

The Eleventh Book of

# YISRAYL

*He who rules as YAHWEH*



*The End  
Of The Ages*

2011

Part II

The Eleventh Book Of Yisrayl, Part II  
The End Of The Ages

A HOUSE OF YAHWEH ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2012  
By Yisrayl Hawkins

*Printed and bound in the United States of America*

All Rights Reserved

---



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604  
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420  
1-800-613-9494  
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

# Table Of Contents

**Dedication..... Page k**

**Chapter One ..... Page 1**

The Prophecies For This Generation #9—  
**Isayah 56:1-7**—“In My House” The Only Place  
You Will Receive Anything From **YAHWEH**  
07/02/11

**Chapter Two..... Page 11**

The Prophecies For This Generation #10—  
Seven Works Of The Tree Of Life: Satan Has  
Thousands, But Only **YAHWEH**'s House Can  
Teach Salvation!  
07/09/11

**Chapter Three ..... Page 21**

The Prophecies For This Generation #11—  
Satan Plans To Destroy Heaven And Earth, And  
Mankind Under The Name Of Mary  
07/16/11

**Chapter Four..... Page 30**

The Prophecies For This Generation #12—The  
“Stars” Of **YAHWEH** (Female Messengers of  
**YAHWEH**) Were “Brought Down” By Satan  
07/30/11

**Chapter Five..... Page 41**

The Prophecies For This Generation #13—  
Stress: We Must Overcome It. “He Who  
Overcomes Will Inherit All Things; And I Will  
Be His Father, And He Will Be My Son.”—  
**Revelation 21:7**  
08/06/11

**Chapter Six ..... Page 50**

The Prophecies For This Generation #14—The  
House Of **YAHWEH** In These Last Days Being  
Tested, Resembles The House Of **YAHWEH** In  
The Days Of Job (Iyyob/Yahshub)  
08/13/11

**Chapter Seven..... Page 61**

The Prophecies For This Generation #15—  
Yahshua Messiah—Over The Last Days’  
Prophesied Work Of **YAHWEH**  
08/20/11

**Chapter Eight..... Page 70**

The Prophecies For This Generation #16—The  
System Of Righteousness Of **YAHWEH** Versus  
The Nimrod School Of Higher Learning  
08/27/11

**Chapter Nine..... Page 82**

Religion By Force. Religion By Choice.  
Foundation By Dictators—The Foundation Of  
Popes #1—Serving By Love, The Foundation  
Of **YAHWEH**  
09/10/11

**Chapter Ten..... Page 91**

Religion By Force. Religion By Choice.  
Foundation By Dictators—The Foundation Of  
Popes #2—The Pope Is Losing His Authority  
Over The People Because Babylon Is Fallen  
And Is Falling  
09/24/11

**Chapter Eleven ..... Page 99**

Religion By Force. Religion By Choice.  
Foundation By Dictators—The Foundation of  
Popes #3—Feast of Trumpets Near the End  
Of The Last Generation  
09/29/11  
Feast of Trumpets

**Chapter Twelve ..... Page 109**

Religion By Force. Religion By Choice.  
Foundation By Dictators—The Foundation Of  
Popes #4—Calling on Abilene To Repent And  
Partake Of The Tree Of Life: The Command Of  
**YAHWEH, Genesis 2:16-18**  
10/01/11

**Chapter Thirteen ..... Page 117**

The Signs Of Our Times #1—Signs Given By Yahshua—Prophecies Being Fulfilled In This Generation  
10/13/11  
Feast of Tabernacles

**Chapter Fourteen ..... Page 125**

The Signs Of Our Times #2—Yahshua’s Last Days’ Work Began When He Ascended To Heaven And Took The Position Of High Priest Over The House Of YAHWEH  
10/15/11  
Feast of Tabernacles

**Chapter Fifteen ..... Page 135**

The Signs Of Our Times #3—Yahshua’s Work That Is Set Before Him In **Genesis 49** Is Being Done By The Donkeys Which Is A Result Of The Kingdom  
10/20/11 am  
The Last Great Day

**Chapter Sixteen ..... Page 143**

The Signs Of Our Times #4—The Donkey Colt And The Sign Of The Son Of Man From Heaven Revealed  
10/20/11 pm  
The Last Great Day

**Special Closing Prayer .....Page 150**

**Chapter Seventeen..... Page 151**

The Signs Of The Times #5—Shiloh Bringing Forth. **Genesis 49:10**—The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; *Lawgiver*, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His.  
10/29/11

**Chapter Eighteen ..... Page 160**

You Are Cursed With A Curse #1—We Are Seeing The Curses Of **Malakyah 3:9** And Also The Prophecies Of The Blessings Brought Forth By Seven Works Of YAHWEH Through Yahshua And The Donkeys  
11/05/11

**Chapter Nineteen..... Page 169**

You Are Cursed With A Curse #2—It’s No Accident About The Economy. It’s All Prophesied By The Prophets Of YAHWEH  
11/12/11

**Chapter Twenty ..... Page 178**

Yahshua’s Coming Is Near. We Are Seeing Signs In Heaven At This Time. We Will Soon Take Our Places In The Kingdom Of YAHWEH  
11/19/11

**Chapter Twenty-One..... Page 189**

What Separates The House Of YAHWEH From The Rest Of The World Are The Laws And The Prophets Of YAHWEH—All Things Are Prophesied And Are Being Fulfilled By His House: The Two Witnesses  
11/26/11

**Chapter Twenty-Two ..... Page 202**

They Polluted The Sanctuary Of Strength, Bringing Destruction To All Nations  
12/03/11

**Chapter Twenty-Three .... Page 212**

The Prophecies Are Being Fulfilled—We Can See Them Day After Day. YAHWEH Said You Are A Fool If You Don’t Believe All That The Prophets Have Spoken  
12/17/11

**Chapter Twenty-Four ..... Page 221**

The Very First Seventh Day Sabbath Was Commanded To Be An Eternal Appointment With Mankind. Signs From The Son Of Man In The Clouds  
12/24/11

**Chapter Twenty-Five..... Page 231**

The Destruction Is Overflowing The Earth And YAHWEH’s Righteousness Is Overflowing The Earth. YAHWEH’s Righteousness Will Endure  
12/31/11

---

Now as **Yahshua** sat on the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? **What will be the sign of Your coming and the end of the ages?**

Yahshua answered, and said to them: **Be on guard, so that no man deceives you;** For many will come against My Name, saying: I am anointed to preach salvation!—and **will deceive many.**

And you will hear of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not troubled; for all these things must come to pass. **But the end is not yet.** For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences; disease epidemics, and earthquakes in place after place:

Then they will hand you over to be afflicted, and **will call for your deaths;** and **you will be hated above all peoples for My Name's sake.** And then will the many be offended; fall away, and will betray one another, and will hate one another; And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many. And because iniquity; the rejecting of YAHWEH's Laws, will abound, the love of the many will grow cold.

**But he who endures until The End, the same will be saved.**

And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the One who bears witness to all nations; **and then The End will come.**

—Mattithyah 24:3-14

---



# Books Of The Holy Scriptures As Written In *The Book Of* YAHWEH And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

<b>Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)</b>					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
<b>Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)</b>					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>



# Dedication

The Apostles asked Yahshua, “What will be the sign of your coming and The End of the Age?” (**Mattithyah 24:3**) Yahshua told His Apostles all the things that would take place during the Last Days, the last generation of mankind that would be alive at the end of the 6,000 years given to mankind.

We are now living in that time period! We are in the Last Days, the time period when mankind would develop the technology to wipe out all life from planet earth. The House of **YAHWEH** is witness to the fact that everything Yahshua predicted is coming to pass, just like He said it would.

All the things Yahshua spoke about are here facing us right now. The rise and spread of incurable diseases, despite the billions spent on healthcare, the famines due to the mistreatment and mismanagements of the earth and its resources, the contamination of the food supply because of man’s greed, making the food that does make it to market unfit for consumption and the rise of the natural disasters, earthquakes and unprecedented destructive storms. We see the hatred between the nations all prepared for nuclear war.

We have seen **YAHWEH**’s Last Witness hated above all men because of the Message of **YAHWEH**’s Kingdom going out to all the earth. But the most amazing thing The House of **YAHWEH** has witnessed so far is the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, as written in **Mattithyah 24:30**.

On August 25, 2011 during the time when all the earth was mourning, **YAHWEH** and Yahshua showed the Seventh Malak Yisrayl Hawkins a cloud perfectly shaped as a donkey with a pack on its back, staring at an olive tree (**Genesis 49:11**), right over the exact place where the Last Days’ Work was first started and dedicated!

Then a short while later, **YAHWEH** showed the Holy of Holies and the Holy Place, a perfect square and a perfect rectangle, directly over the Sanctuary. A short time after that, **YAHWEH** actually showed the face of His Servant Yisrayl, with light shining through his eyes and mouth, directly over the Sanctuary.

All these signs are showing that **YAHWEH** is bringing His Prophecies to pass involving His House and the completion of His Plan. **YAHWEH** is watching over His House. He has assigned Yahshua to guide, direct and protect His Servant Yisrayl and His House.

And most importantly, **YAHWEH** is well pleased with His Servant Yisrayl and the Work he is doing, just as Yahshua Messiah testifies in:

●**Mattithyah 24:45-47**—

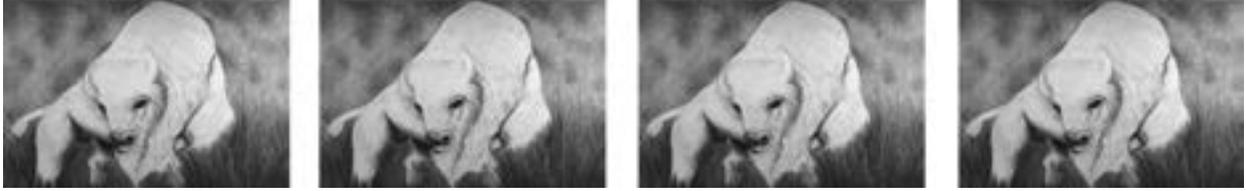
45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom His Ruler has put in charge of His House, to give to the others the food *and* supplies at the proper time?

46 Blessed is that servant whom His Ruler, when He comes, will find *him* doing.

47 Truly I say to you: He will appoint him ruler over all his possessions.

**T**hat Servant is Yisrayl Hawkins and this Book contains the words of life he received from **YAHWEH**! So with great thanks, we the donkeys’ colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!





## **To The Reader**

**Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.**





---

# Chapter One

## The Prophecies For This Generation #9— Isayah 56:1-7—“In My House” The Only Place You Will Receive Anything From YAHWEH 07/02/11

---

*K. Shaul: It's my great honor and privilege to present to you the one who has YAHWEH's Words in his mouth who will speak to us this day, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. That's a wonderful welcome message to YAHWEH right there. Praise YAHWEH for it! And welcome everyone! All the new ones, too, we saw you coming in and welcome home. Praise YAHWEH! [applause] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 We had a great week this week. Apparently, the word is spreading from mouth to mouth as well as from television and Internet. We had, one day, this is the most we've ever had now in one day, but in one day this week there was a hundred and fifteen people who requested the Two Witness pack! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] There're gonna be more than that, there're gonna be thousands of them very soon, everyday requesting that, requesting information from YAHWEH's House.

3. The dinner today, don't start taking it lightly and if you remember when YAHWEH said when you come into the land and you build your great houses, don't forget Who gave you that. And don't forget YAHWEH because He's the One Who makes this possible. If you would look up the statistics and see how many people could actually have a meal of antelope. Now you think about that, antelope, wild antelope and yet you're blessed with that today and

have been several times. Sushi? Only the rich people can eat sushi! [laughing] You're the richest people, the most blessed people, on the face of the earth! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

4 (Let's see.) I have a recipe to share, a recipe to share? Oh! If you have a recipe to share, that's what it was! Sometimes I scribble. I'm in a hurry and it's hard to make out what I'm talking about! But anyway, if you have a recipe to share that you like and you think the whole House of YAHWEH would like it--nothing, nothing is blessed unless it's shared. You know, having something and keeping it to yourself, there's no joy in it. The joy is in sharing with the Body of Believers, and remember that. But if you have one, and want to share it come to the Cafeteria or call them and ask for the supervisor and let's get it in action.

5 The hotlinks, the clean hotlinks, there's none in the world clean except right here in The House of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And you're gonna have all of that tonight at the New Moon celebration. No one on earth celebrates the New Moons according to the Laws of YAHWEH except His House. They try to imitate but it's not done. You can't do it.

6 (Let's see.) There was one more thing I wanted to share with you about the lowly



grasshopper. [laughing] We got an abundance this year, and I told you in Israel you could buy those that were chocolate covered. Now, I never did eat one of those until yesterday and somebody gave me a small ice cream cone with a chocolate-covered grasshopper sitting on top of it. And I ate that first and I'm glad I did. It was, oh it was, man it's so delicious, goes with ice cream perfectly! [laughing] Chocolate grasshopper with ice cream. You talk about blessings, brethren! You can't, you just can't beat it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 The grasshopper, now keep this in mind as I read you this because you must have potassium and magnesium in your body at the same time in order for your body to absorb calcium. Potassium and magnesium, right? That's right. Gotta have those two in order for your body to absorb calcium. Now there're very few foods that have this together. Well let me tell you, the grasshopper does. And it has 8.82-Vitamin A, Vitamin B-0.07 very little Vitamin B, Vitamin C-it has 8.64. Calcium-it has 42.16, Calcium. Now along with that it also has 131.2-Potassium and 8.21-Magnesium in the grasshopper! It also has iron-1.96. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

8 I got some recipes that I'll share with anyone who wants them. The small grasshopper also has these food values. The large grasshopper has 20.6-protein, and has 6.1-fat, 3.9-carbohydrates and 35.2-calcium and 5.0-iron. Well that's what you've been snarling your nose up at, and I don't think, I don't think you should! But the grasshopper recipes, there're so many of them.

9 I don't know if you saw on the news or not, they had a restaurant in California that was serving grasshoppers and they said people came from all over. Their business was building. And people were

coming from thousands of miles to experience the taste of grasshopper. Of course, they're not shut down, but they stopped them from getting the grasshoppers from Mexico. So now they're hunting another source of grasshoppers because they were getting all their grasshoppers from Mexico. Nobody in the United States wanted to come out and catch them, it was only the Mexicans.

10 If you noticed the news yesterday, the farmers were terribly upset in Alabama I believe it was because they had their crops in the field--and the goofiness of our government, you know, not wanting the only people on earth, which is the Mexican people, the Mexican Hebrews, across the border, the only ones that would come and pick crops were they; and now the crops are going to waste. And they said, "Well, why don't you hire the local people that're out of work?" They said, "There ain't no way you could get these people out here in the field to pick this fruit and vegetables." Cut their own throat!

11 I could tell them how to straighten this problem out but they, you know, want the taxes. It would be easy to straighten the problem out. They're wanting the taxes from these people. It would be simple to take the taxes from people who are illegal, what they call illegal, they're not illegal! They have as much right here as anyone else in America. That's what the Statue of Liberty is all about! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 "Come!" they said. Well they came. Now, "Get out of here. We don't want you!" You know, it's stupid! And it looks like our politicians, their minds are blocked for some reason. It's like they can't make a right move anymore. It's more trouble this way than that way, so they pass more laws and well that brings more problems. Anyway, I could tell you how to solve this if anybody wants to know.



13 Meanwhile, of course, Babylon is getting more confused all the time and that's the point of what I just brought out. But **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** has a Plan. I want everyone to get to where you can see your *Books of YAHWEH* because there're certain things said here that I want you to see and memorize and keep it in mind. We're the only ones, brethren, who **YAHWEH** is working with at this time. He doesn't work with people outside of His House for Salvation or for future jobs in His Kingdom. The only Place you're gonna receive a reward from **YAHWEH** for this coming future Kingdom is in His House. And the Scripture is very plain on that and this is what I want you to read for yourself in your own *Book of YAHWEH*. Mark it, highlight it, read it twenty times a day or put it on the blackboard a hundred times, whatever you have to do to remember it.

14 Remember what the teachers in the schools used to do? I don't know if they still do it. "Bill, get up there and write a hundred times I will not do this anymore." [laughing] And that's what I did. I obeyed the teacher. I wasn't trying to disobey. I never had that in my body to want to disobey the teacher or anyone who was trying to teach me anything. I want to learn! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 But in **Genesis 1:26**, read that because there's a reward here. The only reason mankind was invented, created, was to build a Family for **YAHWEH** and the ones that don't fit in that Family, there's no use for them. They were created for that purpose. That's what mankind was created for and **YAHWEH** shows that. He shows, first, His sons screwing up the earth, making it unlivable and then He had to straighten that out. And then He said, "I will make man in My Image, after My Likeness and I'm going to give Him Rulership."

16 If you notice first, He says, "I will make him in My Image and My Likeness." Now those that don't want to be made in **YAHWEH**'s Image or Likeness will not be given Rulership. Rulership comes with Eternal Life also hanging onto it. An eternal job that He says will never be changed, never. That position that he holds in **YAHWEH**'s House will never go away. He'll always hold that and one of them translates it Power.

17 But it's **Genesis 1:26**. First, **...I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness...** Well, where does He do this? It's not at the Baptist church. It's not with the popes who kill and conquer and conquering and to conquer. It's not with any of the religions today, except The House of **YAHWEH**, and **YAHWEH** plainly says that.

18 You know, nobody wanted that name before

**YAHWEH** established it and made it popular. And now that we're reaching the entire world and people are coming in with questions from all over the world, then people want the name House of **YAHWEH**. Of course, **YAHWEH** won't give it to them. He only has that for His House.

19 Let's go over to **Yahchanan 1, Yahchanan 1:3**. Now remember what you just read there in **Genesis 1:26**. **Genesis 1:1-2** shows how the earth became void, stupid, led astray, darkness; that's the confusion you're seeing over the world today. And then **YAHWEH** put the earth in action, built everything for mankind and then He created mankind and He placed him on the earth.

20 You don't have to take the Holy Scriptures now, science can prove with the DNA of mankind that it traces back to Noah, one family there. And then it goes further back, they can even trace it further back to one person, one person. Of course, they can't get the years straight. Some of them say sixty billion years, and others say sixty thousand years so you can see a little bit of variance in their calculations.. [laughing] But it's actually 6,000 years that **YAHWEH** has done this that started with one woman.

21 He started it for the purpose, get this in your mind, what purpose? What did He start us for? To be a part of His Kingdom! He made mankind, did you get that, to be a part of His Kingdom and He's gonna make you in His Likeness and in His Image or He's going to burn you up and get you out of the way. You won't be in that Kingdom and you won't have Life unless you allow **YAHWEH** to make you in His Likeness and in His Image. That's the total purpose of mankind. Remember this now. Don't let it slip your mind. You're here for one reason, one reason only and unless you qualify by letting **YAHWEH** make you in His Image and Likeness you won't be here much longer.

22 **Revelation**, you need to read **Revelation 20**. That's the final sentencing of those who make it and those who don't make it. And everybody's given the opportunity to make it. In fact, we're allotted 120 years. I don't think many people live that long today, but that's what you're allotted. And of course, if you die sooner it means you were judged sooner. **YAHWEH** completely decided, "No you're not fit for it."

23 In *John, Yahchanan 1:1* we see this Plan that was shown to us now in **Genesis 1:26**. **Yahchanan 1:1**. And He says, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** It wasn't somebody's, it wasn't the Gods' plan, it was **YAHWEH**'s Plan

only. **YAHWEH's** Plan and He has the full Power to bring it about. That's what Isayah says that the Last Witness will actually take to all the world in the Last Days. That's the Message that **YAHWEH** is the One Who controls the Power, not Gods. There won't be any Gods at the end of His Plan. There won't be. There weren't any Gods before Him and there won't be any after Him or after His Plan is completed. In fact, all the Gods will disappear from the universe before this thing is over. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 A God is what you see in the popes today. They rule over the people. Yahshua says you can't do this; this is not going to be in My Kingdom. You can't rule over people. You lead, you guide, you direct, and that person must decide that he wants to, he wants this Righteousness. That's part of making him in **YAHWEH's** Image and in **YAHWEH's** Likeness. Teaching, teaching, training, guiding, correcting, scolding, whatever we have to do to get the person straightened out and get them to going this way so they can be made in **YAHWEH's** Likeness and Image.

25 Well, the Plan is **YAHWEH's**. **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

26 **Verse 3, All things...** Are being made ... **or done according to it, and without it nothing was done that was done...** Meaning, **YAHWEH** is guiding this total thing.

27 Well why is He letting all this hell take place right now with the sickness, the suffering, the wars, the destroying of people and tearing their bodies up, their minds up, making people where they're born with the birth defects--why is He allowing all of this? Why is He allowing all the death? **YAHWEH** wants you to see and wants heaven to see how it gets out of control when they don't come to His House and allow themselves to be made in His Image. Everyone else who refuses this, starting with Cain, starting with Cain, is in continual war. Not only is the war in his members of his body, but he's suffering it throughout with the people who he mingles with and the nations who they mingle with. What do you see but turmoil, death, wars, fighting, illegal lust? What do you see? You need to see it **YAHWEH** says. Make comparisons of what He wants you to be versus what is going on in this world right now.

28 The woman was begging yesterday saying, "Please don't run us out of here. We're not wanting anything from you. We're wanting to give to your society. We're out here picking this stuff in the sun for you while you hate us and want us out of this country." You can see the misery that's going on

and the hatred around you, versus **YAHWEH's** Way which Yahshua was a Perfect Example of servitude to everyone He dealt with. And that, of course, is what we've got to be. That's Who **YAHWEH** is. He serves His People. From day one, He serves His People.

29 **Verse 4, In this Plan was Life...** Life Eternal in this Plan of making **YAHWEH** or making mankind into **YAHWEH's** Image and Likeness is also Life Eternal. ...**And that Life was the Light to mankind.**

30 **Verse 5, Now the Light shines in the darkness, but the darkness does not take hold of it...** That is, right now, it doesn't. **YAHWEH** calls out certain ones and opens their mind to understanding, like Zebulun. He says Zebulun's gonna see the Light. That was Prophesied that they would. In the Last Days someone else is gonna see the Light and The House of **YAHWEH** will be established in the Last Days.

31 But in that time period before Yahshua, Zebulun saw the Light. The Light? Right here, the Plan of **YAHWEH**. The Plan for Yahshua Messiah Who now sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** in Power and Authority, judging you, guiding you, coaxing you, encouraging you, placing little hints and thoughts in your mind, "Be this way. Be this way. Don't let evil stir your mind or bitterness."

32 Look at **verse 12, But as many as received Him, to those He gave Authority...** Remember now in **Genesis 1:26**, I'll make them in My Likeness and in My Image, then I will give them Authority.

33 *The King James Version* there at the last of **verse 12**, and all the other versions, including the Diaglott has *name*. And of course, the Name is **YAHWEH**, but the name there, that word actually means *authority*. **YAHWEH** also means *authority* because it's **YAHWEH's** Authority and He's the One Who's gonna give it to you if you allow this to be done to you, allow Him to make you in His Image and in His Likeness.

34 But remember that and you might put that there because it would help to have that word because it means *authority* there in **verse 12**. But look, notice also this **received** and I want you to go back to this word. I've read it to you before. It means *to take a thing due, to agreement or law...* And it is the Law that if He or rather, if you allow Him to do this with you in the place and when He wants to do it then you--it's a Law that you are going to receive that and you can rest assured that Law is going to be fulfilled by **YAHWEH**.

35 *...In order to obey Him...* Do you know we're the only group on the face of the earth that's

preaching submittance, submittance, obedience? There is no one on the face of the earth preaching this except His House. And that's the main thing to having this. To obey, to obey.

36 But this word **receive** here, hold your place here in **Yahchanan** and go over to **Isayah 56**. Because He talks about this very thing, the Prophets do here and you've got to put it all together or you won't understand what He's saying. And this is what I want everyone now to understand; please everyone read this for yourself. I'll read it, too, in case you can't read. But those who can, please read. If you're stuck in a position where you can't read, we have classes where we'll actually teach you to read. Nothing is lacking in the House, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Look at **Isayah 56** now. It's found on page 565. **Isayah 56:1**. He says **This is what YAHWEH says... YAHWEH** has full Authority and this is what He said. And if you will pay attention He's going to give you your Salvation here. **...Keep the Judgments, and do justly...** And then My Salvation will be revealed to you. **...Keep the Judgments and do Justice...** Then, this is preparing you for Salvation, Salvation. That's the Name of the Savior, Yahshua; *YAHWEH will save His people from their sins.*

38 Now that does not mean everybody. It doesn't say that at all. In fact, He will save His People. Who do you belong to if you don't submit to **YAHWEH** and practice His Laws? **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8**, you belong to Satan the devil. You don't belong to **YAHWEH**. You have chosen. That's your choice and you must choose who you want to belong to. Got that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 Now, now that's do Justice and Judgments, follow His Judgments and you will be shown

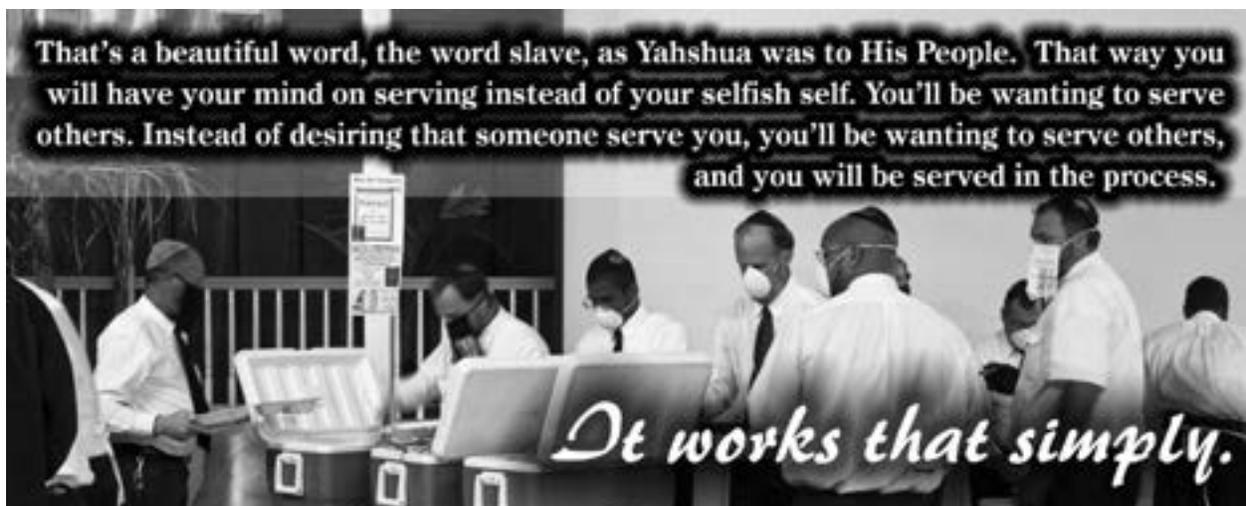
Salvation, My Salvation. **...My Salvation is near, soon to come and My Righteousness... My Righteousness.** That's again **I Yahchanan 3:4,7-8. ...My Righteousness to be revealed... My Righteousness.**

40 If you remember the Savior said, in **Mattithyah 6:33**, He said, "Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness." Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Righteousness. That's what you are to seek. You are to seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness if you want Salvation. Then Salvation will be given or made known to you, be revealed to you.

41 **Verse 2, Blessed is the man who does this...** Who seeks His Righteousness, who seeks His Salvation, who follows His Judgments, who is willing to follow His Judgment. Of course, there's another verse that goes with this. Where do you get His Judgments? From His Judges at His House. You've got to put all of this together, brethren. Go to His House, **Deuteronomy 17. Deuteronomy 17.** Go to His House and do what they tell you to do. That's His Judgments that come from His House in the Laws that they teach you at His House.

42 **Verse 2, Blessed is the man who does this, and the son of man who lays hold on it; who keeps My Sabbaths...** Keeps My Sabbaths, that's the Sabbath Day appointments. Did you get that? **...who keeps My Sabbaths without polluting; defiling, them...** The way you keep His Sabbaths without polluting them is find out how you can be a slave.

43 That's a beautiful word, the word **slave**, as Yahshua was to His People. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That way you will have your mind on serving instead of your selfish self. You'll be



wanting to serve others. Instead of desiring that someone serve you, you'll be wanting to serve others, and you will be served in the process. It works that simply.

44 **...who keep My Sabbaths without polluting; defiling, them...** You've got to keep them the way **YAHWEH** and Yahshua do. Yahshua did not pollute the Sabbath by going and laying down on His bed, getting drunk, smoking marijuana or whatever. He didn't do any of His own pleasures. He became a Servant to **YAHWEH's** People on **YAHWEH's** Sabbath, every Sabbath Day. He fed them. He fed them food to eat.

45 **...keeps the Sabbaths without polluting; defiling, them; and keeps his hand from doing any evil...** The evil is selfishness. It's selfishness, selfish desires, lust of your own body, you know. The things that come naturally, just doing the things that come naturally. After, of course, being taught by Satan, the Catholic Church who wants the democracy, which to them means freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If that's what you want, it's not going to last very much longer, and you must make the choice. You've got to remember it's you that's choosing.

46 Now look at **verse 3, Do not let the son of the stranger...** They translated this **gentile** now. However you want to put it, it means you. Heathen even. Don't even, don't let the sons of the strangers to **YAHWEH**, how many people are strangers to **YAHWEH**? Everybody except His House. They're all strangers to **YAHWEH**. They don't know **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** doesn't know them. Unless He set it before the world began that He was going to call someone out of that group. That's the only way **YAHWEH** would ever know you, That's the only way you would ever be known by **YAHWEH**.

47 Unless you saw some of **YAHWEH's** People and you said, "I think I want to be like them." **YAHWEH** says if you do, come to His House. Let all the males be circumcised. That's something else they're fighting against, circumcision. And let them keep My Sabbaths. "Come to My House. Let them be circumcised and let them keep My Sabbaths." This is the way then I will show you My Salvation. You won't even know the way to Salvation unless you do. Now this is what **YAHWEH** is telling us to tell the whole world. And I'm fully aware that all of you know what I'm saying now, but there're billions of people out there right now waiting to hear this Word.

48 **Verse 3, Do not let the son of the strangers...**

Or Gentiles, or heathen, that can be translated either way you want to. **...who has joined himself to YAHWEH...** I just told you how you join. That's what **YAHWEH** said to Mosheh. That's part of the Law. If anyone, any of the nations, none of the nations was barred from coming to **YAHWEH**. There wasn't such a thing. There was never a bar to anyone. The only thing that could keep anyone back was their own choice, but if they decided they wanted to come to **YAHWEH** this is the way you do it. "Keep My Sabbaths at My House."

49 **...speak, saying; YAHWEH has utterly separated me from His People...** That's a lie. That's never been the truth. This is a lie of the--of the religions because they want you to believe that. And of course, they want you to believe that it wasn't until the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH* was written that the Apostles were told to go before the gentiles. The gentiles being who? Strangers to **YAHWEH**. [laughing] Their baloney is confusing! It doesn't agree with anything in the Scriptures.

50 **...Behold, I am a dry tree...** That is, "I can't produce any fruit, I won't be blessed with anything. I won't receive a blessing." Well, that's not true.

51 **Verse 5, I will give to them...** Notice where now, please. Everybody look. Everybody get this verse and notice, read it, the next three words. Everyone. It's found on page 565. It's **verse 5**. You got it? Everybody got it? Now what does He say there? **I will give to them...** where? [Congregation calls out, "My House"] Well, it must be the Catholic church, the Baptist church, church of Christ. Oh they've got three major universities here it's got to be them. Surely, it's got to be them. Can you twist it some way to make it them? No way. You see that? You understand that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Now you just saw it was **YAHWEH's** Plan. I'm going to make man in My Likeness, in My Image and then I'm going to give them, I'm going to give them. Well, notice where. **...in My House, even within My walls, a place...** A place. That is, this word **place**, if you look over to the side there, we didn't put very much of that in there. *Strong's Concordance* has a fourth of a page there and it all means the same thing. It means *authority*, a position in **YAHWEH's** House, in His Family. This was the original Plan. He creates. **YAHWEH** made man. He created man for this purpose right here, to be a part of His House. Not a part of the work anywhere else that Satan has all over the world that's causing all the confusion.

53 Well, shouldn't we go there and teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*?

[laughing] The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is not and it doesn't stand on its own. The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program stands with all the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Plan of **YAHWEH**. The Peaceful Solution Character Education Program is not even being offered to all, to everyone today. Salvation is not offered to everyone today. Salvation is only offered to those who choose to be a part of **YAHWEH**'s House. You go to His House, you learn His Judgments, you decide to obey them, then I will give him Salvation. That's what He says. We just read it right here. Then I will show him My Salvation. After I do this, then I will show him My Salvation.

54 **Verse 5, I will give to them, in My House...** In My House, that limits it. It limits it to a particular place. **Deuteronomy 12:5** said, Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, My House. Seek it, and there go and I'll show you My Judgments. Start doing My Judgments, keeping My Laws and then I will show you My Salvation; only then, at My House, in My House. Do you get anything else out of that? That stands for sure. There is nothing that contradicts that Scripture from one end of the Holy Scriptures to the other. In My House or you're out of My Face.

55 As Cain said, "You have driven me from Your Face this day." No Cain himself drove himself from **YAHWEH**'s Face that day. But he said, "You've put me out of Your House." No, **YAHWEH** said, "Straighten up! Do this and you will be acceptable in My House." Cain chose the other way, the way of continual war and put himself out of **YAHWEH**'s House. Plain and simple. And this is exactly what's going on today.

56 Now **YAHWEH** allows anyone who will to come and learn his Judgments, anyone who wants to, anyone who chooses to. He doesn't bar anyone, but He's not dragging them up here either. He's going to open some minds as He has prophesied and nothing is done in His Plan that wasn't prophesied in advance, if you remember that one.

57 He's Prophesied about two billion people in this time period and we notice the numbers are picking up, the requests. They're learning. Like the Samaritan woman started spreading the Word. Well, it's

spreading. We've found them! [laughing] We have found them! And people are saying, "We have found them!" "We have too!" There's even a bunch out there that's saying, "I am the House of **YAHWEH**!" "I am the House of **YAHWEH**!" Another group, I noticed the other day is saying, "I am Yisrayl Hawkins!" "I am Yisrayl Hawkins!" [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

58 Well there's a bunch of us now, going to be many, many more. You know, in spite of all the persecutions and the hatred, **YAHWEH**'s Work has never stopped growing. It has just reached out step by step throughout the whole world. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 **Verse 5, I will give to them, in My House...** You've got to remember this. There is no place found where **YAHWEH** ever offers Authority to anyone out of His House, no place in the Holy Scriptures. **I will give to them, in My House, even within My walls, a place...** Now this House, of course, means people, but **within My Walls** means



the House that protects them or where they hold the meeting.

60 **...in My walls, a place... A place ...and a Name...** That word **name**, the word **name** means *authority*, as **Genesis 1:26** shows, "I will give them Authority." If you look this word up in *Strong's*, it actually shows that meaning; *power, work, a part, a service...* Service, service like Yahshua was, where He actually served the people, taught the people, fed the people at **YAHWEH's** House. *...service, giving part...* Giving, given a part, a part. Well, that's shown, of course, in **Revelation 20:6**.

61 If you'll hold your place there and turn over to **Revelation**, we're going to see this one shortly too, very shortly. It's not gonna be long until this **Revelation 20**, hold your place in **Isayah 56**, go to **Revelation 20**. And here we see that the dragon is bound for 1,000 years and put in the bottomless pit and won't be loosed anymore until the 1,000 years are up. Then she'll be loosed after that 1,000 years for a hundred years of trials for the people who are resurrected.

62 Then **verse 4, And I saw thrones and they that sat upon them...** Thrones, these are Powers, Authority. I saw these thrones, Yahchanan said. **...and Judgment was given unto them...** Judgment is given unto Yahshua. He's the Firstborn of many brethren to receive this Judgment or this Authority. **And I saw the souls of those that were beheaded for their witness of Yahshua, and for the Word of YAHWEH; and who had not worshiped the beast...** Worshiped the beast? You got to go to the beast to worship him. He's not here in **YAHWEH's** House. The only way you can do it is go to them. And then they will start filling you with things making you think you're teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to these people. You're not teaching the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. You can't even teach it, you won't even be able to teach it until you get Authority from **YAHWEH**, from His House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 If you go to church, you'll be worshiping the beast. Whether you know it or not, you'll be serving the beast. You won't be bringing people to **YAHWEH's** House; you'll be helping to get people to the beast. The beast is all over the world at this time. The whole world is deceived as **Revelation 12:9** shows. **Revelation 12:9**. Satan has deceived the whole world. But in the Last Days, I will establish My House. Seek My House. Seek first My House and its Righteousness, then all these other things will be added to you, in My House, within My walls.

That couldn't be plainer, brethren. You can't, there's no way you can deny what I've just shown you here. No way.

64 Well, here're the rewards. **Revelation 20:4. ... who had not worshiped the beast, nor his likeness, neither had received his mark...** That's keeping Sunday and the holidays. That's the mark of the beast. If you need that Book get it, *The Mark of the Beast*. They took away the Feast Days, the Sabbath Days. You've got to keep His Sabbaths at His House in order to receive Salvation, the rewards of the Righteous as is shown here in **Revelation 20:4-6**. And it only goes to those who will not take part with the beast in their work. You need to come out from them as the Great Apostle Shaul just showed us. Come out from them and be separate. Don't be touching their uncleanness, and then I will receive you. Receive you, as is shown in **Yahchanan 1:12**. Those who received Him, He gave this stuff. He gave them His Salvation.

65 **Verse 5, But the rest of the dead did not live again...**

66 Well this, last part of **verse 4, ...in their foreheads nor upon their hands; and they lived and reigned with the Messiah a thousand years...** That's very shortly now before that time period will start. You have only a few days left to prove to **YAHWEH** that you'll come out of this beastly system.

67 **Verse 5, But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection...** The first resurrection.

68 **Verse 6, Blessed and Holy is he who has part...** Or is given part, given Authority, **Genesis 1:26**, given Authority, **Isayah 56:5**, in My House, within My walls. Those who receive him, **Yahchanan 1**, receive this Plan of **YAHWEH** then I will give to them Eternal Life.

69 **Verse 6, Blessed and Holy is he who has part in the first resurrection; on such the second death...** So we see two deaths are spoken of. One is a final death that will not be resurrected, the second death. The first people here who're chosen in this time period, the second death will have no power on you. Period. You won't die again.

70 **...on such the second death has no power, but they will be Priests of YAHWEH and of the Messiah, and will reign with Him a thousand years...** And then the rest of the dead will be resurrected and you will guide them then to Salvation.

71 Well back to **Isayah 56** now, **Isayah 56**. Remember what you just read, He's going to give that to you. It's going to be done within His House. **Isayah 56:5**. I will give them those seats

of Authority that you just read in **Revelation 20:6**. That's the Authority promised in **Genesis 1:26**. It goes all the way through the Holy Scriptures. This is **YAHWEH's** Plan of Salvation, of making mankind in His Likeness and in His Image, then giving him these seats of Authority, seats of Authority. And brethren, if you're not steadfast, you're not proving to heaven and **YAHWEH** would never allow you in.

72 For heaven to accept you, for the heavenly beings to accept **YAHWEH's** House, first off, it's got to be proved to them that these people are loyal because these people are going to be given Authority. And this is what Satan hates about these people, about you, that you're going to be receiving Authority like **YAHWEH** has right now.

73 **YAHWEH** could destroy, He's the Only Being Who could destroy the universe. He's the Only Being Who could redo it. He allowed the earth to become that way then He redid the earth and then He made mankind. That's His Plan, "I'll make man. I'll give him Authority to rule the heavens." Now that's His Plan. And you're going to have to be true, totally true to **YAHWEH**, no leaving, no running off.

74 Come here. Keep your Appointments with **YAHWEH**. And if you will do this without polluting His Sabbath, and I've told you how you pollute it, we'll get deeper into that, but you pollute it by not following the Example of Yahshua on His Sabbath Days.

75 **Verse 8, YAHWEH the Father Who gathers...** This is, no, let's go back to **Isayah 65:5**. Okay. **Verse 5, I will give to them, in My House, even within My Walls, a place; and a Name equal to that of sons and daughters; I will give them the Name of The Everlasting YAHWEH; which will not be cut off...** Not ever. Remember the song? We want to be called by Your Name.

76 **Verse 6, Also the sons of the gentile who join themselves to YAHWEH...** This is something you do. You decide you join yourself to **YAHWEH**, but you cannot join **YAHWEH** and mammon, as Yahshua said. You can't serve the two. What are the schools of higher learning but how to make more mammon? Follow the mammon. That's it. Well, their mammon is collapsing on them at this time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

77 **...the sons of the gentile...** Or strangers, heathen. These are all from Adam and Eve. They're from Noah's family. No, there's no different races. [laughing] They either know **YAHWEH** or they don't. But they're the sons of those who don't know **YAHWEH**, but joined themselves to find out **YAHWEH**.

78 **...who join themselves to YAHWEH, to**

**serve...** To serve. Not just to come and warm a seat, but to serve. Become a Servant in **YAHWEH's** House. Did you read that word? Look at it again there. Look at that word again, why the purpose? What for? You're going to be servants of the beings throughout the universe. Your job is a servant. It's a teacher, a guide, a loyal student of **YAHWEH**, who has Power to move mountains, move planets, in fact, move planets.

79 In one of the dreams that I had of this, one of the women was wanting to move a group of people to another location because the earth, or the planet that they were on was still seeping some kind of uncleanness. And I asked a question, and they said, "Well, I can do it." And I said, I know you can, I know you have the Power, I was just wondering why. But it was because the portion of the planet was seeping uncleanness. Well, they picked these people up, with portions of clean mountains and lands, moved them halfway around the planet to another location to where this could not take place. Well, this was a dream but I know it was coming from **YAHWEH** to show the tremendous Power that everyone, everyone is going to have as the guides of the universe, to serve Him. Notice to serve, to serve, to be a servant.

80 **Verse 6, Isayah 56:6.** That's your purpose right there. Yahshua was the Perfect Servant. You got that? (All you boys reading that word? Have you got it?) **Isayah 56:6.** Look at it. Read it. **Also the sons of the...** Strangers who don't know Me yet. Here is The House of **YAHWEH**. Come to My House. You don't know Me yet, but here's the House so come and I'll show you.

81 **...who join themselves to YAHWEH, to serve...** You got it? Everybody see that word? That means you're gonna start practicing to be servants.

82 Not just any servant. You wouldn't go to Domino's Pizza. Do you know that's owned by the Catholic church? Am I the only one who knows that? Who else knows that? It was just on the news. It's actually owned by the Catholic church. I said, no wonder there's nothing in that thing that's clean. It's owned by the Catholic church. You want to be a part of the beast? [laughing] Why not get straight under the pope and go to Domino's Pizza? [laughing]

83 This is part of the world we've got to come out of. We can't be a part of the uncleanness. Touch not the unclean thing is a Law. It's one of the Laws of **YAHWEH** that you've got to follow. Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you. I will make man in My Likeness and My Image. The unclean does not touch **YAHWEH**. That's the way you're going to have to learn to hate this stuff, brethren,

or you'll never receive the blessing that comes with it.

84 **...To serve Him, and to love the Name of YAHWEH...** To love it, the Authority, the Authority of **YAHWEH**. To love the Authority of **YAHWEH** is what that word actually means. Look it up for yourself, it means *Authority*. Literally or figuratively, it says it means *Authority*, the Authority of **YAHWEH**. I love it because **YAHWEH** doesn't make mistakes. I make mistakes, and that's the reason I ask **YAHWEH** every morning, please, please guide me every minute today so I won't be screwing something up. It's easily done with words and deeds and so forth.

85 Well, the Name of **YAHWEH**, love the Name, or the Authority of **YAHWEH**, to be His Servants, to be His Servants. **...everyone who keeps the Sabbaths...** Do what? [laughing] **...everyone who keeps the Sabbaths...** Did you get that? It's all specified right here for you. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And this is what the Witness, who is spoken of back in **Isayah 44**, this is his Message to the world. This is the Message that he's going to be bringing and he is bringing it right now. On **YAHWEH's** Sabbath, at His House, in His House, within His walls, I'm bringing this Message. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 **...who keeps the Sabbaths...** If you want to be a part of **YAHWEH**, you're going to have to keep His Sabbaths, at His House, within His walls. **...without polluting; defiling, them and who holds fast to My Covenant...** The Covenant.

87 If you'll hold your place right there again and turn over to **Hebrews**, look over to **Hebrews**. I'll give you a page number here in just a second. **Hebrews**, page 949. Written here a little and there a little. He keeps My Covenant. That's what the word said, who holds fast to My Covenant, holds fast to My Covenant.

88 **Hebrews 10**, found on page 949, **Hebrews 10**. Now remember what **Isayah** said. **Isayah** said, those who hold fast to the Covenant, to My Covenant, that's **YAHWEH's** Covenant.

89 Now, **Hebrews 10:16**. This is the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, so called "New Testament" says. **This is the Covenant...** You got that? This is the Covenant that **Isayah** was speaking of, who hold fast to My Covenant. **This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts...** In My House, even within My walls, I will put these Laws in your heart, in their hearts. Where can you get them put in your heart? In The House of **YAHWEH**. "Within

these walls, I will do this for you on My Sabbath Appointments. I will do this for you." No other place.

90 You can't take it to Baal. [laughing] In his meetings, they'll teach you. You can't take parts of **YAHWEH's Peaceful Solution Character Education Program** to Baal. He won't accept it. If he would accept it, he'd have to come to **YAHWEH's** House. If he wants to get **YAHWEH's** Power, he's got to come to His House. There, **YAHWEH** will teach him in His House, within His walls. There, he will be taught this Great Truth and there he will receive Salvation.

91 Back to **Isayah 56:6. ...to be His Servants—everyone who keeps the Sabbaths...** Meaning people who will not keep His Sabbaths at His House, within His walls, they won't receive it. **YAHWEH** will have nothing to do with them. **...everyone who keeps the Sabbaths without polluting them and who holds fast to My Covenant...** My Covenant, that I will teach them within My walls, at My House.

92 Well those who will, **verse 7, I will bring to My Holy...** Promotion. This is the same wording that's used back in **Isayah 2:2**. In the Last Days, I will establish the Mountain of The House of **YAHWEH**, the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**, and there you will become Servants of **YAHWEH**.

93 **Isayah 56:7. I will bring them to My Holy Mountain, and make them joyful in My House of Prayer...** Joyful? Joyful! [laughing] We're gonna see more of that, joyful in My House. **...and make them joyful in My House of prayer...** That's where you get your requests. Prayers are requests, they're petitions to **YAHWEH**.

94 My time is up and we just got started in it. But to me, this is a very interesting subject and I hope it is to you where you'll remember what I just covered. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There is just no way, brothers and sisters, that you can go anywhere else to receive this, and receive Authority, not only from **YAHWEH** to do His Work, but Authority to receive the Tree of Life. That comes from **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says He had to separate it or else they would stick out their hand and take of the Tree of Life. So **YAHWEH** says, you've got to learn it first. You've got to let me make you in My Image and in My Likeness, then I will allow you to partake of the Tree of Life. I'll give you Authority as **Revelation 22:14** says. Blessed are those who do His Laws for they will be given right to the Tree of Life.

95 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Two

## The Prophecies For This Generation #10—Seven Works Of The Tree Of Life: Satan Has Thousands, But Only YAHWEH's House Can Teach Salvation! 07/09/11

---

*K. Chizqiyah: It's an honor and a privilege to present our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! All praise to YAHWEH! Come on! Cheer! Beautiful, isn't it? You may be seated! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Well, from these schools of higher learning, or this guy said higher education, he had to change our quote there just a little bit to make it sound original, but I knew where he was coming from! [laughing] From these schools of higher learning also come forth the profaneness to all the earth.

3 I know you've heard me talk about the dead zone in the Gulf of Mexico. It's all over the world now. And it's slowly creeping further out into the oceans. Here's a new chart. [Shows chart on monitor] This is the last one and you can see how it's climbed for years back, and now it's the highest it's ever been in history. The dead zone that reaches out into the oceans, where many of you, I know, have been fishing in the Gulf Coast. I used to enjoy it before it became so contaminated.

4 The *Scientific American* has also something to add to this. *NOAA Makes It Official: 2011 Among Most Extreme Weather Years in History...* It's the worst ever. *Near the halfway point, 2011 has already seen eight weather-related disasters in the U.S., that caused more than \$1 billion in damages... Just shy of the halfway mark, 2011*

*has seen eight \$1-billion-plus disasters, with total damages from wild weather at more than \$32 billion, according to... this latest study.*

5 They know that the climate change is bringing this about and, of course, they don't want to admit what is causing the climate changes but the fact is the firmament, or atmosphere, is so damaged that many scientists are saying now that there's no turning back. There's no way to renew it, but still they won't admit what is causing it.

6 The chart here, if you could see the red. [showing chart on monitor] I don't know if you can see the red, it's everywhere. But these are the most fires ever in the United States. They have occurred this year. And that, too, is related to this next one.

7 *Concerns over rise in new gay HIV cases...* If you keep up with the studies, you know that the HIVs, or the STDs, started with gays to begin with, that plus fornication and adultery and bestiality and then it spread. The STDs, they mutated and spread then, started spreading to other people. It doesn't just stay with the gays, as they call themselves. It spreads to the entire world. They've brought this profaneness to all the world. They've also brought it to our oceans. It's killing the oceans. It's killing our atmosphere. It will be before too much longer



to where you can't raise food, period. Mankind is slowly killing himself.

8 Syphilis, something we thought we had killed with penicillin. And I've told you about the fights that I was involved with, when, as a young man working in the laboratories, the State Board of Health Laboratories. But, *Syphilis testing could dramatically cut baby deaths...* Now research shows that it's on an all time high right now.

9 *...Research by British scientists published in The Lancet Infectious Diseases journal on Thursday found that syphilis is a major cause of infant deaths.*

10 *...Some 2 million pregnant women are infected with syphilis globally each year...* And most people don't even know they have it because the rash that was on their face went away, or wherever it was on their body went away. And of course, they thought the case was gone. It's only later in life when your body starts getting weaker that the syphilis attacks or it's able to attack the organs such as your eyes, your heart, your cardiovascular system, any, any place in your body, they could set up home and that's when they kill you. And this is the way with syphilis. But of course, the babies are being born with it.

11 *...Some 2 million pregnant women are infected with syphilis globally each year and around 1.2 million of these transmit the infection to their baby.*

12 *...Experts say an estimated one million babies die each year from congenital syphilis.*

13 *...The World Health Organization estimates that 12 million new cases of syphilis occur very year.*

14 *...Most people with syphilis tend to be unaware of it and so can unwittingly pass it on during sex or to an unborn child.*

15 *...In a comment on the study's findings, Peter Piot, director of London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, said it was a reminder that syphilis is not a disease of the past, but a major cause of death for hundreds of thousands of newborn babies"...* At present. And that's from your schools of higher learning that also brought you television. [laughing]

16 HIV, HIV scanning, if you want to know what it looks like, it looks real great on your monitor, on your lymph nodes. [shows on monitor] The little dots here, all of them, that's your HIV, HIV virus. And, of course, there are things you can do. I don't know of anything that will get rid of it, except **YAHWEH** Himself. That He's going to do. He's going to, but the earth is going to have to be

cleansed. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 Last week we were studying in **Isayah 56**. And I felt like I wasn't doing something right or people would understand that there's only Salvation in The House of **YAHWEH** and that's what your Scripture shows. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

18 There're thousands of religions out there, religious organizations, but the only place you're going to get Salvation is in **YAHWEH's** House and it's shown over and over and over by the Prophets, by the Apostles, by the Savior. Why would the Holy Scriptures say to seek the habitation of **YAHWEH**? And the word is used there. And the Catholic church, they took the Name **YAHWEH** out and put the word *lord* there which means *rabbi*. And most of it means dead rabbis because these are the lords that they pray to, that the Catholic church prays to today. And they, of course, they got the whole world to worshiping lords. The whole world is deceived. **YAHWEH** plainly says that in **Revelation 12:9**. You're a fool if you don't believe it, the whole world.

19 But in the Last Days, He says, "I will establish my House." Well, of course, we know that the House disappeared almost 2,000 years ago. On the door of the Apostle Kepha's house, before they destroyed him and his house and then built a church there nearby--a monastery, they call it. I call it a monster, a monster that's scary! They call it a monastery, so, I, I think that's what the word actually means! [laughing]

20 But the rabbis today go there and pray to the people. I guess they think their ghost is hanging around that site, so they pray to it. The body is found in Rome, they say, Kepha's body is found in Rome, what little is left of it and they're praying to that. It's kind of like praying to a brick wall also. They pray to the Wailing Wall, you know, and get as much results there as they do from these dead bones that they're praying to.

21 Their prayers are going to be answered. They're ruling the world and these're their prayers. "I want to rule the world, God." [laughing] "Help me to rule the world. Help me to own the world." Well they do. That prayer is certainly answered. **YAHWEH** allowed that to take place.

22 But remember, there are two of these trees in **Genesis**. Let's turn there and read it, **Genesis 2:9**. We see here two trees, but only one of them has Life. One of them has Life and the other one has death. **YAHWEH** shows that there're only seven of these Works of His, which He Prophesied to use, that would be The House of **YAHWEH**, and actually called The House of **YAHWEH**, that brings or where Life or Salvation is actually offered.

23 Well, to get Salvation, you've got to be tried. And that was the sole purpose for creation of mankind was to be tried, to give him a trial to where he could try out for this job in the Kingdom. You want a job? There're plenty of jobs, not in the schools of higher learning. Those are falling as you just saw. It's nothing but a scam. And, more and more people are realizing this now. And the schools of higher learning, they fall or collapse in their own greed and their own cheating.

24 I suppose you noticed on the news where the teachers, so many of them, school administrators were filed on for cheating on the students' records, giving them a higher grade than they actually made to boost their school and, of course, to make people think that, you know, they were really doing something great. When, in fact, the ability, the ability to teach is diminishing now, as **YAHWEH** prophesied it would. I can't think of the exact Scripture, but **YAHWEH** said, "I'll take away from you the wise man, the man of learning, the prophet and the priest, the bread of life. He's going to take everything from it." Well in the Hebrew words there, it meant the ability to teach wisely like, for instance, Solomon had and David had.

25 But it's written as if **YAHWEH** Himself took it away, but it's not that way. **YAHWEH** said, "This is what you're bringing on yourself." And, of course, the STD's that we saw and the syphilis that we thought were gone, they also attack the brain. And **YAHWEH** said this will bring you confusion, when these things get in your brain.

26 Two million new cases a year and then the last report was twelve million new cases a year. Now, of course, the children are being born with it, so it doesn't take that long to get to the brains of the latest people that we have with their fingers on the triggers and their hands on the strings that pull the world in the direction that its going now. And **YAHWEH** said, this will bring this about. What you're doing is going to bring you down, He said.

27 Well, He prophesied this, but who has believed our report, Isayah said. Who has believed our report that we're giving? Now **YAHWEH** said, "I call heaven and earth to witness this trial. I'm going to prove what I say." It will prove to you that this is actually what you're going to do to yourselves.

28 So the ability that we're seeing in the schools now is diminishing. I remember--I think I told you of this, but I remember one of the teachers in college saying, and he was bragging about nobody made an A in his class. And I thought, you know, he was bragging but I said, if he doesn't have the

intelligence to teach the class where the children can make A's or where they can learn it, you know, he needs to step aside and let someone else teach. But he was bragging about them not making an A. To me, this was saying, "I'm not capable of teaching you." And then I see this in Scripture where this is actually going to take place.

29 Well, now we're seeing it. And of course, the students that we have in the classrooms, they can't learn. They can't learn themselves because their minds are confused also. But the teachers who are teaching them have an inability from the confused minds that they have. So all this together has come up with what we saw in this film today. The Prophecy is being fulfilled. The schools are no longer capable of even teaching their own thing and then bringing it to pass in the world. And what they're wanting, of course, are moneymaking systems to keep the world working for them, just a scam to keep the world working for them, the big corporations.

30 But **YAHWEH** shows that there're two trees here. Then He shows in other Prophecies that there are seven of His Works.

31 And then in **Genesis 2:17** He says, **But of the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil you must not eat...** Meaning, don't go near; don't have anything to do with it. And it's going to fall. That's what all the rest of the Prophets showed. And **Revelation** is the best at that, bringing that to light, what is actually going to take place. Babylon, that means confusion, is fallen, is fallen.

32 Now the Tree of Righteousness only, if you look at **Genesis 4** there, the Tree of Righteousness only, not the churches. You can't go to the churches. If you do, you're serving and become a servant of Satan. That's what's shown in **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**. If you will write that down and read it. If you go there and work with them, then you become a servant of Satan the devil, bringing forth this tree of Righteousness and evil that **YAHWEH** says, "Have nothing to do with." And others said, some others said come out from among them. Touch not the unclean thing, which they're full of abominations, **Revelation** said. They're full of uncleanness. There's no way you can get around them without touching the unclean. And some of this uncleanness now, we see, will not come off. It doesn't come off. Once you get it on you, it stays with your body and it starts bringing it down even more than it is already.

33 But in **Genesis 4** now, we see of these two trees He says, **Genesis 4:6. So YAHWEH said to Cain: Why are you angry? And why are you**

**downcast?**... Have you ever seen that from a fallaway? It seems like they're bitter. They hate the world. They hate the House. They hate everything about the House. They can find more to gripe about than--than--than... I won't go there! [laughing]

34 But their mind, and He saw this and showed you this here in Cain. **Why are you angry?**... He says **...why are you downcast...** Why aren't you joyful? Why aren't you joyful? You should have found joy already, if you had been doing what I told you to do you would have this joy already in **YAHWEH**.

35 Why are you miserable and hateful, Cain? Well, all the world has gone the way of Cain. And of course, all the world is blaming everyone else. But they all have a part in it. If you go near or take service in these places, you become a part of that system, **YAHWEH** said.

36 **Verse 7, If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted?**... Do you get that? **Verse 7, If you do Righteousness...** You will be accepted. This word **accepted**, if you have a *King James Reference Bible*, it'll have a little *n* there by it and it'll say *excellence*. And if you look the word up in *Strong's*, that word **accepted**, it means *an elevation*, that **YAHWEH** is lifting you up. When you start doing Righteousness, then you start getting better. The confusion starts leaving. You start building your mind towards joy and gladness and you start becoming a servant to others and you really start enjoying life as **YAHWEH** Himself does.

37 It actually means *cheerfulness*, yes, that word **accepted** there in **verse 7** actually means *cheerfulness*. It means *exaltation in rank and character...* In rank and character. *...raising...* Being raised up as **YAHWEH** or Isayah said. Those that wait on **YAHWEH**, which means those that practice Righteousness, will be raised up like on eagle's wings. Well, this is what it's speaking of here. And many have found their joy in **YAHWEH** and many are going to be, Praise **YAHWEH**, put in those excellent jobs of excellence, or jobs of high degree above even the Malakim. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 It means *dignity* also, *excellency*, *accepted*, *highness*, *raise up...* These're all the things there, and if you study every one of those words you'll see what **YAHWEH** put in that little Hebrew word, where, "if you do Righteousness." Now, if you go to the mixture of Righteousness and evil, you start seeing that diminish with confusion of the mind, which we see. We're seeing it now, you know. You see these things taking place. When you see these things, as the Savior Yahshua said. If you

are Righteousness, or practice Righteousness, then you become this high, elevated character of joyful cheerfulness, and gladness.

39 Keep that in mind. Look over to **Deuteronomy**. Righteousness, keep Righteousness in mind, the word Righteousness and you turn to **Deuteronomy 6**. You'll see here, and you've got to put this together and be able to teach it. Being able to teach it is as important as learning it to begin with, but you've got to learn it before you can teach it to others.

40 **Deuteronomy 6:1. Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments...**

41 And down in **verse 5, And you must love YAHWEH...** Well, this takes some work because you've got to find out Who **YAHWEH** actually is and you can only see Him through the Prophets' writings, which show you **YAHWEH** is Just, when you don't find that in the world. **YAHWEH** is so Knowledgeable that He could create mankind and He is creating mankind in His Own Likeness and Image; and those who will allow this, who will actually choose this, they will reach this elevation that He says then where they can be trusted with Authority to actually rule the universe, or teach and guide the universe, be an example to the universe as Yahshua Himself is. Yahshua was the Shining Example and, of course, that's what you are training to be and that's the sole purpose of creation. There was no other reason to create mankind, for **YAHWEH** to create mankind, but for, to make him in His Likeness, to fulfill the jobs that He has open for them right now. Billions and billions of jobs that He has open for them right now.

42 I keep wanting to tell you about this thing that's headed this way. [laughing] I don't know how many of you are keeping up with it. But everything is falling, Praise **YAHWEH**, everything is falling in place for, you know, it looks like it could be as early as this year. [applause]

43 But, here just recently there was an asteroid pass the earth that was really close and nobody even knew anything about it till the gravity pull from this thing, you know, started causing a lot of trouble on earth. And then it was reported. Well, they said, "Oh yeah," they knew about it but they just didn't report it because it didn't seem to be, you know, anything that people would be concerned about so they kept it a secret. I'm thinking they were lying. I'm thinking they knew nothing about it. And I'm thinking with all their magnificent telescopes and their computers to watch the sky, I'm thinking they didn't see it. And,

of course, it slipped up on them.

44 If **YAHWEH** so wanted to, He could send what He did to Jupiter, on a six-day war. He could send that and totally destroy the earth if He wanted to. He is able to kill or He is able to give Life. What He doesn't like, of course, is seeing misery and hatred that develop into what we're seeing right now among the nations. He's made a way to stop this. And that's the reason, again, you were created so, if you will train, if you'll accept **YAHWEH** only, not the tree of mixture of Righteousness and evil. Put the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to work in your life. Teach it to your family. Be diligent in doing so, as you're told there in **Deuteronomy 6:7**. Be diligently talking about this when you rise up and when you go to bed.

45 One of the best things you can do when you wake up of a morning is start praying to **YAHWEH** for guidance. The mind of mankind is incapable of rulership. We're made that way. We're made to where emotions pull us. **YAHWEH** can give us that extra boost, but we have to ask for it. And, of course, we're told early in the morning, our thoughts should rise to You, **YAHWEH**. This will start you off in the way you want to go, if you'll ask Him for that guidance so you'll get your mind set, "Well, I won't be doing what I did yesterday. I don't want to do that again." And this way you won't be repenting of the same thing over and over.

46 I was telling someone this morning when they were confessing their sins, I said, you know, this is several times I've heard this. Now repenting is great, but conversion must follow this. So you've got to stop doing these things that you're repenting of. So wake up with **YAHWEH** on your mind and pray that He guides you every minute to keep you from making these stupid mistakes that you've made so many times that make you look like a blooming idiot. You know, that's, mother's flower garden, she raised blooming idiots! Well, don't be like that, be like **YAHWEH** Himself and ask for His Guidance to start with. Teach it to your children. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 The only way, the only way you can keep the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* from working is, of course, ignore it. Don't use it and it won't work for you and you will be like Cain. Why are you so angry, Cain? Why are you so bitter? You hate the world. Why are you always in a fight, in an uproar? We're speaking to the nations. All the nations have gone the way of Cain, not of **YAHWEH**. All the churches today are filled with evil. They bring forth evil. They don't bring forth the Laws of Righteousness, the *Peaceful Solution*

*Character Education Program*. They don't teach that. They don't love **YAHWEH**, which if you look back there to **verse 5** again, that's your first and greatest Commandment. First and greatest Law, the second one is, love your neighbor as yourself.

48 But you can't do this without **YAHWEH**'s Guidance. You can't do this and break any one of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And **I Yahchanan** says you're a liar. If you say that you love your brother and you don't keep **YAHWEH**'s Commandments, you're a liar. You're just like Cain, it says. Read **I Yahchanan 3, I Yahchanan 3**, and you will see.

49 He calls all these churches liars. They teach brotherly love. They don't even know what brotherly love is. All of them have gone the way of Cain. They're as responsible for the murders in Israel, in Afghanistan, in Iraq, all over the world. They're as responsible as the ones that pull the trigger to throw the bomb. Yes! The churches are responsible for this and the schools of higher learning.

50 But they got great plans. Their great plans are to depopulate the earth and they're making places of safety for themselves, to protect themselves, so they can start over and rule. Well, rule was what they were wanting to do in the first place that brought this. If you remember Satan. "Where have you been?" asked **YAHWEH**. "Ah just traveling back and forth, up and down." This is the one that wanted to raise herself above others. She didn't want to be a servant as Yahshua was. She's got all the world to wanting to do the same thing.

51 And if they were capable of actually protecting themselves through this horror that they got planned to come upon the earth shortly, if they were capable of protecting themselves, what are they going to come back to? If they're out there at the space station, or wherever their place of protection is, which I'm being told there's a bunch of them being built by several nations and others have it in their planning. Then they blow the earth up with nuclear wars, what have they got left? Do you think mankind could actually survive to clean this earth up? Not with the power of mankind. All that mankind can do is make things worse with their schools of higher learning.

52 Well, in **verse 25, And this will be our Righteousness...** Now this is what He said to Cain. If you do Righteousness, if you love **YAHWEH**, if you teach this Way of Righteousness to your children diligently, the Laws of **YAHWEH, verse 1, My Laws, Statutes, and Judgments**, this is your Righteousness. If you don't teach these, if you don't teach these, then it's sin. Sin lies at your door.

53 These Laws, Statutes, and Judgments and

loving **YAHWEH** and wanting to be a part of the **YAHWEH** Family, will actually help you to get rid of this sin that lies at your door. That He told Cain. If you do Righteousness you will be elevated, you will be lifted up, in character, in character, in knowledge and wisdom, the wisdom that it takes to manage authority, to manage knowledge to where it will only benefit and not hurt. The world doesn't have that wisdom. It has a lot of knowledge right now. Knowledge was increased in this generation, but they don't have the wisdom to manage it properly. And the plans they have are not to make it better, but destruction. The plans that all the governments have at this time, first strike, to survive or try to survive and have something left for their children or grandchildren. Now that's their form of righteousness that stinks. It's like dirty rags, filthy rags as **YAHWEH** said.

54 Well, this is in **Deuteronomy** now. If you go over, remember the word **Righteousness**, and go over here to **I Yahchanan**. **I Yahchanan**, way back here close to **Revelation** or **Yahdah**, just before **Yahdah**. **I Yahchanan**. Now here are the Apostles speaking. They claim to follow, the Christians claim to follow the New Testament, what they call the New Testament. Well, that New Testament, as described in **Hebrews 10:16**--this is in their so-called New Testament, where it says that I will give to them after those days, I will write my Laws in their hearts, in their minds will I write them! [laughing]

55 Without **YAHWEH**'s Laws, you're the cause of what is going on in the world. And if you take part in the churches, or you have somebody you're cuddling up to that's taking part in them, you're a devil worshiper. That's what **YAHWEH** calls you. That's the reason He said after the first and second admonition, let them, rather have nothing more to do with them. Get away from them so you won't suffer the same plague, which is death. Dying you will die. That's what **YAHWEH** says, never to be resurrected. You won't have part in the renewed world. The big problem is, the person that's pulling you out, be it daughter, son, whatever, father, sister, brother, they could be called later. They, after they're resurrected if they're not called now. But they could beat you out of your Salvation right now if you don't stand up to them and get them out of your house.

56 **I Yahchanan 3:4**. ...sin is the breaking of the Laws... We just read that. Sin lies at your door. That's what He told Cain in **Genesis 4:7**, remember? Well **I Yahchanan 3:4** says the same thing. Sin lies at your door. If you're not doing Righteousness, you're sinning. If you don't keep each one of them,

you're sinning, if you give in to either one of them. **James** or **Yaaqob 2:10** says the same thing. If you break one you're guilty of breaking them all. Going to the house of the Gods alone is breaking one because He's told you to have nothing to do with them. Cuddling up to those who follow Satan and her ways is breaking another. You're told to have nothing more to do with them. If you break one you're guilty of murder, you're guilty of confused minds that have brought all the STDs. You're guilty of sodomy, bestiality. You're guilty of pulling the trigger on a nuclear bomb. All the sins are going to fall on your head if you don't practice them all, that is, if there's one of those Laws that you don't practice, or refuse to practice.

57 In **I Yahchanan 3:6**. He says, **Whoever abides in Him does not sin...** That is, He keeps practicing and overcoming until he overcomes sin. And **YAHWEH** says, "I give them plenty of time to do so."

58 **Verse 7**, says, **Little children...** Don't let the churches deceive you. The churches are teaching sin. The schools of higher learning teach sin. They teach the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They teach sin. They teach you to sin. And if you go near them or cuddle up to them, you're guilty and become a part of their sins and all the sins are falling upon your head as well as theirs.

59 **Verse 7**, **Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous, just as He is Righteous.**

60 **Verse 8**, **He who commits sin is of the devil...** That's the tree of Righteousness and evil that brings forth the confusion that brings forth the destruction that we're seeing in all the world today, even to our own bodies.

61 Now that's, oh look at **verse 10**, **In this the children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest...** That is, they're made, it's made clear who they are. There is no confusion about who The House of **YAHWEH** is. Everybody on earth knows where The House of **YAHWEH** is right now. The people, the authorities saw to that. **YAHWEH** allowed them to do it to lift us up to where everyone on earth would know where The House of **YAHWEH** is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The American Indians knew this and wrote about it. You'll see more on this later, fantastic information.

62 People come here and they say they were hunting The House of **YAHWEH** because they saw it in Prophecy. A person who is living here right now, her daddy told her before he died, that there would be two brothers, there would actually be two brothers who would bring forth the Peaceful

Solution of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. Two brothers who would be the Two Witnesses, he said. And he told his daughter this, and his daughter came here after he died and became a part, her and her family became a part of The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 Well, that's what **YAHWEH** meant when He said, search. Yahshua said, search the Scriptures. **YAHWEH** said, "Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**." "And in the Last Days," He said, "I will establish My House again." And Salvation, He says, wasn't offered before this time because no one, there was no one available to teach it, or assigned to teach it, is what Zechariah says.

64 So there's no doubt on the face of the earth now, they know the Name, House of **YAHWEH** and they know the name Yisrayl Hawkins, and they know who I claim to be. They, some of them, about four million a week now, mmm-hmm. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's a lot of people a week right now who're inquiring to find out where we are. I don't know how many of those will actually come. I'm thinking that the more they find out, the more they'll be convinced.

65 **Verse 10, In this the children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest...** Made clear. They're made absolutely clear. So the person can make the choice to accept the Tree of Life.

66 Let's go back to **Deuteronomy** again. **Deuteronomy 12** this time, so there're no doubts as to where The House of **YAHWEH** is. In fact, it's called The House of **YAHWEH**. That name is ours, nobody else. Nobody else can even use it legally. They're breaking the law. They're breaking their own laws when they try to use it themselves. The only ones who can legally use the name House of **YAHWEH** is this place right here where you're sitting at this time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 Something more, we're the only ones on the face of the earth who're teaching **YAHWEH**'s Laws, love **YAHWEH**. They're saying, no, love the dead rabbis, the dead lords. And they're worshipping their bones, and worshipping the rocks that their tombs are made of or that house their bones.

68 Well, here in **Deuteronomy 12:5**, He says to seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, to seek it. And then in **chapter 17**, there're no doubts about this at all. **Deuteronomy 17:9**, go there, **Go to the Priests...** There. **...who are Levites, and to the Judge who is in office at that time. Ask for their decision...** Ask for their decision? [laughing] Now, if you don't ask for their decision, you're sinning. Did you get that? This is a Law. This is

coming straight from **YAHWEH**, Who inspired the Prophets. You're a fool if you don't believe it, and you're a worse fool if you don't do it. Then you're like the dogs that turn to their own vomit. You know what you're supposed to do, but you don't do it. So set your mind to be a part of **YAHWEH**'s House and learn, learn that way and you will find joy instead of bitterness. **...who is in office at that time. Ask for their decision.**

69 **Verse 10** says, **You must act according to the sentence they pronounce for you at the place...** At the place. You can't go to some other place and get **YAHWEH**'s decision. Do you get that? That's a Law. He won't be at some other place. He's only gonna be at the place where He offers Salvation. That's His Habitation, **YAHWEH** said, the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. The place, at the place.

70 **Verse 11, According to the Laws they teach you...** That's where the Laws of **YAHWEH** are taught. That's the only place on earth that the Laws of **YAHWEH** are taught. I know there're people out there saying they teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**, they're liars. According to the Apostles, they are liars. According to Yahshua, they are liars. Satan has liars all over the world lying about Salvation to the people who come to them. They're liars. They don't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If they taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**, they would teach, "You've got to go to The House of **YAHWEH**." Don't you see that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 So they're liars. If they speak not according to the Prophecy and the Laws it's because there is no Light in them, period. They're doing it falsely. They're doing it for selfish gain sake. They got their own selfish motives as Yahshua said.

72 **Verse 11, According to the Laws they teach you...** In that place, at that place that **YAHWEH** chooses **...they give you, you shall do...** Oh, you will do it. That's a Law. If you don't do it, you become a child of Satan the devil. It will keep you out of the Kingdom.

73 Look back to **Deuteronomy 12** again, **Deuteronomy 12**, now that you've got that in mind, in the place. And remember **verse 5** said, seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, that's The House of **YAHWEH**, the place which **YAHWEH** your Father shall choose.

74 In **verse 7, There, in front of YAHWEH...** Which means **YAHWEH** is there. **There, in front of YAHWEH...** Which means He knows and He sees you are at the Appointed Time, keeping His Sabbaths, at His Habitation, within His Walls.

75 **There in front of YAHWEH your Father...** Now there ain't no way that you can mistake this.

You know, it's plain. It's in every version of the Holy Scriptures. The only thing they've changed is they took the Name **YAHWEH** out and put the word *lord* and *god* there in Its place, but you already know that. So you know it's **YAHWEH** and you know, here, and no uncertainty at all what He's saying.

76 **...in front of YAHWEH...** At the place He chooses, The House of **YAHWEH**. There's only one on the face of the earth right now, only one. This is it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **There in front of YAHWEH your Father you and your families shall eat...** Eat? Eat! [laughing]

77 If you could see what they've cooked up for you over there, the color alone just makes your mouth water. The color of that Okie chicken today! Tender, juicy, Okie chicken that's just the right color, the right texture, everything! And smell! I could, I could actually smell it. I imagined it I think! But I thought I was smelling it this morning up here. [laughing]

78 It is, that right there, you shall eat. **...your families...** Your families, notice, **...shall eat and you shall rejoice...** You're going to find rejoicing there. (Let's see where to here?)

79 **Verse 11, Then there will be a place...** There will be a place. If the Salvation is offered, there will be a place where **YAHWEH** will offer it. **...place YAHWEH will choose to establish His Name...** We're the only ones who're established His Name. We, The House of **YAHWEH**, established **YAHWEH's** Name in the land that became the chief of the nations, as was prophesied, chief of the nations. In the land. He brought us from the ends of the earth, the last ends of the earth to be inhabited. Oklahoma and Texas were. And, not because we were told to go west young man, but that's what our parents did. [laughing]

80 **Verse 12, And you shall rejoice...** Now, if you don't learn to rejoice, you're breaking **YAHWEH's** Law. **...in front of YAHWEH, you and your wife (wives), your sons, your daughters, your menservants, your maidservants...** Everyone. Another Law says, everyone who're in your household, whether they're believers or not, you know, even your menservants, your maidservants, everybody. But definitely your sons and your daughters are commanded to go. And if you're the governor of that house and they don't want to go, then you're held responsible for their sin if they don't come. You've become a part of their sins and, of course, a part of Satan the devil. **...and the Levite who lives within your gates, since he has no portion nor inheritance with you.**

81 **Verse 13, Be careful not to sacrifice your burned offerings in every place you please...** That's a Law, you can't do it.

82 **Verse 14, But only in the place YAHWEH chooses out of one of your tribes...** To set His Name.

83 And **verse 16, Only you must not eat the blood...** Now. Don't eat the blood. People don't even know how to keep from eating blood today. Not even in Israyl.

84 Look at **verse 18, But you must eat these in front of YAHWEH your Father in the place YAHWEH your Father chooses...** I don't see how anyone could ever, let's go back to **verse 11**, misunderstand that. In front of **YAHWEH**.

85 **Deuteronomy 12:11. Then there will be a place...** There will be a place.

86 Look at **Deuteronomy 12:1. These are the Judgments; the Laws, which you must observe to do...** This is it. These are the Laws. Now, if you don't do it then, let's go back to **Genesis 3**, and here's where you stand.

87 **Genesis 3:10. So Adam said; I heard the Word of YAHWEH being proclaimed in the garden, and I was afraid because I had sinned...** I had sinned. **...and I hid myself...** Didn't want to come to services, of course, because he was ashamed. She was ashamed.

88 **Verse 11, And YAHWEH said" Someone deceived you so that you would sin!...** They deceived you so you would sin. **...You have eaten from the tree about which I commanded you, you should not eat!...** Well, of course, seen in that church and now I got to go and face the Priests and they know, they saw me. They know that I was there. I've got to hide somewhere.

89 Let's be turning over to **Yaaqob** or *James*, if you have a *King James Version* now. Remember, two places of worship. One you can worship **YAHWEH**. The other one you can worship Satan the devil. And you don't even have to know him, you don't even have to know her. [laughing] You can worship. You can worship her without even knowing it. (I'll find this in just a minute and give you the page number). **Yaaqob 4**, found on page 955, 955.

90 Satan can't, can't and won't bring you Life. She wouldn't if she could. She hates mankind because she knows the potential of mankind and why he was created, what potential he has in ruling the universe. And we do have that great potential if we just, if we just yield to **YAHWEH**, but you've got to choose it. That's all. And it may take some longer to overcome but you can overcome. And

**YAHWEH** doesn't hold you responsible for what you can't, what you don't have the ability to do. He doesn't hold you responsible for that. But what you have the ability to do, He holds you responsible for it. We can help. If you're weak, we can help you. All you've got to do is ask the Priests, like **YAHWEH** says. We're there to help. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 But notice now in **Chapter 4** of **Yaaqob** or **James** of the *King James Version*. **Yaaqob 4:12**. He, **YAHWEH**, **There is One Lawgiver...** Satan doesn't give you Laws, she gives you democracy, freedom from the Laws. That's what all the churches teach. That's what all the religions teach, freedom from the Laws. And they teach that Jesus did it for you, so you're set free from the Laws.

92 I was reading something from one of the bible helps. And you could see the hatred, the man, the writer called it the **Book of Galatians** that set us free from "the legalistic forms of the law". [laughing] Yeah, it did, it gave you freedom to go to hell and burn! [laughing] But that's all it gives you. If you notice there, too, that **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who can save or to destroy. The word **Yahshua**, it means **YAHWEH will save His People from their sins**.

93 Another verse that was written by a Prophet said **YAHWEH** knows how to save His People. I believe that was in one of the **Psalms**. The secret to understanding this is, who are His People? Now He's going to save you, if you are His People, from your sins. And that's what **Yahshua** died for, to save **YAHWEH's** People from their sins. **YAHWEH's** People are the ones who practice His Laws, as we just read. These're His People, the ones who choose to practice His Laws.

94 Those of you who say, "Well, I've tried

---

**Satan can't, can't and won't bring you Life. She wouldn't if she could. She hates mankind because she knows the potential of mankind and why he was created, what potential he has in ruling the universe. And we do have that great potential if we just, if we just yield to YAHWEH, but you've got to choose it. That's all.**

---

---

**...it may take some longer to overcome but you can overcome. And YAHWEH doesn't hold you responsible for what you can't, what you don't have the ability to do. He doesn't hold you responsible for that. But what you have the ability to do, He holds you responsible for it. We can help. If you're weak, we can help you. All you've got to do is ask the Priests, like YAHWEH says. We're there to help. Praise YAHWEH**

---

this several times and I just can't do it. I forget." **YAHWEH** doesn't hold you guilty for what you can't do. He holds you guilty for how much you try, how much effort you're putting into overcoming. And there're ways that, little things, techniques you can use if you will just ask, the counselors can give you those techniques. The Elders are fully trained in this, the Priests are.

95 But He says, **YAHWEH, There is One Lawgiver...** That is, **YAHWEH. ...Who is able to save...** Notice. **...Who is able to save and to destroy...** He's able to save you or He's able to destroy you.

96 If you turn back to **Mattithyah**, the Savior spoke of this, because mainly, the reason this is written is because they're trying to teach you that you have an immortal soul, like the lie that Satan told to Eve and Eve fell for it. She was deceived by it that, "You have an immortal soul, Eve." But you don't have that immortal soul.

97 If you notice here in **Yahshua's** Writings, and you're a fool if you don't believe His Writings, His Words in **Mattithyah 10:28. Mattithyah 10:28**. He says, **Do not fear those who kill the body, but are not able to kill the spirit...** The *King James Version* there says *soul*. **...but rather, fear Him...** That is, **YAHWEH. ...Who is able to...** He's the One Lawgiver, Who is able to save or to destroy. **...fear Him Who is able to destroy both soul and body in Gehenna...** If it was immortal, it couldn't be destroyed, could it? But He is able to do that. And the way He does it is shown in **Revelation**.

98 Let's turn over to **Revelation 22**. Yahshua, the word **Yahshua** means *YAHWEH will save His People from their sins*. How does He do this? You seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. You come to His House. You ask the Priests. Don't tell the Priests what you want or what you are gonna to refuse to do. He'll probably tell you go see a Baptist, you're in the wrong spot!

99 In **Revelation 22:12, And behold I come quickly...** This is Yahshua speaking here. **And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me...** To lift you up, to give you Authority, the Authority that He has now. That's what He wants to give to you. That's what **YAHWEH** wants to give to you. And He says make the choice, choose Life or death, death and destruction. He's able to destroy everything, even the memory of you. **...My Reward is with Me, to give to every man according...** To His works or, **...according as his works will be.** And if you don't receive this Work, assigned by Him, that means you missed out. Now's the time to Work on those points that you're missing.

100 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

101 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** Yes, they belong to **YAHWEH** as **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** tells you. They're the ones who're practicing, practicing keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, practicing coming to perfection. If you don't practice it, that means you're not trying. And the effort you put into it, is the effort that you're being judged by.

102 **Blessed are those who keep His... YAHWEH's...Laws, that they might have right to the Tree of Life...** That's the Tree of Righteousness, the Tree of Life, notice, the Tree of Life. The others don't have that right. If you're not practicing **YAHWEH's** Laws, you don't have that right to the

Tree of Life, living forever, Eternal Life. **...and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

103 **Verse 15, For outside are dogs, and sorcerers...** Dogs, that's sodomites, if you want to look the word up. Where you're going to church, those places are filled with these things that He names here in **verse 15**.

104 **Verse 16, I, Yahshua...** They're full of God worshipers and you become a part of that God worship when you go to those places. And whether you know it or not, you're learning from them. They're teaching you. They've become your teacher, and you have become their student, a student of Satan the devil, asking for confusion.

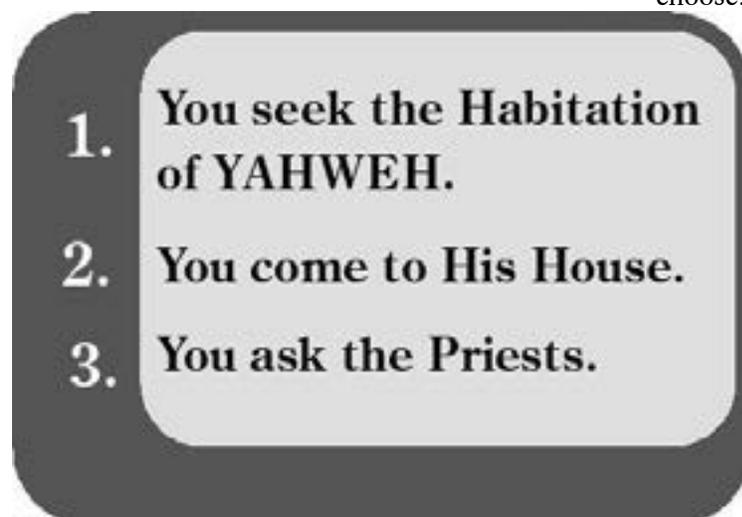
105 **Verse 16, I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** To testify these things, notice where it's going to be told to you. It's not being told in the churches and the religions of the world. They're teaching you democracy, freedom from the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

106 **...I am the root and the offspring of David...** This goes all the way back now, if you remember, to **Genesis 49**. The offspring of David, the Rightful Owner of the Scepter of Righteousness Who, Whose donkeys were hitched to the Vine. He was the Vine, and the donkeys' colts hitched to the Branch, the Branch of The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. **...I am the root and offspring of David, the bright and morning star.**

107 **Verse 17, And the Spirit and the brides, say: Come! And let him who hears, say: Come!...** Let him who hears teach. Come to the House, House of **YAHWEH**. **...And let him who is thirsty come...** To The House of **YAHWEH**, the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, within the Walls of **YAHWEH**. **And whosoever will...** Whosoever will choose, will choose. **...let him take of the water of Life freely.**

108 Well my time is up. I wanted to get further into this, this time, but my time is up. Now surely that was simple enough for everybody. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] So if you don't now, well you can't blame me for it. I'm going all out, even to embarrassment to get this over so no one will misunderstand where The House of **YAHWEH** is and what you have to do to remain a part of that House, this House.

109 **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Three

## The Prophecies For This Generation #11—Satan Plans To Destroy Heaven And Earth, And Mankind Under The Name Of Mary 07/16/11

---

*K Yahchanan O.: It is now my great honor to present to you, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone. Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Don't miss this meal today! **YAHWEH** has blessed us at His House. Go to His House and eat and rejoice, **YAHWEH** says.

3 (Let's see.) I think, I think with everything taking place, I don't know if you heard, but they're expecting the temperatures to be in the 120s before the summer is out. I asked for 126. We can do it! We can get through it! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Set your mind. Set your mind to rejoice through all of this. It's very needful to get or to usher in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, everything that's taking place.

4 But 120s, now, if you'll cut your air conditioners off, you know, you can live without them. I lived without them before I came here and I'm living without them now. You can do it.

5 But also, I'd like to ask you to start conserving water because of the longtime drought that we're facing. And we've already had some wells go down. But if you'll remember what I told you about how people use to bathe for 6,000 years and before electricity was invented. Just before the 1900s, electricity was invented and, of course, everything

was running water after that and, you know, we had the services come into our house. Well, we didn't have them for several years after I was born and we didn't have bathrooms in the houses either. This seems like it's been here forever, but it hasn't.

6 But you can live without those things. You can take two cups of water, one in one pan, another in the other pan and a soap and a rag and you can bathe in two cups of water. They did it for years. If you had to carry it in a bucket you would--you would conserve that bucket of water! [laughing] Especially if you had to carry it for about a hundred yards! But pretend you do.

7 They still have dishwashing basins for sale. You need two of them for washing dishes; one to rinse them, one to wash them in. And it can be done; you can save a bundle of money.

8 Cut your hot water heaters off. They're really not needed. Even if you go ahead and bathe in cold water, it'll cool you down for a little while anyway! [laughing] But that will save you a bundle of money too. You'd be surprised the gas you're wasting that's going through that hot water heater. Very inefficient too. And you really need to start practicing right now, practicing to save money.

9 The drought, they say, is going to be spreading. It was on the farm reports. They had a special on



it. We'll try to bring you some on that news if you don't watch the news. But, they are expecting a long drought now--finally alerted to it. Of course, you still see people watering their lawns, which is a big waste, I think.

10 Somebody told me that they were driving down the road the other day, now this was kind of a rich man. He's a guy that I do business with. But he said he saw these--this man out in the front yard eating grass. And so he told his chauffer to turn around and go back and he asked the guy, he says "Why are you eating grass?" And he said "I don't have any food." And he said, "Well, get in the car, get in my car. I'll take you and feed you." And he said, "Well, I got my family here too." "Well where are they?" "They're out in the backyard. The grass is more plentiful back there." So he said, "Well get them all. Get them all in my limousine."

11 So they were driving down the road then. This guy said he was so thankful, you know, that this guy was gonna take his family and feed them. And he said, "Well actually," he says, "My grass is greener in my back yard anyway and it needs mowing, so..." [laughing] Well, that shows the love, too, you know, today's love, sort of.

12 The ranchers are selling their cattle. They look like skin and bones on television. I guess they've waited too long. They don't have the money to feed them. They're losing their farms and ranches, many of them are. Someone told me they were amazed at the amount of foreclosures and sales, you know, sheriff sales on houses and land now. So, it's beginning to hurt everyone. They're losing their farms. They're losing their cattle. They're losing their livelihoods. Many people started committing suicide back in the '30s because of this.

13 Unemployment now has reached Abilene, they say. They say they thought we'd get through this. Well, the blessings came to Abilene because I came to Abilene. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] When I came to Abilene in '67, there were rows and rows of empty houses. There was nothing here. It was like a pile of rocks, you know, nobody wanted it. And **YAHWEH** started blessing Abilene the year that he brought me here. I went into the rent business and I couldn't buy rather I couldn't put in rent trailers fast enough or rent houses. But, the blessings are going to be withdrawn. And people are going to see where these blessings came from, at last. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 You know when they told Yeremyah that Satan, the queen of heaven, that they worshiped her because she gave them all the money they wanted and they never lacked for anything. That's

in **Yeremyah 44**. Remember that now. **Yeremyah 44**, you see the queen of heaven worshiped. There were a lot of sightings back then, a lot of pictures taken.

15 You know I told you about the Polaroid camera that they tied to the donkey's tail, or the camel's tail! Well, there are actually no pictures of Mary, but they got one they say is her. Someone dreamed it up. Might be like the Mona Lisa, you know, the man's head put on a woman's body. You know, it could be most anything in an artist's mind he can come up with anything. And with today's television they might even get one in the clouds and sky or wherever.

16 I'm not saying she doesn't appear. You know, this woman is full of tricks. Ask her sometime "Well, what do you want me to do, keep the Commandments?" If she ever appears to you, "What do you want me to do, keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH**?" Ask her that question. Ask her if she keeps the Commandments of **YAHWEH**!

17 Anyway, anyway, the things that are taking place right now, **YAHWEH** says that they didn't even know it was Him Who blessed them, that these blessings all came from **YAHWEH** and they didn't have sense enough to know it. They thought it was Satan herself blessing the people for worshiping her. She has no Power to give you blessings. She can't. She can't do anything on her own. She can cause trouble. She can make deceptions and she can influence other people, as we see in the Holy Scriptures. But she won't, she won't bless you. She curses you. Her job is to curse you and to take you down. In fact, she wants to destroy the whole United States.

18 One more thing before we get into the sermon. Due to the storms and the trying to get roofs back over everyone's head and fences back up and all the damage that was done, we spent a lot of money. And of course, we need help. It's hard. It's hard to keep up with these bills. If you've bought a 2x4 lately you know what I mean, or a piece of metal. You know that it's very expensive to do these repairs. And we do have almost all the people back dry again, in more ways than one.

19 But at the same time, we've had a lot of cars breakdown; automobiles and tractors and equipment and stuff like that that we need. We've started selling some of the scraps that we have. That helps some, but it's not bringing in near what we've had to spend because of this. And we do need your help if you can. Don't hurt yourself in doing so, but if you can, we could use it.

20 The sightings of Mary. I think Mary is very desperate right now. When they speak of Mary,

they want you to believe that it's Yahshua's mother, Miriam, who was a very Righteous woman, raised in the hills of Galilee, brought up on the Laws, the Commandments of **YAHWEH**, who followed those Laws strictly, married a very Righteous Man and gave birth to Yahshua. And of course, she taught Him and raised Him. Her and His dad taught Him the Laws of **YAHWEH** from day one, strictly as was told to us all in **Deuteronomy 6:7**. The Laws, Statutes and Judgments of **YAHWEH** that teach love for **YAHWEH**, the number one Law in your Holy Scriptures, love for **YAHWEH**.

21 You don't see love for **YAHWEH** in the world today. You even mention the Name out in public and right away the hatred is shown in the peoples' eyes. If you let them know you follow the Laws you'll see more hatred and they don't want you around them after that. But that's, in fact, if you don't know it, we are, I am the most hated man on the face of the earth because I teach **YAHWEH's** Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And they proved that in their own court system here in Abilene.

22 I'm not trying to punish Abilene, I wouldn't, I literally love Abilene. It reminds me of Abel and the fight he went through, also Yerusalem and the fight that our Savior and the Apostles went through. And I would like to see Abilene repent and turn to **YAHWEH**, totally. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 But she wants, her desire, Satan's desire, if you'll be turning over to **Isayah 14**, Satan's desire is to destroy mankind. And these appearances that she's making here right now, they're to encourage them, in what they're doing, encourage them in sin. There's nothing, there's nothing Lawful, or nothing Righteous, no Righteousness coming forth from the religions of this world today. They've done away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**, all the religions have. There're very few of the Laws that they even try to follow anymore. The only ones keeping **YAHWEH's** Sabbath Days, Sabbath Appointments with **YAHWEH** is The House of **YAHWEH**. There's no one else, no other religions.

24 But she wants, she thinks it's her job, she's made it her goal to try to destroy **YAHWEH's** creation. **YAHWEH** had a Plan. His Plan was to make mankind in His Image and choose from those millions, billions, trillions of people, the ones who would allow Him to make them in His Image and then give them eternal positions in His Kingdom as families, as families. Becoming members of His Family or of the **YAHWEH** Family, all known as The House of **YAHWEH** and, of course, reproducing and taking over the vast universe that is out there

for that, for the taking, for training and for living, of course, making them livable again, the old waste places. That's why **YAHWEH** created mankind.

25 Satan became very jealous of mankind when she saw, through Abel, that he was going to make it, that he was going to be one of them in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom and actually overcome sin and refuse to participate in it. And, of course, she set her goal to destroy mankind and we see this in **Isayah 14** here.

26 These appearances that she's got going now are just to add more deception to what we already see in the world today. When the world was created and when **YAHWEH** set the two trees, the two religions, when He allowed those two religions to take place, that one tree that was a mixture of Righteousness and evil, it branched out and it became a multitude of religions that we see throughout the world. Egypt was the place that it was displayed most because they worshiped every known God in Egypt. And, of course, they didn't have the Name **YAHWEH** there because He wasn't a God, never claimed to be a God. But they had all the known Gods listed and they couldn't find in the books the Name of **YAHWEH**. When Mosheh said that **YAHWEH** was the One Who sent him, they couldn't find His Name, didn't know Him. Well, the world doesn't know Him today. In fact, He took His Name away from Israyl even, the twelve tribes of Israyl.

27 But this multitude of religions has also deceived the world. Each one of them has a tactic. One of them is, you know, signs and wonders, which has now started again as Prophecy said it would, as we will see in just a little while. But the signs and wonders are going to increase and each time they do, people, they think, "Well this is, you know, it's appearing unto me because I'm so, I'm so good and holy and God just can't do without me." And this is what's going on in their mind that, "God is gonna bless me now." And, one man said he stopped being a drug dealer and went to the Catholic church, which was a step down I thought, and became a priest in the Catholic church. Well, what does he teach? He teaches the same deception, the same unbelief in what the Prophets have spoken. He teaches unrighteousness. Before that, you know, he was just giving them something to rejoice with because their minds was already gone.

28 Well here in **Isayah 14** now and start there with **verse 12. Isayah 14:12**. He says, **How you have fallen... How have you fallen. ...from heaven, O Hillel; Lucifer, Venus, child of the light! How you are cut down to the ground, you who weaken**

**the nations!...** Now, if you get that she's prophesied right here to take the nations down, weaken them.

29 There is so much Power, could be so much Power given to those who serve **YAHWEH**. Yahshua stands as an Example of that right now, sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. And this is what He is talking about, the weakness that is, she's weakening the nations, the people, weakening their minds. Some of it is brought about by eating unclean foods.

30 I hate to say it, but I know that some are still eating in these unclean restaurants and it's a no-no. You really need to come out from among them and be separate. Fix your own foods--that's a thing you can do. There's no excuse in not. If need be, you know, rough it like I did when I was a child. You get used to it. It's bad. It's hard sometimes to go to bed hungry. Take you a glass of water and you'll readily see that it quickly gets rid of the hunger if you get your mind off of it. [laughing] But that's part of the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* and if you put it to use in your life, you can control your body.

31 But the weakening of the nations starts with confusion of the mind from eating unclean animals and taking in these unclean parasites. The things of the world, especially in Abilene, if they know who you are they will go to the restroom and they'll "doctor up" your food. Now, we know this for a fact. We know they do this to other people besides us. Like if they don't like a policeman or something like this, they do these things. Now this is the confusion you see, this is the hatred. The love is cold as Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24**, about **verse 12**. Their love, they have no love. They have a hatred, a confused mind of bitterness to where they don't know what to do.

32 We were shown some of the results of the army boys that had been sent to Afghanistan and Iraq and they came back. There are about 75,000 of them now, they're homeless. They can't get a job. Their training was to fight. They've gone through this trauma. They stand around. Now, these are the obvious ones.

33 What you're dealing with in the cafeterias, the unclean world, you're dealing with uncleanness from women. That is an everyday thing in cafeterias because women work there. But then you're also, the men are also unclean, but when they want to make your food unclean they can do it quickly and without you even knowing it. They can mix it in your beans or with your meat or whatever and you never know you ate it.

34 Now this is what you're facing when you go

out there and somebody finds out this is where you're from. Automatically, they hate us without a cause. They hate you without a cause if they find out you're a member of The House of **YAHWEH**. Don't think it's strange if the world hates you.

35 Well, Satan, of course, hates mankind and she has weakened the nations. She's bringing their strength down to where they can't think clearly. They have no love, not even for one another.

36 In **verse 13**, He says, **For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens. I will raise my throne above the stars...** These stars, let's see if I can find the article here, the correct translation of this. And I won't read you all of this because the Great Kohan Yahodah is gonna bring a sermon on it, probably during the Feast.

37 (Let's see. 14, 13. Here we go maybe.) This word here **stars**, we find it again, let's turn there and read that first before we read this other. **Revelation 12** because here's where we see it. Hold your place, we'll be coming back here to **Isayah**. I never noticed this before, until last night when Kohan Yahodah David and I were working late last night. I think he went all night, but I quit after a while. [laughing]

38 But anyway I noticed that the word here in **Isayah 14:13** was feminine. So we decided, I said well let's look this up in **Revelation** and see if this is too. Because it shows here in **Revelation 12:4**. He says, **And her tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them...** Now we know that word **cast** means *assigned*. So these people joined her, these beings joined her and they were assigned duties on earth. That's what the word **cast** there means. I don't know why they put it cast, but she merely appointed them in positions on earth, to the earth.

39 **...And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered, in order to devour...** That is, to destroy. **...her Son as soon as He was born...** Well, if she could have done this, she could have destroyed the Work of **YAHWEH** and, of course, the means of reconciling mankind to **YAHWEH**.

40 Let me see if I can find that **Revelation 12:3** as corrected. **And there appeared another wonder in heaven and behold a great red dragon having seven heads and ten horns...** These are shown in **Daniyl** and also **Revelation 17**. **...and seven crowns upon her heads.**

41 **Verse 4, And by her going to and fro to cause the transgression...** Cause transgression. **...of YAHWEH's Laws, dragged out the third part of the Holy sister Malakim of YAHWEH...**

Now, the world's authoritative books, they say this word actually means. ...**the Holy sister Malakim of YAHWEH. These are those who did not hold fast and she, the dragon, did cause them to fall away...** To not keep YAHWEH's Laws. ...**And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered, in order to devour her Son as soon as He was born.**

42 So these were female messengers of YAHWEH. At one time Holy, but left their Holy estate as one of the Apostles said, left their Holy estate and, of course, they're confined to the position she has given them on earth at this time, as one of the Apostles wrote.

43 **Verse 9, And the dragon was cast out...** Well, that's going into another Scripture. But remember that and then go back to **Isayah** here. **Isayah 14.**

44 And she pulled these away, made them fall away with her teaching of power. You know, "You can build you a church over here and you can have people flocking to you. You can build you a church down here, this way, and have people flocking to you and you won't have to do what the Priests of The House of YAHWEH tell you. We'll rise or raise ourselves above the Priests." That's what you're reading right here. Read it again.

45 Notice **verse 13**, this was her teaching to Eve, in fact, and caused her to take on the same character, the same hateful character that Satan herself has.

46 **Isayah 14:13. For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH...** And she had a third part. Now, if you could imagine the vast network of what we know of the heavens you could imagine then the trillions of beings that have followed her, female beings, that have become whatever. And easily convinced them, seems like, to follow her in this rebellion towards YAHWEH.

47 **...I will sit in the highest place...** Myself. "I won't have to sit under a Priest. I won't have to be instructed by a Priest," is what she's saying. **...on the Holy mountain...** This mountain, the uplifted promotion of YAHWEH. **...of the congregation...** Of the congregation of YAHWEH. Well, let's read just a few more here, in between this.

48 Let's look at **verse 17, And they...** Let's see. No, let's go back to **verse 14, I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.**

49 **Verse 15, Yet you will be brought down...** Or you will bring yourself down. **...to Sheol...** As this should have been written. **...the grave, to the sides of the pit...** She's actually destroying her own self in taking away or putting hatred in

place of love is one of the things that we know for sure brings down the body.

50 Putting hatred in your mind, this is one of the things they say that is destroying the minds of the soldiers because they teach them hatred for the enemy. They've got to teach hatred for the enemy in order for this person to kill. I've told you this was a trick of the Catholic church and Malachi Martin told about this himself.

51 But history shows the crusades that took place, the popes would say, "Stop fighting among yourselves. Join me in this fight against these people here and we'll take their lands. You'll be wealthy." So, the promise of riches. "You can rise above these people. Take everything they've got for yourself and you can build you an empire." This is all put in their minds. The same as it was in Yahshua's mind when she showed Him all the kingdoms of the earth and said, "This is yours if you will work with me. Serve me." And, of course, Yahshua turned it down. He was prepared, in advance, by Miriam and Yahseph--the mother and dad, from day after day after day, diligently, so He was able to resist this.

52 These are the kind of children we'll be bringing forth very soon in the Kingdom itself. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] That's the breeding program that YAHWEH has in His Plan for The House of YAHWEH and all of those who have made it before us. At the end, we will totally, we will totally replace all of those who killed themselves off. We will replace them with beings who will never go to war. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Never lift up sword against another, again, as is said in **Isayah 2:2** or **2:4**, I believe it is.

53 The boys that we see coming back, if you'll keep this in mind, if you notice them, they'll show pictures of them on the street now. They're homeless. They have no jobs. They can't get a job. They're wandering around like they're lost. They're looking at people when they go by, you know, and they'll turn their head and watch, follow them as they go by. Their minds are gone.

54 One of the deteriorations is, of that mind, is to put extreme hatred in that mind. It destroys certain cells of the mind. So this is one of the ways of weakening the nations, putting hatred there. The popes used to say, Malachi Martin said, but also the history of the crusades said, they would put propaganda out against a certain group who was keeping YAHWEH's Laws. These Galileans, when they started persecuting

them, now this occurred way back even before the Apostle Shaul, but he showed how extreme it was when he told about his own life doing the will of the priests, the Pharisees and Sadducees and Essenes, where he would get letters to kill; authority, a license to murder, a license to kill. And he would hunt these people down. They would form a colony some place to where they thought they were safe. And there they would practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

55 Well, the Catholic Church had to contend with these people because they were teaching the Prophecies and the Laws. The Pharisees, who became Catholics, they didn't want those Laws anymore. They didn't want them in their lives at all. So they tried to get rid of that, wipe out that past history when they once were forced. They were forced living in the kingdom of Samuyl and **YAHWEH** said, "This is the way they were Samuyl when I brought them out of Egypt. They haven't changed." They just pretended they changed for a while. [laughing] And, of course, they hated Samuyl. They hated and rejected **YAHWEH** through Samuyl.

56 Well, the Catholic church, they finally got rid of all of these Laws and said, "You've got to do what the rabbis tell you." These were the Pharisees and then later the popes, as they became the "supreme power" of God, when they said, "This Law is changed to the first day of the week." It became a death penalty to worship on the Seventh Day instead of the first day. When they said, "Don't use the Name anymore," it was a death penalty. Like they said to Y Jeremyah the Prophet, "Don't speak in that Name, don't prophesy to us in that Name or we will kill you." So it was a death penalty.

57 Well, when the Apostle Shaul, before he became converted he was doing just that. He was a Roman soldier and he went out with a license to kill given unto him by the priests--the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. He was a servant of Satan the devil. He wasn't a servant of **YAHWEH** until he was converted.

58 **Verse 15, Yet you will...** Now, if you're thinking about the apparitions, [laughing] if you're thinking that Yahshua appeared unto a Satan worshiper and converted him, and that was another Work, no it wasn't. Yahshua's Work was prophesied. That was one of the questions that was brought up and I want to get it out of your mind because there're only Seven Works of **YAHWEH** prophesied. Yahshua and His Apostles were part of these Seven Works.

59 Yahshua, yes, He has the Power to appear to anyone and say anything He wants to, to that person. And His Work is, as it was with the Samaritan woman, to plant something in his mind or her mind. Satan also has that power, that authority. She can't force it, but she can deceive by planting things in your mind, just like Yahshua did with the Apostle Shaul. Both of them have the same Power, the same Authority. He wasn't breaking any Laws by going to one of Satan's servants. Satan wasn't breaking any Laws by approaching Eve. The Law that she broke was she taught Eve to sin, to be like her in character.

60 Well, **Verse 15, Yet you will be brought down to Sheol; the grave...** That is, you'll bring yourself down. ...to the sides of the pit.

61 **Verse 16, Those who see you will stare at you, and they will talk about you, saying; Is this the one; the adversary, who shook the earth, and made kingdoms tremble?...**

62 **Verse 17, Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness...** Well, of course, that's the Prophecy that's very close to come.

63 They're saying now, the ex-CIA agent and his crew, no longer with the CIA, but were with them for years, I don't have the article with me, but they're saying now that they suspect that the big wars are going to start in September of this year. I'm thinking, I'm thinking you better start overcoming the little things. Do some fasting, praying, humble yourselves and see what a blessing it is to be told what to do, that **YAHWEH** has actually, actually went to the trouble to bring forth a House that can tell you what to do to stay in contact with Him.

64 One of the main things, of course, is keeping your Sabbath Appointment in **YAHWEH**'s House with **YAHWEH**. Don't let a root of bitterness spring up, coming straight from Satan's inspiration and turn you away from **YAHWEH**'s House and cause you to miss your Appointments. You miss an Appointment, you miss a lesson, food from **YAHWEH**.

65 **Verse 17, Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness?...** So that's what she's going to do. That's her plan. ...**who overthrew cities in it, and who would not let her captives go free?**

66 Look on down to **verse 21, Prepare slaughter for her children, because of the iniquities of their fathers...** In **Isayah 24** you see this. You see the slaughter. You also see the iniquities that're changing **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

67 Well, what do the Laws say? Will Satan, this queen, she calls herself the queen of heaven, calls herself Mary and looks so family-like, I'm told. I haven't seen her picture yet. I doubt rather seriously if that is her picture. [laughing] The way I've got her pictured is that her mother never did educate her in the way of dressing or combing her hair even. But, maybe she looks different than the whores of Hollywood, I don't know, but I don't think she does.

68 Anyway, when she makes her appearance ask her, if she ever does, "Do you keep these Laws? Do you teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**? Do you teach Righteousness?" Ask her some questions. See if she will answer you!

69 **...because of the iniquities of their fathers...** Shown in **Isayah 24:1-6**, they rejected **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They changed His Laws, broke the Ordinance and the Everlasting Covenant. The Everlasting Covenant is, "I will meet with you every Seventh Day. And on the weekly, I mean on the yearly Sabbaths. I will meet with you and eat with you. I will join you and I will teach you throughout all eternity." That was one of the Covenants. The first Covenant, keep the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day. That's the first one mentioned. That's where it all starts, coming to meet with **YAHWEH** and get your meal of Spiritual food.

70 **Prepare slaughter... so that they may not rise, and possess the earth, and fill the face of the world with cities.**

71 Look on down to **verse 24**, **YAHWEH has vowed, saying; Just as surely as I have planned, so will it come to pass...** If you can imagine this taking place, this Plan maybe billions of years before it ever took place and **YAHWEH**'s Great Mind, calculating all of this out and knowing even what Satan is going to do in this spot right here at this time, knowing it, but allowing it to take place, and letting it be part of His Plan. **... so will it come to pass; just as surely as I have purposed, so will it stand.**

72 Look at **verse 26**, **This is the purpose...** The Plan **...that is purposed...** Now, remember the Plan. In the beginning was the Plan, **Yahchanan 1:1**, and nothing was done that **YAHWEH** did not allow as Yahchanan says.

73 **This is the purpose...** The Plan. **...that is purposed upon the whole earth...** Upon the whole earth, notice. **...this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations...** What is taking place here? "You made the world a wilderness." That is going to take place very

soon, the burning, the nuclear bombs. We have the nuclear bombs. That was part of the same Prophecy. We have them. Twice now I've heard President Barack Obama mention, yesterday evening on the world news he mentioned it again, saying, "We've got to get this mess straightened out if we're going to avoid Armageddon." Now he said that yesterday evening.

74 Before that, he said, "This could turn into, if we don't get this settled..." Now, do they plan to settle it? Does the Quartet actually plan to settle this or do they plan to allow it to proceed and cause what they call Armageddon? Of course, they don't understand what Armageddon is, but it's mass destruction as far as they know and that's what they're talking about. But he mentioned it, he said, "If we don't get this straightened out it can turn into mass destruction." So that's twice that he's mentioned this.

75 From **Revelation 6**, we see that the Quartet is given this power. We know that the power comes from Satan. We know that her purpose, her plan, is to destroy the earth and the heavens that involve the earth. And we'll get into that just a little bit here, but Yahshua mentioned this.

76 But now He says in **verse 29**, **Do not rejoice all you of Philistia, because the rod of him who struck you has broken; for out of the serpent's root will come forth an adder, and his offspring...** The offspring of this fiery serpent. **... will be a fiery flying serpent...** Well, of course, here again it's speaking of the nuclear bomb that is going to take place that flies and there will be mass destruction or what they're calling Armageddon.

77 Look at **verse 32**, He says, **What will one then answer the messengers of the nation...** What will you answer the messenger of the nation or nations? Now after this was when Isayah actually gave you the messenger of the nation. **YAHWEH** knew the messenger of the nation would be seeking the answers here in Isayah, seeking the answers in the Prophecies. So, of course, the messenger of the nations are the Two Witnesses. Let them foretell them. Remember? Got that?

78 **Verse 32**, **What will one answer the messengers of the nation?...** So, the answer He's saying here, He's asking Isayah to put it down for us, right here. **...That YAHWEH has founded...** And they put, they translated that Zion, those who lift up Holy hands.

**YAHWEH** has founded this. So we know that **YAHWEH** has founded this. He has made this to live forever, not to be destroyed. Though Satan is wanting to destroy it here as we see, from **verses 13-17**.

79 He says, the messenger then gives the answer. **YAHWEH** has founded this. He has planned all of this. Nothing takes place without His permission. Don't think that this Satan that is appearing to the people in the form of a woman, don't think that she has power to destroy you or stop the Foundation that **YAHWEH** has set in motion. All of it is planned as **Isayah** shows here.

80 If you hold your place there, and turn over to **I Timayah 3:15**, found on page 934. You'll understand this, what He's saying here, that **YAHWEH** has founded those who lift up Holy hands. He's the One Who brought this about. "I will make mankind in My Image, after My Likeness and I will give him Authority." That's His Plan. So He's founded that Plan.

81 **I Timayah 3:15. But if I am delayed, I write so that you may know the right and proper way to conduct yourself in The House of YAHWEH, who are the Called Out Ones...** This is Zion. They could have translated this Zion. I don't know why they didn't. But, ... **Called Out Ones of the Living Father...** They are the Called Out Ones of the Living Father. ... **the Pillar and Ground of the Truth...** Founded, ground, ground.

82 If you compare that, you can drop **Timothy** now, **Timayah**, and hold your place in **Isayah** and go back to **Psalms 119**. And remember what **Timayah** said, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth. **YAHWEH** laid the Foundation. He started laying it with Abel. He actually started laying it when he planned it. That was His Plan. He started carrying it out with Abel or the creation of Adam and Eve.

83 But in **Psalms**, if you want to make yourself a footnote there by the side of **Isayah 14:32**, put **Psalms 119:142** and remember what you just read in **Timayah**.

84 **Psalms 119:42** now. He says, **Your Righteousness is an everlasting Righteousness because Your Laws are the Truth...** They're the Pillar and Ground of the Truth, as **Timayah** said. Remember that? The Pillar and Ground of the Truth. **YAHWEH** has founded this Righteousness.

85 Now look at **Psalms**, you got your place in **Psalms 119**. Now look at **verse 151** also. **Psalms 119:151. You are near, O YAHWEH, and all**

**Your Laws are Truth!...** So He's founded this in the Laws and in the Prophecies.

86 If you read that again now that **YAHWEH** has founded this. **Isayah 14:32. What will one then answer the messengers of the nation?...** Who is studying to take this to all the nations. The Two Witnesses, what will you answer them? **...That YAHWEH has founded those who lift up Holy hands to Him...** That's the reason you're here.

87 That word **founded**, the word **founded** means *to establish as an institution, often with provisions for future maintenance*. Now this is found in that Hebrew word, the Hebrew word **founded**.

88 Okay, now in **Ephesians**, you can drop your place there in **Isayah** for the time being, and go over to **Ephesians 2**. That's found on page 917. **Ephesians 2**. Now we're just covering what Mary wants to do. The world doesn't know this and when she appears, it just strengthens their faith of unbelief, in unbelief, of doing away His Laws.

89 **Ephesians**, remember that **YAHWEH** founded this way. He established it. He established The House of **YAHWEH** and look at **Ephesians 2:19** now. **Therefore, you are no longer...** Gentiles. You're no longer heathen is what that word should have been, but you could translate it gentiles, strangers to the Faith, strangers to the Faith. Now, if you know I spent a year trying to explain that gentiles is a false word. Race is a false word. It's lying. It's a lie. It was meant to deceive.

90 But you're no longer strangers to this promise. Therefore, now you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the Saints and members of The House of **YAHWEH**... Members of The House of **YAHWEH**.

91 **Verse 20, And are built upon the Foundations...** What **YAHWEH** founded in **Isayah**. This is what He answers to us. You're built upon this foundation that **YAHWEH** laid. ...of the Apostles and Prophets, **Yahshua** Himself being the Chief Cornerstone.

92 I spent several sermons on that, too, showing how this all came together that was Prophecied with **Yahshua** being the sinless One and becoming the Chief Cornerstone of the Last Days' House, The House of **YAHWEH** with **Yahshua** as High Priest. It's all coming together. And this is the Last Days' Work of the messengers that **Isayah** knew of and was answering our questions in advance.

93 **In Whom the whole House...** This is **verse 21, ...being fitly joined together by YAHWEH, grows into The Holy House of YAHWEH...** Didn't start that way, but that's what it's growing to, the perfect, perfect people inside The House of YAHWEH.

94 In **verse 22, And in Him, you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through the...** Laws or as it's translated **Spirit. Yahchanan 6:63** says, These Words, these Laws are the Spirit that changes the heart and mind, making you become The Holy House of YAHWEH.

95 Now the Foundation, let's look back to **Mattithyah**. I've just got a couple more Scriptures and then go back to **Mattithyah 5** because we're still on what Satan's purpose is.

96 The Foundation, the Foundation stands, unless. Now He founded it on these Laws, Statutes, and Judgments that's the Foundation of it. **YAHWEH** has founded it and it's going to stand, as Yahshua says, unless...

97 **Mattithyah 5:17. Do not even think that I have come to destroy the Laws or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy them, but to establish them.**

98 Now, **verse 18, For truly I say unto you; Unless heaven and earth pass away...** Unless Satan can actually destroy earth and the heavens that have or that govern the earth, that provide for the earth **...one yodh, the smallest of the letters--will in no way pass from the Laws...** The Law says, Go to **YAHWEH's** Priests. That's the start. That's the start of your education in training you to be like **YAHWEH**. But Satan's hopes is the destruction of the earth and the heavens that govern the earth. She hopes to do this with the nuclear wars as we see, as the Savior speaks of here in **Mattithyah 24**.

99 She's in hopes of guiding mankind into this mass destruction and if you notice **verse 29** of **Mattithyah 24**, He shows the war is going to be in heaven also. We have a lot of equipment up there, I don't know what it all consists of, and

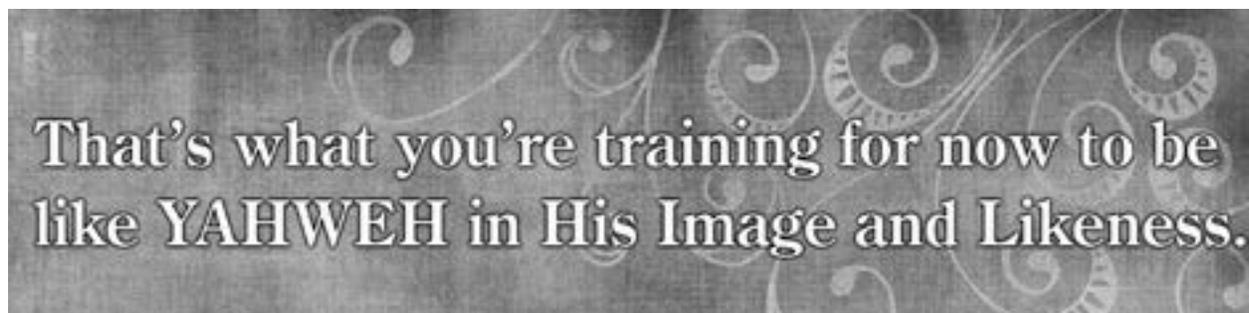
everyone seems to have satellites or a lot of the nations have satellites. Well, what are they doing with the satellites, and what do they intend to do with those satellites?

100 He says, **Mattithyah 24:29. Immediately, but after the Tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.** They'll be shaken but not destroyed. Because **YAHWEH** Himself, this is His Plan and He is governing it and will only allow it to go to a certain distance.

101 Now back to **Isayah 14. YAHWEH** says in advance. He shows you in advance what Satan can do. What her hopes are of doing is like **Isayah 12** and **verse 17** to make the world a wilderness. She wants to destroy the heavens and the earth to prevent the Plan of **YAHWEH** from ever taking place. And **YAHWEH** allows this. He allows her to bring this fiery flying serpent, the nuclear bombs, and try this, but He stops it at a certain point.

102 His Laws are founded, they are going to stand and Yahshua said unless heaven and earth pass away, that Foundation is going to stand. **YAHWEH** says through the Prophets and Yahshua said, believe the Prophets, this earth is going to stand. It's going to be almost totally destroyed, almost, but not quite and you are the ones going to receive the Power. That's what you're training for now to be like **YAHWEH** in His Image and Likeness. And you're the ones who're going to receive the Power to actually start rebuilding the earth, take over the heavens eventually. This would probably take a billion years or so. But one day with **YAHWEH** is as a thousand years. Don't ask Him for a cent; ask Him for the One Sent! [laughing, praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Four

## The Prophecies For This Generation #12—The “Stars” Of YAHWEH (Female Messengers of YAHWEH) Were “Brought Down” By Satan 07/30/11

---

K Tsephanyah Hawkins: Would everyone please stand, I'd like to present to you the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you! You may be seated. This is a great place to get out of the heat, isn't it? I mean that in more ways than one! The heat is on! [laughing]

2 (If I could find my notes here.) Don't miss out on this dinner today. This is one of the very best. Come to The House of **YAHWEH** and eat before **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Surely that's as important as butchering a lamb! That is a Law! That is a Law! Our Lamb is already butchered for us. The Romans did that, the Pharisees, now call themselves Catholics.

3 The drought, I know it's hard to see any benefit in this but it is a great thing what **YAHWEH** is doing here. And what was my biggest concern, and I expressed this to, especially among the men who are working with the animals, that our land, the land in Texas and Oklahoma, the land throughout the whole earth, in fact, it's deeply infested with parasites. And those parasites, that's the reason you couldn't find a clean sacrifice today. There's none, there's none to be had. And of course, if you knew what the Scriptures say about offering a blemished sacrifice, you know, you're cutting your own throat. It's like committing suicide. You just don't do that with **YAHWEH**.

4 But **YAHWEH** knew it was gonna be like this in these Last Days. And, of course, we celebrate Yahshua's Memorial, that's what we're actually told to do in the first part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, but nobody ever sees that. All they can see is killing a lamb. But what they're seeing is an excuse to stop keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. That's what they see.

5 What they see in the sky, that you just got through hearing and seeing on film, they see an excuse not to keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws because they love darkness, as your Savior said. They love darkness more than light. Why? Because their deeds are evil.

6 It's like the man that said, "Well, I don't like being checked by these scanners, so I'm gonna break **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath Day." Now it's ok for him to break the Sabbath Day, but it's not ok for him to be scanned? That doesn't break any Law. "Well, I know what's right or wrong," he says. No, he's a damned fool. He doesn't even know what's right or wrong at all. If he did, he would be here on the Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And Yahshua calls him a damned fool. A fool because he's an idiot, he can't understand; a damned fool because he's damned to burn in hell. I'm not saying it to be vulgar, but that's what the man is.

7 He's damned already because he's chosen, as



**Isayah** said he's chosen his own way. He had two opinions; he dropped one of them. They all got a few opinions, you know, so he drops one of them and chooses the one he wants. As **Isayah** said, they chose their own way. Well, of course, that's what's brought all the sickness, disease, suffering, everything on the world.

8 You can't say you don't know where The House of **YAHWEH** is, you know. The House of **YAHWEH** is called just that, as **YAHWEH** said it would be called. He said it would teach His Laws. That's exactly what we teach. He said it would teach obedience. That's what we teach. Did you know we're the only 'religious organization' on the face of the earth that teaches obedience to **YAHWEH**? There is none other! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 Well, there's a drought on now and it's hard to see the benefits in this. But you can't find, and I didn't mean to get off on that, you can't find a clean animal. You can't find any clean earth to raise clean food.

10 I believe when, before I was born, just before I was born, this took place in Oklahoma. The drought started and the depression came and I told you how my dad lost everything he had and before that he was a pretty successful farmer. He did own a Model A car. He drove back and forth to Oklahoma to see my mother. [laughing] My mother and her family were living in Oklahoma, close to and were friends of dad's brother. So he drove back and forth courting mother and then learning about the Scriptures; because my mother, dad said before they got married, my mother was preaching to him. [laughing] So, she was quite a teacher.

11 And the drought hit, as you see today and, of course, we've broken that seventy-seven year record, seventy-seven years. The record for this was in Oklahoma, and now we've broken that here in Texas and it looks like, from the long range weather forecast, it's going to be even worse up to, as far as they can see August 22nd.

12 And I'm still praying for 126 degrees. Now get ready because I think we are gonna have it. It got up to 120°, 120°. You made it through that. I know you can make it through six more degrees higher! Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] It's going to bring you a great deal of benefits. This drought and this record heat, they're going to bring you a great deal of benefits. It's cleaning the land.

13 The parasites, if you remember the information that the Great Kohan Benyamin brought out about the parasites being in the animals and then our butcher who watches for this continually in the cattle and sheep or even the turkeys and chickens,

you know. We have to watch it in everything we raise and we're continually fighting them. But they brought out a great deal of information on this already. And if you remember it, a parasite can live on a blade of green grass for several days until its host eats the grass, and swallows it, of course, and then it starts building a family in the stomach of that animal.

14 The liver is what seems to be the thing that tries to fight it the most, but it's a losing battle because they keep multiplying and the liver can only put out so many soldiers to fight this battle. And, of course, when it puts out an overabundance, then there's nothing left so the liver starts deteriorating, like any country when they overstretch themselves, like Hitler did in the days when the queen of heaven was pushing him to kill me.

15 By the way, Hitler, you know he came into his power twenty-six days before I was born. Now, did Satan know something here? Apparently she did. And, of course, she probably thought that I was among the Galilean priests that were still in Germany, or Europe, because they tried to kill all of them out of Europe and out of Israel, what few were left there. They killed most of them in the days right after Yahshua had ascended to heaven.

16 But anyway, **YAHWEH** had already taken my mother and daddy away in another place, in a land unknown at that time, and at the time that He tucked us away in safety and said He was giving this woman, giving her protection so she could teach and nourish up a Work, nourish up a Work. A Work that was of Two Witnesses who had to be called from the ends of the earth, which is Oklahoma, the last land that was allotted to people in the United States, in this Babylonish land that Zechariah spoke of. That was the ends of the earth to be allotted to people.

17 My brother was born in Texas because dad, during the process, he and mother got married and he brought her back to Texas and then they started having babies, of course, and had four children. And I don't know if all of them were born in Texas, but I think they were, those four. They might not have been because mother and daddy traveled back and forth like a lot of people do today. And they were very close to my uncle who lived in Tecumseh, Oklahoma, Pottawatomie County, Oklahoma. And that's where dad was headed after he lost everything and he had four children and a covered wagon and two mules and lost his Model A Ford. So he started traveling.

18 It was such a coincidence, I guess, that about the day, I think that, I don't know how long, how

many days it took them to go from where they were in Texas to Oklahoma with a covered wagon, but I know about eight to ten miles a day are about all you can travel. And if you have trouble on the road and have to fix it, it's going to be less than that. But that's pushing a team of mules. You know, eight to ten miles a day.

19 You didn't travel like you do today. You didn't get up of a morning, stick the key in the car and take off. You got up, you fixed breakfast; that was the first thing. You took care of the animals. And then after that, you had to clean up everything, put it in the wagon, tuck it in the wagon, load up everything, get it ready to go. And then you had to harness your mules or horses, tie it, get them to the wagon, make sure all the children were in, and had all their feet in, and then you could slowly start moving down the road, at a turtle's pace, of course! [laughing] And you could only travel so many hours and then you had to let the team rest. You had to find a suitable place for them to eat. It wasn't like traveling today. Today, you could go to Oklahoma in just a matter of hours in a fast automobile, but then it took several weeks.

20 But Hitler was born twenty-six days--or, not born, he was chosen, put into his powerful position twenty-six days before I was born. I think that would have probably been close to the time that dad left Texas traveling for Oklahoma. I was born in Lexington, Oklahoma at that time, and you know the rest of the story.

21 But all of this was taking place in a time of a drought, a drought that lasted 58 days, that we just broke, and seventy-seven years later, it comes again. I'll be seventy-seven next month, the 28th of next month. So you can figure about, from somewhere in this time period, dad and mother started headed or rather left Texas going to Oklahoma to confuse Satan even more, probably, you know, if there was anything, anything revealed, you know, at any time there.

22 But I think Satan thought she had **YAHWEH** whipped because she killed over six million Jews at that time. Well, she's getting desperate. I told you she's getting very desperate at this time and that's the reason you see these appearances.

23 I don't know if you noticed the weather yesterday, but they caught a picture of this, what they call these freak thunderstorms. And it showed the cloud forming, a fast wind. They actually caught it on film, but it was faint, it was like a ghost. And I'm sure you're probably gonna see a pregnant woman in this very soon. They'll probably get a, you know, clouds take different shapes, so sooner

or later they're gonna get a pregnant woman and this is gonna be a sign to them to start killing again.

24 The only thing that Satan, it seems like, her only appearances is to give her soldiers the encouragement to go out and kill more people. When she appeared to Constantine and they said it was the sign of a cross, well a cross is a sword turned upside down. And that's exactly what he carried to kill people with, was a sword. And they went out and slaughtered--slaughtered, in that day and time. They slaughtered. The history says that they used to think there were millions, now they're thinking they're in the trillions, the number of people that were killed by this group of crusaders who went out killing **YAHWEH's** People, with Satan trying to get rid of the family members that would bring forth a Work in a hidden land.

25 And then to be certain of it, then she raises up Hitler. This is not at all the sermon, I don't know why I got on this! But **YAHWEH** is bringing it so I'm telling you about it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But later then, Hitler was born and if you think he was a something else besides Jewish or Hebrew, you haven't read anything about Hitler. His mother and daddy both were Jews or Hebrews, but they hated the Hebrews who kept **YAHWEH's** Laws or taught **YAHWEH's** Laws. It was like Yahshua, He said they're gonna hate you without a cause, like they hated Him without a cause and wanted to kill him. It's in their mind. It's put in the mind by their teacher to kill those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

26 Well, of course, when Hitler was born He didn't know why he hated the Jews. Somebody said, well he hated his mother who was Jewish. Well, could be. He, you know, he had a hatred in his mind and if his mother ever said anything about the Jewish Sabbath, as they called it, and they spit when they said it, or the Name **YAHWEH**, as they spit today when they say it, then you can see the hatred. And they don't even know why they hate. But Hitler knew that he hated people who brought forth or stood for, in any way, the Laws of Righteousness, the Laws of Holiness. So he set out to kill all these people, all these Hebrews that had anything to do with the Laws.

27 Even though they changed religions, they would still go and try to find something showing that they kept the Sabbath, or they had some kind of connection like a menorah or something like that in their house that represented **YAHWEH's** Plan. They didn't eat pork. They'd find out they didn't eat pork, well they had them in court in just a few days. And of

course, they wouldn't listen to the testimony of the person, history said, they'd listen to the testimony of those who brought witness against them, but that's all. Of course, they would take their children away from them. Blessed are those who give up children or father or mother, sister or brother, whatever.

28 We have people in The House of **YAHWEH** whose children said, "You love **YAHWEH**, or The House of **YAHWEH** more than you love us." I know of several people. And they said, "Yes, I do." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I know that there're a lot of you in that field. There're some that don't, of course, and that's why **YAHWEH** has to test us to see. Because that's your first Commandment, the Greatest Commandment that you love **YAHWEH** more than anything and it's got to be that way because if it wasn't you wouldn't hold up for His Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

29 Well, the people say, "Yes, I love **YAHWEH** more than I do you. That's a fact. I admit it and I'm glad of it. And one day, maybe I'll prove to you by saving your life one of these days and giving you Eternal Life." There are the losers that don't love **YAHWEH** that much and their children will probably lose out with them because they didn't stand up for **YAHWEH** against the children, against whoever it was that was trying to live with them and bring them down, bring Satan into their house, keep them unclean all the time. Then they will lose with them because they will die in their sins. And of course, if they're called and they die in their sins, there won't be any hope for them. They'll just be resurrected to damnation.

30 But by saying, "Yes, I love **YAHWEH** above everything, and that includes you. If you don't want to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** you're not welcome in my house." That's proving your love for **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Well, back to this drought now. We're in a situation here, seventy-seven years after this first drought took place. Well why did it take place? One was to clean Oklahoma in more ways than one because **YAHWEH** took the people out of Oklahoma. He sent them to California where they have such a mess going there now it's pitiful, starting with being trained by Hollywood. Wow! What a great start that is. The stars, the morning star, morning star, that's Satan herself, the stars of Hollywood, the Gods or the Goddesses of Hollywood. Why are you fallen O Satan? Well, of course, a lot of people are falling for the same way because they didn't love **YAHWEH** and they're proving it.

32 But this drought in Oklahoma, it actually

cleansed the land. A parasite can't live on dead grass. They can only survive on green grass because they get moisture from that grass.

33 The great thing about honey--in killing parasites, honey, the honey that **YAHWEH** tells you to eat along with butter, the great thing about it, how it kills is it has the ability to suck the water out of anything, even a plate or a saucer or a tin pan. It has the ability to suck all the moisture out of a parasite and that gets rid of your parasites.

34 Well, so does a drought. And with the extreme temperatures that we just broke the record of now, well why? Because we still got parasites in Texas. That's one reason. There's still irrigation. The irrigation is starting to shut down because of the thousands and thousands of dollars that it's costing to irrigate small fields.

35 I have an article on that. First, *USDA Declares Disaster For 74 Oklahoma Counties...* Again. The biggest disaster, though, they're calling it a disaster; I'm calling it a wonderful event of cleansing the land that **YAHWEH** Himself is allowing.

36 Let's see, this is, *Drought Withers Smallest Hay Crop in Century to Boost Beef Costs...* It says, *The smallest U.S. hay crop in more than a century is withering under a record Texas drought, boosting the cost of livestock feed for dairy farmers and beef producers from California to Maryland.*

37 ...*The price of alfalfa, the most common hay variety, surged 51 percent in the past year, reaching a record of \$186 a short ton in May...* That was in May. It's up somewhat higher than that now. This comes from government data.

38 ...*Farmers in Oklahoma and in Texas, the biggest producers of hay and cattle, may harvest only one crop from alfalfa and Bermuda grass this year, compared with three normally...* I used to raise it in Oklahoma and bail it and stack it in barns. ...*Cattle that usually graze on fields through September or October are instead being sold to feedlots, where they are confined in pens and eat mostly corn. "We're just running out of grass"...* the man said.

39 The irrigation, if I can find it and the cost of that irrigation. Maybe this one's it. *Texas ag losses could set new record amid drought.* This is Lubbock, Texas. *Randy McGee spent \$28,000 in one month pumping water onto about 500 acres in West Texas before he decided to give up irrigating...* Well, the parasites are still living where there's irrigation, so you can see this is about to stop because of the cost of pumping the water. Unless the government decides to subsidize it, it's going to stop.

40 There's no way that they can--in fact they

will lose money. People can't buy hay if it gets too high. They can't buy corn if it gets too high. They'd be fools if they did. So what's there to do--what do you do? Well, you sell it for less than it cost you to produce it, which means you won't produce any more.

41 *...He thought rain might come and save those 75 acres, but it didn't, and days of triple-digit heat sucked the remaining moisture from the soil... Even though he was irrigating.*

42 *...The drought has spread over much of the southern U.S. leaving Oklahoma the driest it has been since the 1930s... The 1930s was when I was born, 1934. It started before I was born and went long after I was born. ...and setting records from Louisiana to New Mexico. But the situation is especially severe in Texas... Well, of course, if the drought goes long enough, then irrigation will stop and all the parasites will die at that time.*

43 That was the one thing that I was concerned about, having, finding a way to clean up the land because I know that's what we're going to be doing here in the very near future. Because we're going to be raising food, unadulterated food for the people

who are going to be saved alive and eat at The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 But Satan now, if you notice she's making her appearances and she's offering, not a cross, but a sword turned upside down which forms a cross, of course. But if you'll read **Revelation**, you will see that another great sword is given, that's in **Revelation 6**, a great sword is given to bring war, not peace, but war. Because Satan hopes, as we started reading--Let's turn there again in **Isayah 14**. Because this shows some things that, especially when you get the translations correct on it, it shows some things here that the ordinary person don't see.

45 And the fact that we know that the land is contaminated, we, The House of **YAHWEH**, we're probably the only ones on the face of the earth who are even concerned about it. Because people think that they can, you know take their livestock to the veterinarian and get cures. Well, the veterinarians they give them or they sell them some pills, of course, which also help deteriorate the liver more and this makes them defiled. This gives them blemishes and spots. So they can't be

---

**You're the remnant of that family, that great family. You don't have long to prove yourself to YAHWEH. In fact, you're proving it now one way or the other. I would say you need to be obedient more than ever and ask YAHWEH, "Help me be obedient. Give me the courage! Give me the strength to be obedient," because it takes it.**



offered as a sacrifice. Well that's where you stand with **YAHWEH**.

46 Here in **Isayah** we see the reason and we see the people are following Satan. Satan can't give you Life, but she can deceive you. She can deceive you and cause you not to be obedient.

47 You know the one thing that **YAHWEH** tells you to do is seek His House. The second thing He tells you to do is do what the Judges tell you to do. And if you are obedient to the Judge, or to the Priest, **YAHWEH** says you're obedient to Him. If you're not obedient to the Judge or the Priest you are, as **YAHWEH** said to Samuyl, "It's not you they're rejecting, it's Me they're rejecting, as they always have all of their life. They're a stiff-necked and rebellious people."

48 Well, why did **YAHWEH** bring them out of Egypt? [laughing] You're the only ones who know that answer, brethren. You're the only ones on the face of the earth who actually know why **YAHWEH** brought an unrighteous, stiff-necked, rebellious people out of Egypt. Because out of that breeding, **YAHWEH** showed that He could actually bring forth a Righteous Seed that would teach and practice Righteousness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 You're the remnant of that family, that great family. You don't have long to prove yourself to **YAHWEH**. In fact, you're proving it now one way or the other. I would say you need to be obedient more than ever and ask **YAHWEH**, "Help me be obedient. Give me the courage! Give me the strength to be obedient," because it takes it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 Satan gave up. Man, if you think about the position that this woman gave up you can see the draw that this is putting on mankind because the same pressures are on you. You were actually made subject to this vanity. That's the way **YAHWEH** made you and then tells you give it up, get it out of your life and prove to Me that you will and can.

51 He says you can. It's possible, but you have to put forth the effort and do it! "Well, I would if it wasn't my son, but my son is special to me." Well, burn in hell with him! That's fine! That's your choice. Or tell him, tell your son, "You're not going to make me burn in hell and I'm going to put you out of my house right now and you'll never come back to me again until you repent. And later on maybe I can help you to get in the same Kingdom that I am headed for!" Now that's True Love! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's not true love to go and burn with them. It's true death. And that's what

every Prophet tells you, every Prophet and every Apostle.

52 Well, here in **Isayah 14:12**. **How have you fallen...** Well, we should want this, we should want to know and **YAHWEH** gives us this, showing you how pride can intervene in a person's life and then a root of bitterness set in and intervene in a person's life. And you talk about bitter--this woman is so bitter she would destroy heaven and earth to get rid of mankind and that's what she's trying to do now. This great sword that has been given to her armies throughout the earth is to get rid of you as is shown in this chapter right here.

53 For Satan--and the great sword, turn it upside down and give it to Constantine. Constantine was their greatest instrument in killing people who would not submit to their iniquity. Iniquity--it's pushing aside. Iniquity is pushing aside or allowing people to push aside the Laws of **YAHWEH** and you follow. That's iniquity. It's breaking the Laws, yes, but iniquity is actually teaching against the Laws. The Laws of what? The Laws that the Priests teach in the Habitation of **YAHWEH**.

54 Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, that's the Kingdom. That's The House of **YAHWEH**. That's **YAHWEH**'s Dwelling. There, in front of **YAHWEH**, you must keep My Sabbaths and you must learn obedience to My Laws. "Go to the Priests there," He says, "And do what the Priest said." Well Satan says, "I don't want to. I'm going to raise myself up."

55 And notice **verse 13**, **For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars...** You get that? Stars. Star. The Stars. The morning star. You remember the information that was brought on freemasonry. Free? Free from the Laws of **YAHWEH**, of course. They already have eternal life, you know. They have an immortal soul, they're being told by the free masonry.

56 Well, the morning star. The morning stars? Well, of course, they're the women following, following iniquity, following iniquity. Being told to seek Eternal Life, but at the same time, it's a double tongue. They're saying, you already have eternal life. Well, why seek it if you already have it? Well, it's the stupidity of Christianity, of course, and Christianity will tell you anything but the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They cannot bring forth Righteousness. It is impossible for them to teach the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**. It's impossible for them to practice it.

57 Well, here He says, **verse 13**, **For you have said**

**in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH...** Did you ever wonder what that was? **...I will set in the highest place on the Holy mountain of the congregation...** That's what **YAHWEH** started in the Last Days. **Isayah 2:2**, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations. I will establish it in the chief of the nations." Some of the translations there read **the Mount of YAHWEH**, the mount, the uplifted, as we've brought out in the footnote.

58 I want to bring you this. I won't bring the complete thing because Kohan David is assigned to do that at the Feast already, so, the Great Kohan David Yahodah.

59 But the translation, *How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!...* This is the King James. *...how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!*

60 Verse 13, *For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of [YAHWEH]: I will set also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:*

61 Verse 14, *I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.*

62 The word **heaven**, found in **verse 12**, the word **heaven**, according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* means **YAHWEH**. Also Julius Furst says this word means **YAHWEH**. You might circle that as I do and run a line up to the word above. [laughing] That's the way I do my footnotes in *The Book of YAHWEH*. They're copied a little bit neater than that when we translate it.

63 The second one, this word **Lucifer** *...how art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer...* The word **Lucifer** itself, according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* (let's see), page 358, the word **Lucifer**, (let's see) by Julius Furst, page 358, shows that Hebrew manuscript of **Isayah 14:12**--Julius Furst shows this Hebrew manuscript and he shows that it originally had the Hebrew word **kukub** written in this verse instead of the Masoretic Hebrew word **Hillel** which was translated **Lucifer** in many bible translations.

64 The Hebrew word **kukub** that was originally written in **Isayah 14:12**, instead of the Masoretic Hebrew word **Hillel** that appears in the Masoretic manuscript of **Isayah 14:12**, is listed on page 619, Volume One of the *Hebrew- Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow which shows this word and its word group are feminine in gender, feminine, and means *queen of the heavens*, queen. You remember it's translated that in **Yeremyah 44**, queen, queen of heaven.

65 Jastrow also says on the same page, in the first volume of his Hebrew Dictionary that this same queen of the heavens was openly worshiped by the inhabitants of Jerusalem. Well, we know that because it's shown by the Prophets that she was. That's what they brought out of Egypt, if you remember, the same queen of heaven worship, Ishtar, Easter. That's the reason they were celebrating Easter right after they came out of Egypt.

66 The word **stars, stars**, that is written in **Isayah 14:13** is translated from the Hebrew word **kukabi**. Page 619 volume one of the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow shows this word means *holy malakim*. Remember, this is feminine.

67 The word **sit** that is written in **Isayah 14:13** is translated from the Hebrew word **ashab**. This word is listed on page 615 of the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows this word means, that is the word **sit**, *to sit, to be enthroned, applied to God and men...* I'm reading from Jastrow and Julius Furst. It means *to sit, to be enthroned, applied to God and men, to be established*.

68 The word **mount** that is found in this verse, **Isayah 14:13** means according to Julius Furst *God's mountain*.

69 The words, **in the sides of the north** are translated from the Hebrew word **tzaphun**, this word is listed on page 1203 of the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows this word means *to the place of judgment...* To the place of judgment. You got to get that. You got to put it together now.

70 And here is the correct translation according to the absolute accepted Hebrew dictionaries of the world. **How you have fallen from YAHWEH, how you have separated yourself from YAHWEH...** Remember, this is what Cain said. "You have pushed me out of Your Face. You've separated me from Your Face." Well, it was actually Cain that separated himself from the Face of **YAHWEH**. He quit keeping the Sabbath. He was pulled out into the world. He loved his children more than he loved **YAHWEH**. He loved his uncle, or his brother, or his daddy or his sister, or maybe it was his wife.

71 I knew a woman and a group of children one time that I thought my heart was actually tore out and went with them because they couldn't give up Halloween, of all things. I said this is so crazy. But they couldn't give up trick or treating. They were addicted to it. I said, you don't have to go. You don't have to go. You can stay here with me; you just can't keep these pagan holidays. Well, they decided they

But I'll guarantee you this, I'm gonna make every effort that is possible to be absolutely one hundred percent obedient to YAHWEH and Yahshua.

loved that more than YAHWEH. But that was their choice. I lived with it.

72 Well, **How you have fallen from YAHWEH, queen of heaven, morning star... Morning star. ...How you, who did weaken the nations, are cut down to the ground...**

73 If you think about females, female, if you're a female messenger of YAHWEH, you are a star, YAHWEH's--stars of YAHWEH. You're the stars of YAHWEH. Now that's the position you hold right now unless you cast it off. You females, that's the position you're in right now, to be eternal--make it an eternal position. And this is speaking of her bringing you down as **Isayah 14** shows that she will and can if you allow her.

74 The morning star. **...How you, who did weaken the nations, are cut down to the ground. For you have said in your heart I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the Righteous Sister Malakim of YAHWEH...** That's the actual translation of this Scripture right here.

75 Above the stars, "I'm going to ascend above you stars of YAHWEH that YAHWEH has called. I am going to pull you down." That's what she's saying. "I'm going to prove that mankind is unfit to take all this Power, this Authority. I'm going to prove that women are unfit for this Kingdom that YAHWEH is saying that He's going to put you in and give you all of this Authority."

76 How did you fall? Yahshua, He didn't say this in vain. Your teacher is Hillel and what she tells you to do, you're going to do. Only you can break loose from her and say, "Get behind me, Satan, I'm going to do what YAHWEH tells me to do." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

77 **I will establish myself as God upon God's mountain...** That's His House, The House of YAHWEH. "In the Last Days, I will promote the mountain, the uplifting of the House, The House of YAHWEH," **Isayah 2**.

78 **I will establish myself as God, upon God's mountain, judging God's congregation. I will ascend...** And if you remember the accuser, the accuser, she's not doing this to save the stars of YAHWEH, she's doing it to bring them down and say to the host of heaven, "You can't trust these people." YAHWEH is saying you can trust them. YAHWEH is saying, "I call heaven and earth to witness that no one is going to get into this Kingdom unless they're trustworthy." Yes, praise YAHWEH. [applause]

79 I wouldn't want someone in there--if I couldn't be trusted I wouldn't want to screw it up for you. I certainly wouldn't want to be there because I could see the harm that I would bring if I couldn't be. But I'll guarantee you this, I'm gonna make every effort that is possible to be absolutely one hundred percent obedient to YAHWEH and Yahshua. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

80 Well, Satan's idea is to come above the stars and bring down. Did you notice she went to Eve? She didn't go to Adam. Did you notice that? That's in the very beginning, the separation of men and women. It wasn't allowed. Eve went to Adam. Satan didn't go to him. She said, "I'm going to be over the stars and the stars are going to bring down mankind." Well, they brought down Adam, but they didn't bring down Yahshua. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And YAHWEH says that those who follow the Witnesses in these Last Days,

they're going to have **YAHWEH's** Spirit too. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

81 **I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the most High...** Well, the Apostle Shaul said the same thing and he showed the same thing in **II Thessalonians**. But this is how she's fallen.

82 If you look at **verse 14, ...I will ascend above the heights.**

83 **Verse 15, Yet you will be brought down...** You're dying. You just don't know it. You've shut yourself off from life. **...to the sides of the pit.**

84 **Verse 16, Those who see you will stare at you, and they will talk about you, saying; Is this the one; the adversary, who shook the earth...** That's her idea to shake the earth, to kill mankind, **...who made the kingdoms tremble?**

85 **Verse 17, Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness?... Like a wilderness.** She hopes to destroy heaven and earth. **...who overthrew the cities in it, and who would not let her captives go free?**

86 Look at **verse 21, Prepare slaughter for her children, because of the iniquities...** The iniquities, pushing aside the Laws because you just loved your children so much, you just loved your father, your mother, your brothers, your sisters so much. No, you don't love them [laughing]. The only way that you could show love is that you stand in their face and say, "Yes, I love **YAHWEH** more than you and one day when I resurrect you, you'll see why. But now I want you out of my face." That's exactly what Yahshua said. "Then I will say to them get away from Me you workers of iniquity." Why aren't you being like Yahshua right now? "Get away from Me you workers of iniquity. I never knew you and I won't know you unless you repent." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 **Verse 21, Prepare slaughter for her children, because of the iniquities of their fathers...** They're following in the footsteps of their fathers. Well, of course, that's the world. You don't have to be that way.

88 **Verse 26 says, This is the purpose; plan...** This is **YAHWEH's** Plan **...that is purposed upon the whole earth; this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations...** Well, the reason for this is to try you just like the manna. **YAHWEH** says, don't fear, **YAHWEH** has come here to try you, to test you to see if you're fit for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

89 Look at **verse 32, What will one answer the messengers of the nation? That YAHWEH has founded Zion...** This word **Zion** here, of course, is

*those who lift up Holy hands.* He has founded the ones who lift up Holy hands to **YAHWEH**. We'll get a little bit deeper into that.

90 The word **founded** here, **founded**, remember this, it means *to establish as an institution, often with provisions for future maintenance...* Well, of course, that's what **YAHWEH** has done in establishing His House and that's what it's talking about right here.

91 (But let me get you something--if I have that translation and I don't think I do.) But remember this. This word, this word **found** here, it means, talking about the Foundation, **YAHWEH's** Foundation. We're based upon the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles. We are based, ourselves, are based upon the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles.

92 You cannot, there is no way you can understand all the Prophecies by the Prophets. The only way you can understand is have the understanding that was given after Daniyl closed the books which come from the Apostles. That's the reason the first Prophecy concerning the Two Witnesses and you sitting here in **YAHWEH's** House in front of **YAHWEH**, getting ready to eat, both Spiritual food and physical, that's the reason for you being here, to be tested.

93 Remember, these things you've got to remember. It's **YAHWEH's** Plan. It's **YAHWEH's** Plan and that's what He says here. It's **YAHWEH's** Plan on the whole earth. Now you, you have the opportunity right now to be part of that Foundation.

94 Okay. Now I can read this to you, the way it's correctly translated. **Isayah 14:32. What will one then answer the messengers of the nations? That YAHWEH has founded Zion and the poor of His People will take refuge in it.**

95 The word **then** from the Hebrew word in **Isayah 14:32** has been added and must be removed. The word **then** has been added and must be removed. No Hebrew word that means **then** is written in any Hebrew manuscript. Period.

96 The word **messengers** that is written in **Isayah 14:32** is translated from the Hebrew word **Malakyah**. This word is listed on page 571 of *Gesenius Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* by Edward Robinson which shows that the word means *messengers of YAHWEH*, messengers of **YAHWEH**.

97 The word **founded** that is written there according to the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon* is, *to found, to establish, column, pillar, Laws to be founded, established as the temple of YAHWEH...* Now he put temple, but it means, of course, House of **YAHWEH**. *...firm, sure, true.*

98 Well, of course, that's what **YAHWEH** said by the Prophets. "I will establish My House. It will take My Laws." It will bring you to perfection if you allow it, but you must choose to be allowed, to be built in **YAHWEH's** Likeness and His Image. That's what we're doing right now, the remnant, those who will allow it. Those who refuse it, if you turn to **Deuteronomy 17** and read it, you will see that they will perish. They will perish. They're cutting themselves off from the Face of **YAHWEH** as Cain. And if they die in their sins there's no more. There is no more. No more chance to repent.

99 Now is it! Now is the time to repent and be converted so your sins can be blotted out. Your sins are still over your head. And Yechetzqyah says, if a person turns from **YAHWEH**, that's the last thing, and you die, that's the last thing that's going to be recorded and that's what you're gonna be judged on, unfit for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Now is the only time.

100 The true Hebrew shows **founded** means *the firm, sure, truth*. The *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow, Volume One, page 582 and Volume Two, page 956, and the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon to the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 205 and 634, also show this word **founded** means *Abel, Abel. Abil* [laughing]

101 You remember all the work that the Great Kohan David Yahodah did on this, the word **buffalo**, the word **Bill**, Bill Hawkins, the miracle name that was spoken by a one-year-old boy that couldn't even speak. A one-year-old boy that never talked again for several months but he gave me my name, at the side of a covered wagon in Oklahoma, the ends of the earth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

102 *Abel* and it was put there, but it was left out. The word **Zion** that is written there according to the *Hebrew-Aramaic-English Dictionary* by Marcus Jastrow Volume One, page 824, and Volume Two, page 1267, show this word means *613 Commands positive and prohibitive, if one does them, they are deeds of merit...* Righteousness.

103 Let me show you your job quickly. We'll come right back to this. Turn to **Deuteronomy** and read this for yourself. First you're to seek the House then you are to go there and rejoice in front of **YAHWEH**. Rejoice at what He is teaching you.

104 **Deuteronomy**, page 161. **Deuteronomy 12:5** says seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. The Savior said seek it first, the Habitation of **YAHWEH**.

105 **Deuteronomy 17:9** says, go to the Priests there. **Go to the Priests...** At that place, as **YAHWEH's** Habitation. **...who are Levites and**

**to the Judges who are in office at that time...** At that time. Did you notice that? Judges in office at that time. If they're not in the House at that time and they're proclaiming to be Judges of The House of **YAHWEH**, they're liars and the truth is not in them. Read it for yourself. This is a Law. This is **YAHWEH's** Law. It's not just a suggestion. It's a Law. If you want to be part of **YAHWEH's** Family, you've got to be like Him. Can two walk together unless they be agreed? If you don't agree with **YAHWEH**, then you're not part of His House and if you die in your sins there will never be a chance to repent.

106 Go to that place. **...to the Judges...** Don't make up your own mind. Go to the Judges. **...who are in office at that time. Ask for their decision...**

107 Look at **verse 10, You must act according to the sentence they pronounce for you at the place YAHWEH chooses...** To place His Name. He prophesies where that place is. He says, "I will have no other Work. I will have no other Work." This is it. This is where you are like **YAHWEH** or you prove yourself to be like Satan.

108 **Verse 11, According to the Laws they teach you, you shall you do, and according to the decisions they give you, you shall do. You must not turn aside to the right hand nor to the left from the sentence they pronounce for you.**

109 **Verse 12, The man who...** Or woman, the star. **...who acts presumptuously...** Falls right into the hand of Satan. **...and shows contempt for the Priest...** By not doing what the priest says. **... who stands to minister in front of YAHWEH your Father, or for the Judge, that man...** That woman, that star. **...must be put to death...** That's a Law. They must be put to death.

110 This is the reason the Apostle said have nothing more to do with them. Let Satan have her way because they may have Salvation later once they see that you were right, then you will be able to help them. You can't help them by agreeing and letting them bring you down in your house. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

111 Okay. Submit to him. (Let me see where we were.) Back in **Isayah 14:32**. Okay. Righteousness. Now number five. The word **poor** that is written in **Isayah 14:32** is translated from the Hebrew word **anya**. That word is listed on page 800 in *Gesenius Hebrew Chaldee Lexicon* by Edward Robinson which shows the word means *to humble oneself before anyone*. That's what **YAHWEH** tells you to do here, humble yourself.

112 Remember this. **YAHWEH** never asked your opinion. **YAHWEH's** Plan, He created it.

It's His Plan. He tells you what to do. That's all. He doesn't ask your opinion. He just tells you, "If you want to be part of My Family, you do this. If you don't, you're going to be like Satan and you're going down with her." And that's an absolute fact. There're no if, ands, and buts about it.

113 Go to the Christians and they'll tell you, yes, they'll tell you they saw a pregnant woman in a cloud. They'll tell you they saw her in the plate of gravy. What does this have to do with Salvation? Nothing! Absolutely nothing.

114 But she may, she may appear to you. Who knows? Look in the clouds and see what you can find. But if you search the Scripture as your Savior tells you to do, you'll be obedient to The House of YAHWEH and you will be in the Kingdom with me. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

115 It means *to humble oneself before anyone to submit to him.*

116 Well, here is the true translation of **Isayah 14:32. What will the Messengers of YAHWEH answer to the nations?...** What will the Messengers of YAHWEH answer to the nations? It's not what will one answer the messengers of the nation, but what will the messengers of YAHWEH answer to the nations? ...**That YAHWEH has established The House of YAHWEH at Abel to be the Pillar and Ground of the Truth, to keep all of YAHWEH's Laws, and His People who humble themselves to Him will take refuge in it.** [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

117 Now if you put that together with **Colossians 4. YAHWEH** says, "Don't let any one rob you of this reward," whether it's your brother, sister, father, mother, daughter, son, whatever. Don't let them rob you of this reward. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

118 Other Scriptures say if they're in your house, they keep it with you; otherwise, you partake of their sins. So get ready for it. Get ready for it because there will be rejection. But you're the ones who're on trial, not them. They're gone right now. They may have never been called. You may have an opportunity later, after the resurrection. You may have an opportunity to call them into YAHWEH's Work and give them Eternal Life because you'll have that Power. But you won't get that Power unless you're obedient, obedient.

119 And I don't care what any Christian preacher tells you, if you search your Scriptures, if you read the Scriptures, you'll see that obedience was taught by every Prophet, every Apostle and the Savior Himself. Complete obedience, not just partly, but complete. If you break one Law then you're guilty of all the Great Apostle Yaaqob said. **Yaaqob 2:10**, if you want to write it down and read it. If you break just one of these you're guilty of breaking the whole thing and becoming a part of Satan's rise-up to bring man down.

120 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

**Remember this.**

**YAHWEH never asked your opinion.**

**YAHWEH's Plan, He created it. It's His Plan.**

**He tells you what to do. That's all. He doesn't ask your opinion. He just tells you, "If you want to be part of My Family, you do this. If you don't, you're going to be like Satan and you're going down with her." And that's an absolute fact. There're no if, ands, and buts about it.**

---

# Chapter Five

## The Prophecies For This Generation #13— Stress: We Must Overcome It. “He Who Overcomes Will Inherit All Things; And I Will Be His Father, And He Will Be My Son.” —Revelation 21:7 08/06/11

---

*K. Parayah: And if everyone would please stand it is now my pleasure to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone. Come on now! Come on! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I want you to pay close attention today because we got problems brewing. And, of course, we need to get to work on solving them.

2 The heat, the heat is on, I guess it doesn't, it doesn't, it doesn't cause the stress, but it adds to it I believe. The stress, the Scripture shows, is caused by different things, and that's what I want to cover today because the stress can really get you to doing things that you shouldn't do and then you hate yourself for it later. But there're some things that **YAHWEH** shows us and I've been begging Him for help myself. And it's easy to get stressed out especially with the jobs we have and what we're pressing for and trying to overcome and things like this.

3 But the heat doesn't or the heat is not really the main thing that causes it, but it certainly makes you uncomfortable and, of course, that adds to what we've already got there. Which one thing, we may have even some parasites and there are ways of getting rid of those things.

4 But the heat, I know we get the local news, which gives you the temperature thirty to thirty-five feet in the air. That's, if you went by the Taylor County coliseum I'm told. This week it gave you an official temperature that's more accurate than they give on the local news stations. But the official temperature, I was told is put in front of the coliseum on South 11th. So if you drive by there you might look at it, it's in big red flashing lights. But it was 110° the day they called me at five o'clock.

5 But now that's not the earth temperature, of course, where you live, you know. We don't live up there thirty-five feet in the air. [laughing] And the earth temperature, we have several different kinds of thermometers now and we have a laser thermometer that actually gets or rather gives you the earth temperature. And this was the 4th of August. And it was 163.7°. That's where you live on earth, in the sun, 163.7°. I don't think a parasite could survive in that. I think if you threw a tapeworm there, it would do to him what they tell you to do in the health food books, you know, really cook these to where they're crisp before you eat them! [laughing] That didn't make much sense



to me then either!

6 The next day at 1:00 pm, they had a temperature of 158.9° and then at about 5:00 pm, it was 158.4°; that was at 4:18 pm. But these're your temperatures that we're living with, that are getting rid of some of the parasites in the earth and on the ground.

7 The drought, if you notice it's stationed right over Texas, the high is. And they're saying that this drought, it's like it's forced to be here. What is taking place on earth with the heat and the dryness now is making it impossible for the enzymes in the firmament to do their job.

8 You can get all of this on the Internet if you want to make a long story or a long study of it, but I've told you all this before. We have, we're actually screwing up our firmament to where it can't do its job. And of course, we're experiencing a lot of this.

9 This wasn't in the Oklahoma drought that drove the people out of Oklahoma and Texas back when I was born. This is a new thing and they know it. And the ones that are truly studying this, they're finding out why. I have articles here, it would take too long to read them, but it shows that the firmament is not able to do its job over Texas at this time. And whether or not this will change, they don't know.

10 Now some of them are saying it may change late in the fall. Others are saying, it could be wintertime before we see a change in what is taking place here. I think if Abilene would repent. I think if all the religions in Abilene would repent now and start calling out to **YAHWEH**, I think they would see a change. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But things are going to change, one way or another. But right now it's getting worse. We could make it better if Abilene would get on its knees and repent of breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws and start trying to overcome.

11 *Texas cattle rancher Charles Kothman is down to six calves and their mothers after selling off 80 animals in recent months.*

12 *...The drought that has baked pastures and dried ponds, has ranchers in Texas and Oklahoma - the nation's top two beef producers - culling their herds...* Well, you see this, you see this all over now. And, of course, the auctions are full of cattle, they say. And the ranchers say they have to stand in line for hours, some until midnight of a night to get their cattle in the auction. But this will hurt us in the future, of course.

13 Big Spring, not too far down the road. *Big Spring, Texas To Recycle Urine In The Face Of Massive Drought...* Now they're talking about

this urine that they've been dumping in the river, I think it's the Colorado River. They've been treating it with fluoride and they say this only kills a portion of the parasites that're in this sewage. But now they're going to try an ultra violet ray to try to kill some more of it. They say it won't kill it all, but they're going to treat it with something else. But they are getting ready to start using it. And one guy says he thinks it's going to be a little bit hard to drink, but who knows what people will turn to when the going gets rough. And it is getting rough.

14 *Harsh drought in South hitting far and wide, report says...* And it gives a bleak picture of the future.

15 Also along with this bleak picture of the future what Abilene needs to repent of is *Super Gonorrhea: Scientists Discover Antibiotic-Resistant STD...* This is taking place in the turkey too. The turkey, one news man said that what makes this so bad, what the Great Kohan Shaul was reading earlier, what makes this so, so bad right now is the fact that this Salmonella that they're finding is resistant to almost all the antibiotics that we have right now.

16 Gonorrhea, a fear now is whether the strain has become widespread. ... *"While it is still too early to assess if this new strain has become widespread, the history of newly emergent resistance in the bacterium suggests that it may spread rapidly unless new drugs and effective treatment programs are developed," Unemo said...*

17 The salmonella is the same thing that we're seeing in the food supply now, the ground turkey, it's the same thing that we're seeing in the STDs. So put those two together and you'll see today's world and what is developing. Each one of those things now can bring your body down to where your common sense or your lack of self-control--you lose it. I don't know all the calls I've had this week of people saying, "I lost it." I laughed about it because I said I lost it several times too! And, but I'm going to tell you something that will help us and keep us from losing it, hopefully, if we put it to work sincerely.

18 One thing is taking your honey and butter, which, my excuse was I was too busy because the calls were coming in so rapidly I couldn't take care of them so I had no time to go get my honey and butter and take it. But we're going to figure out a way to where I can slap it in my mouth between words! And suck on it while I'm answering the phone! [laughing]

19 Well, of course, the drought is detrimental

to the crops, which makes the food go up, if you can imagine that. *Tainted food sickens 48 million...*, 48 million in U.S.! ...each year.

20 Well, look at the picture of the thermometer. [shows on monitor] That one only went up to 130°, I think. It shows 120°, but they said there're some numbers on the other side that went up higher. But, you can see the next thing would be outside, it would burst! [laughing] But if you have one you can lay outside on the ground, you can see what we're talking about here, about the temperatures being higher than what you actually see here.

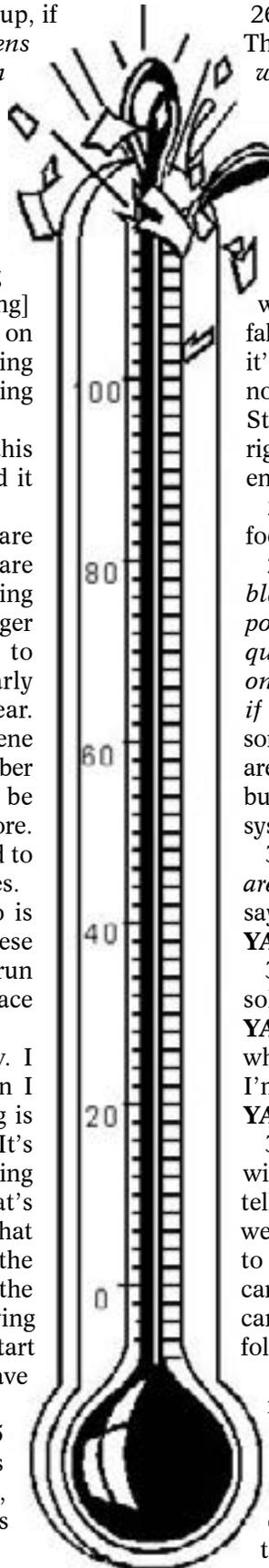
21 (Let me see. I don't want to get this mixed up here because I've got to read it later. The ground turkey, you got that.)

22 The schools, now, the schools are having trouble because the children are having trouble learning and we're seeing this more and more. They can no longer meet their standards, they're failing to meet the federal AYP [Adequate Yearly Progress] standards for the fourth year. This is the fourth year in a row. The Abilene Independent School District, you remember they got the signs saying, "Proud to be in AISD," they're not so proud anymore. They're coming down a little. They need to come down a lot and humble themselves.

23 One thing you don't want to do is run and hide when you make one of these mistakes, and I don't want Abilene to run and hide, but some things are taking place that they need to consider.

24 It's not the grades, you know. I remember math being very easy when I was taking it. But in math and reading is where they're having their problems. It's the minds of the students that're becoming sickened. It's not the heat either that's causing it. But it's a lot of other things that are breaking the Scriptures, breaking the Laws in the Scriptures that is bringing the children's minds, to where they're having trouble thinking. And if they would start thinking in that direction they would have something else there to repent of.

25 Food stamps--there're over 44.5 million people now receiving food stamps in the United States. Forty-four million, forty-four and a half million and it's getting worse they say.



26 Jobless, the white-collar workers. This is not in the slummed areas. *Jobless white-collar workers struggle in California. In California, more than two million people are out of work. That's the highest number of any state. A lot of them have turned to unemployment clubs to help them find work.*

27...*Everyone in the group have college degrees...* But they can't find work. Well here's another fall, Babylon is fallen, is fallen. And remember that because it's going to get worse. Don't get me wrong now, the Scriptures show that the United States is gonna remain strong military-wise right up to the very end, right up to the very end when nuclear war hits.

28 More about food stamps, more on food stamps.

29 *Postal Service warns of default, bleeds money. The U.S. Postal Service posted a net loss of \$3.1 billion in its third quarter and warned again it would default on payments to the federal government if Congress did not step in...* Now to do something about it. And they say their hands are tied. President Barack Obama is trying, but his hands are somewhat tied with the system.

30 *As stocks dive, more problems are arising...* So, you can see here, and I say again if we would repent and turn to **YAHWEH** these problems could be solved.

31 A lot of my problems could be solved if you would repent now! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's a big job fighting what we have ahead of us and, of course, I'm one of the leaders of The House of **YAHWEH** so I'm fighting big time.

32 But overcome, I want you to turn with me to **Revelation** and the fact that He tells you or this shows that we can. And we've got to face each problem as we come to it and we've got to overcome it. And we can overcome it, no matter what it is. I don't care what it is, you can overcome it if you follow the Scriptures.

33 Now if you don't take time to follow the Scriptures, if you don't take time to eat your honey and butter--that's one thing, that won't do it alone but it certainly adds to the problem if you don't do it. And take your salt. That's another thing, that if you deplete yourself with salt.

34 But there're some other things that **YAHWEH** shows us that He showed me yesterday. [laughing] And I said, I think everyone, everyone needs this. I called the Priests last week because I was having trouble big time and I called some who were studying psychology to see if they had anything that would tell me what would cause this problem.

35 The next day the news, a news article came out on it that was saying that, I guess it's a widespread thing. And I'm not the only one who's having trouble with it, but I intend to overcome it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I don't, I don't intend to sit here and be tormented by things that I don't want to do. And hate myself for doing it.

36 It's almost like you're two different people and you're sitting on a sideline over here and you're watching yourself over here do something really, really stupid, you know. And you're saying to yourself, you shouldn't be doing that. You're just talking to yourself! You shouldn't! Why did you say those things? Now that's almost like it is.

37 And when I was explaining this to the Priests I said, you know, people get out of control big time. They get to where their bodies, their minds blank on them, as the news article showed, that I think they're going to show it next week, but I got a transcript of it yesterday.

38 But the woman says--this was a woman doctor, also a psychiatrist that was studying this problem that was in the schools, young people and old alike. And she said you get to the point to where your brain snaps and you lose control. And she said, at this point is where my children get very quiet. [laughing] And of course, I guess it's a scary feeling for anyone that's around a person who does this, who's supposed to be the leader and all of a sudden they snap and do something they shouldn't.

39 But here in **Revelation 21:7**, He says, **He who overcomes...** Well, that's me. I'm going to overcome. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] In fact, I have it set in my mind to do so and by the time I reach seventy-seven, I'm gonna have this totally overcome. That's in my mind.

40 Have you got a date set, any of you? Maybe you should set a date and start pushing towards it. And we can do it, by doing the things that **YAHWEH** shows that we should do. And there're many things that He shows that I didn't realize so much as I do today, that I studied late last night on.

41 But, **He who overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be his Father, and he will be My son...** He who overcomes, which means it's possible, see. This shows you it's possible to do so. We are The

House of **YAHWEH** and we can overcome all evil and that's a fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 Turn back to **Revelation chapter 3** and look at **verse 21** here. **Revelation 3:21**. He says, **To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My Throne, as I also overcame, and sat down with My Father on His Throne.**

43 In **verse 19**, look back there. He says, **As many as I love, I prove and chasten...** That word **chasten** is not really negative. It's a bad word to use in translating the Hebrew word from which the Greek word supposedly was translated. But the word **chasten** there actually means *to teach and guide* and *inspire*. It doesn't mean to whip with a stick or shove around with your hands or be abusive. Yahshua was never that way with His Apostles. He scolded them, yes, He taught them. He taught them day and night.

44 In fact, He taught thousands who came to Him and He showed us, if you would just study Him, I'm not gonna bring it out, it would take too much time today. But if you'd study His actions and see what He went through, and then people leaving Him. You know what occurred to these people that left Him. They couldn't face their sins and they ran from them. They ran and hid. Instead of saying, "I'm gonna overcome this," they ran and wouldn't show their face again. This was what Cain did. He hid from **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** went hunting him and told him what to do. And instead of him doing it, he went the other way and cut himself off from the Face of **YAHWEH**. Remember?

45 Well, many people do that today. They do things in the House, especially with the ones they love the most, and they do things to hurt. And when you scream at a Priest, it's almost like you're screaming at **YAHWEH**. It is like screaming at **YAHWEH**. And when you find yourself doing this, or find yourself even disagreeing with a Priest you're in trouble and these are things that've got to be overcome. It can be overcome because the Priests are here to help and you should go to them. You should go to them and use them. That's what they're here for.

46 But in **verse 19**, He says, **As many as I love, I prove...** And I also guide and inspire and lead and put zeal. And He says, **...Be zealous, therefore, and repent...** That's my job when I hurt you, that's my job to repent; it's your job to forgive me. It's your job to repent and my job to quickly forgive you when you do. And we'll see that also. And I can forgive sins. The son of man can forgive sins. The Priests, the Priests, they have that Authority. You can forgive trespasses when somebody trespasses against you.

Anyone can. You can't forgive sins of the people unless you're a Priest or a Priestess.

47 Now, **verse 20, Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My Voice...** And this word **hears** means *takes heed to it*, I will help them. If you will just take heed to My Voice, I'll help you through teaching. **...hears My Voice...** Or takes heed to My Voice. **...and opens the door...** Opens the door to your mind, of course, opens the door, and lets the teaching come in, then you can receive help. **...I will come in to him, and I will eat with him, and he with Me...** I'll come to him and teach him. Eat. Eat? When are you supposed to go to The House of **YAHWEH** and eat? Sabbaths. Right. "Come and eat in My Presence." Then He says, "I will help you." That's what He's talking about right here.

48 **Verse 21, To him who overcomes...** By doing what I tell him to do.

49 Look at **chapter 2** here also and start with **verse 7. Chapter 2, Revelation 2:7. He who has an ear...** Or has understanding, has understanding. **...Let him hear...** Take heed to what I'm, **...what the Spirit says...** Well, He's talking of the Laws here, if you remember **Yahchanan 6:63**. He's speaking of the Laws that Yahshua points out to him. And there're some Laws that're given that you might not know that will help you with stress. And show us what to do if we will do it, and, of course, we can.

50 **...Spirit says to the Called Out Ones...** Notice, the Called Out Ones. **...of The House of YAHWEH. To him who overcomes I will give to eat from the Tree of Life...** So He's saying, if you will repent and overcome, then I will teach you, the same thing He was saying over here. "I will teach you what to do, inspire you to find it in the Holy Scriptures," whatever.

---

**If you hold a grudge that's the biggest fault there is. If you fail to forgive, YAHWEH won't even look at you. You've got to forgive if you want YAHWEH to forgive you.**

---

51 **...which is in the midst of the Garden of YAHWEH...** The midst of Salvation, of **YAHWEH**.

52 In **verse 9, I know your works, and your tribulation...** What you're going through. And all of you that told me you were having trouble, you lost it, you said a harsh word, you did a bad thing, I do see some of you sitting here so I'm glad you didn't run and hide. Many people have and they didn't come back.

53 But I know your works, He says, and your tribulation. "I'm well aware of what I'm putting on you," and He's exactly--that is what He's doing. "I've come to try you." Now you failed. You failed, but you get up and you try again. You don't lay there! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But, as He said, one man, one person, a Righteous man stumbles seven times, but He doesn't lay there dead.

54 **...and poverty...** I know your poverty. **...(but you are rich), and I know how you are slandered by those who say they are Yahdaim...** This word **Yahdaim**, if you'd get it in your mind what that word means, it will open a multitude of doors to you in your studies in the Holy Scriptures. And what it means is just what I've been explaining here. We're in **Revelation 2:9**. This word **Yahdaim** it means *those who practice the 613 Laws of YAHWEH*.

55 Now **...who say they are Yahdaim...** Which means they are those who lift up Holy hands, which means those who practice 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**. You see this right here? [holds up hand] You see it? You see what's around my hand? [referring to Tzitzits on the Tallit] 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**. Lift up Holy hands. Don't do it as a fraud. If you run and hide from these problems instead of going to the Priest with them, you're a fraud. You're a hypocrite. You don't intend to overcome. If you want to overcome, face your problems and overcome them. Say, "It's never going to occur again," and then get ready for it because Satan's gonna try to make you a liar.

56 **Verse 9, the ...Yahdaim, and are not...** They're not, they don't practice the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...but are the synagogue of Satan...** As **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** says if you don't practice Righteousness. Righteousness is what? Being perfect? No, it's overcoming. It's overcoming your faults.

57 If you hold a grudge that's the biggest fault there is. If you fail to forgive, **YAHWEH** won't even look at you. You've got to forgive if you want **YAHWEH** to forgive you. So whatever, if they spit in your face, what of it? Praise **YAHWEH** for it and the fact that you didn't get angry and you said,

“YAHWEH forgive him he doesn’t know what he’s doing.” If they’re stoning you, we haven’t faced that yet, but we might, say the same prayer. That’s the example. Now you can get yourself to that point. By the time I’m seventy-seven years old I’m gonna be to that point right there. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

58 Now He says, **verse 10, Fear none of those things which you will suffer...** Meaning I’m going to put these things on you now. So it’s up to you to pass the test whether or not you stand or fall I’m gonna put it on you and if you take revenge, if you’re not forgiving, if you fail to ask for repentance. If you fail to say, “I’m sorry,” you know, all of these things are told to you to do to straighten your life out, to straighten your life out with your brothers and sisters.

59 **...Behold the adversary will cast some of you into prison, that you may be tried. And you will have tribulation ten days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of Life...** Now all of these things are being promised to us today if we will just take heed and do them.

60 Look at **verse 11** also, **He who has an ear...** Has understanding, he who understands My Words or takes heed to My Words. **...let him hear...** Take heed. **...what the Spirit says to the called out ones of The House of YAHWEH. He who overcomes will not be hurt by the second death.**

61 In **Yahchanan 16** I have here. Let’s turn there. **Yahchanan 16:33** is what I have written down. **I have spoken these things to you, so that in Me, you might have peace. In the world you will have tribulation; but be of great courage, I have overcome the world...** So He, Yahshua is saying, “I’m going to help you. Be of great courage and I will help you to overcome.”

62 (I’ve got fifteen minutes so I’m gonna have to rush.) Look now to **Mattithyah**. Now, this is where you stand if you have someone who has lost his head or her head. And children are doing this a great deal now, so be very patient. Be very patient with your children. They probably got a couple of strikes against them already. And with the right training and teaching, they will overcome. This is one of the things that we really need to remember and it hurts; it hurts me deeply when I do something especially in front of the children. It hurts me worse when I see somebody else do it.

63 But equally, you know, you’re teaching your children. And what we need to be teaching our children is what we want to see out of our children. And I don’t think you want them to be screaming

and hollering at you. I don’t think that’s what we desire out of our children.

64 And I’ve seen that, I’ve seen the most, the people who I actually hold up as being like Sarah and Abraham, I have seen the control they have over their own selves and how they can teach their children and no matter what their children are doing it seems like they never lose control. They always just keep quietly teaching and pretty soon the child turns and starts to doing what they want him to do or her.

65 But, be patient because the children are not in a perfect state of mind right now. And they will become that with time and with effort, and the Strength of YAHWEH, of course. With YAHWEH all things are possible.

66 But look at **Mattithyah 6** and notice **verse 12**. He says, **Forgive us our debts...** This is a prayer, when He’s teaching His Disciples how to pray. And this is **Mattithyah 6:12**. And He says, **Forgive us of our debt...** That word **debt** there, it’s not like we owe YAHWEH money. Which we do, if we’ve stolen our tithes, but that’s not what it means.

67 It means labor. It actually means, forgive us for not performing our jobs. It’s *a due, moral, faults*, but also it says, *something owed, a due, moral, a fault, a debt*. It says, *Of sin as a debt. Because it demands expiation and thus payment by way of punishment and...* Here’s the one I was hunting. *...the debtor...* You see the word **debtor**? **...as we forgive our debtors...** *The debtor is not someone who owed you something, but one guilty of neglect or violation of duty...* One guilty of neglect or violation of duty.

68 Of course, we get angry. This is something that makes us angry when someone lets down on their duty, because it causes other people trouble. It sets back the Work. It costs money.

69 But notice, He’s talking about forgiveness here, quickly forgiving. **Forgive us of our debts as we...** As we. Now if we don’t forgive the person for this, then we hold bitterness against them. And YAHWEH--we cut ourselves off from His Face, as Cain did from YAHWEH. He got angry and cut himself off or got embarrassed about his sins and failed to show up for his meeting, his Appointment with YAHWEH.

70 **Verse 13, And do not allow us to be led into temptation...** Don’t allow us to be led into temptation. That is, inspire us to go the other way. **...but deliver us...** Deliver us. **...from the evil one. For Yours is the Kingdom and the Power...** And YAHWEH, Yahshua said YAHWEH, with

**YAHWEH** all things are possible. ...**And the Glory forever. HalleluYAHWEH!**

71 **Verse 14, For if you forgive men their trespasses, your Heavenly Father will also forgive you...** Meaning, if you don't, then He's not going to forgive you and you will die in your sins and you will suffer the second death.

72 **Verse 15, But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.**

73 Hold your place right there and turn to **Leviticus 19:18. Leviticus 19:18.** Both sides are tested when something bad takes place. **Leviticus 19:18.** Now this is the Law that Yahshua is speaking of here in **Mattithyah 6.** Where He says, **Do not seek revenge nor bear a grudge against one of your own people; but you shall love your brother... Or sister. ...as yourself. I am YAHWEH.**

74 **Verse 19, You must keep My Statutes...** You must, and this is what Yahshua was saying here, to forgive and do it quickly. Don't let it linger. Also ask forgiveness quickly. Don't let that linger. But if you do not forgive, it will not be forgiven you.

75 If you look to **Yahchanan Mark 2:10.** And know this, Yahshua is our High Priest and look what He says here. **But that you may know that the Son of Man has Authority on earth to forgive sins...** Know this, for sure. His Priests, that's one of the things He gives His Priests Authority to do. That's how they restore you to **YAHWEH** when you confess, of course, your sins. But a sin not confessed is a sin not forgiven. So be careful and confess your sins one to another, of the sons of men, or the Priestesses. The Priestesses have this same Power that's given to them that the men do.

76 **Luke 17:3.** He says, **So be on your guard!** This is **Luke 17.** Now, you might have missed those first three words! [laughing] **...So be on your guard...** And when you let your guards down there's where you're going to have the trouble.

77 The thing to do, and you're going to have to practice this. I'm going to practice it, is taking care of this to where you won't get stressed out in the first place. And there's a way shown in the Scriptures. Now the psychiatrists show many different ways, but I notice they all come back to doing what we're shown in the Scriptures or the most of them do. Some of them say get out and go jogging! [laughing] That's pretty stupid, but... Especially at 168 degrees! [laughing] Try that and you might wind up in bed, sick.

78 **Luke 17:3.** Now be on your guard! **If your brother trespasses against you, rebuke him...** Yes,

rebuke him. **...But if he repents, forgive him...** It's that simple and you better do it. It's hard to do but you can do it and get in the habit of it and it becomes less hard, less difficult.

79 **Verse 4, And if he trespasses against you seven times in one day...** Now, if you're stressed out or the man is stressed out, seven times in one day it might get a little bit irritable after a while. But you can still do it and there He shows you.

80 And in one place--I'm running out of time and I want to get to something else here, but in one place, let's turn over to **Mattithyah 24,** in one place He told His Disciples seventy times seven. So, that's like all day long! And I'm thinking from reading the Scriptures that His Disciples were wearing Him down and He would just disappear at times. [laughing] And He stayed gone so long one time that His Disciples decided to go back to their old trade. Then He appeared to them. He came to find them and found them doing their old jobs. They went back to their old job and told them, "If you love Me, you need to get to work in **YAHWEH's** Work."

81 But here in **Mattithyah 24.** And He says this here, He says in **verse 14,** the message is going to be preached in all the world. Well, you know that's our job. And of course, with us, you know, every person is part of our difficulty. Every person will be part of our heritage, you know, if we straighten that person out in getting him or her to doing the Laws of **YAHWEH.** Because if they become part of the Kingdom, they will work with us throughout all eternity as our helpers. We will be helping one another.

82 If we don't get them to where they can control their mind, their thoughts, and their emotions... These emotions are what get you in trouble when the powers of your body come down. Your body becomes weak and something occurs and as the psychiatrists say the brain snaps. It snaps and you do things that you regret. You don't know why you did them, you know. It's not part of your character but you did them.

83 And, of course, Yahshua says you can overcome this. And then He says in **verse 13, He who endures until The End, the same will be saved...** He who endures in The House of **YAHWEH.** Cain didn't endure. He ran and hid and didn't try to overcome. **YAHWEH** said, "If you do Righteousness you will be acceptable for the Kingdom. The people who **YAHWEH** is drawing in and we haven't tackled the first, the biggest portion of our jobs and that is facing the two billion people

that are to come, but everybody who comes here is a problem. They bring their problems with them. Those problems are what we have to solve. And in working with the people, of course, there're problems and there's stress. And a person can get so stressed out that, as the psychiatrists say, the brain snaps. And that's when some other person and I'm not, I'm not telling you you got another spirit in you other than mankind, I'm just telling you that there's something in your mind that goes wrong and you lose control. And if somebody shook you, you'd probably, you know, you'd probably get over it sooner. Or if they said, "I love you. Calm down" that would probably get you over it.

84 I think of this man. I'm thinking of this man that was on the news just recently that shot all of these people. He was on one side of the river and he was shooting all these people on the other side of the river. Now the police knew this man and he was one of their workers that worked with them. And one of his fellow workers, what caused him to stop was the man was hollering his name. He didn't try to kill him. He was hollering his name, which meant, you know, that he was friends with him. And he was hollering his name and said "Quit! Stop what you're doing!" And the man stopped.

85 He killed a number of people. Is he more guilty than the judge that's going to sentence him? No. He makes me think, this makes me think, and this should be your Judgment of the woman that was taken in adultery and brought to Yahshua in trying to trap Him, knowing that if He said stone her He would have been guilty of murder because He didn't have that Authority.

86 You know, if you study **YAHWEH's** Laws, you would know it takes a special Priest to offer a sacrifice. It takes a special Priest to announce a death penalty and that Priest had to be without sin. And Yahshua knew that none of those priests were without sin, the ones, the scribes and the Pharisees that brought the woman to Him. They had no Authority, neither did He at that time to pronounce a death penalty. He does now. And it shows it in **Revelation**, but He didn't have at that time to. And He wouldn't because He knew that woman had not been taught. She was a product of the sickness of the world, the same as all of you today.

87 You're a product of the sickness of this world. And that's the reason you should be extremely careful with your children because they are too. And you don't know what that child is suffering inside of them. It might be better if you taught the child personally, unselfishly, quietly by yourself until

you get him ready to face others and face society especially.

88 But Yahshua here is talking about enduring until The End. And then, I want you to keep that in mind what He said right there. **He who endures until The End, the same will be...** That word **saved** there, it actually means *given Authority*, same thing that **Genesis 1:26** says.

89 But turn over to **Isayah 58**. **Isayah 58** where it's talking about people who--who lose control. And I never saw this till yesterday. If you see in **verse 4**, if you've got it. **Isayah 58:4**, found on page 566, if you look at **verse 4**, you see strife and debate.

90 **Isayah 58:4. ...to strike with the fist of wickedness...** If I ever did that I'd cut my hand off. I just wouldn't. I just wouldn't do it. It's not my character to do something like that. My character right now is to love and guide and teach and bring joy to people's lives, prepare for the future, prepare for the future coming of the Saints of **YAHWEH**. The two billion people intrigue me and I know I'm not ready, but I'm getting ready. And **YAHWEH** knew we weren't ready. He knew we weren't ready or He would have already had them here for us to train.

91 If you just think of the little things that take place between you and your husband, you and your children, if you have children. You, and the people that you don't know so well, and the grudges, or hatred that builds quickly when somebody says something to you that catches you off guard.

92 The day that the Great Kohan Yahodah Hawkins told me that the man spat in his face, you know if that had occurred without future thought, I would have probably, you know, got angry. But the way it was I said, David what a blessing this was to you and you should be praising **YAHWEH** that this took place. Well, David was snorting so he wasn't or rather you could tell he wasn't praising **YAHWEH!** [laughing] But I said I would that that would occur to me.

93 And the very next day I think was the Sabbath and the same man spat in my face. Well, I was prepared for it. And I praised **YAHWEH** and asked **YAHWEH** to forgive him and I was so proud of myself! Well, I shouldn't have been. [laughing] But I had time to think about it, David didn't.

94 But, now I'm going to start thinking in advance and I'm going to start considering what might take place. Now, this is what I have in my mind of doing and I'm going to try never to get caught off guard on anything. Be prepared and have some words for it, you know, in praise to **YAHWEH** when it does take place.

95 But notice in **verse 4**, the strife and debate and the fist of wickedness and that's actually not talking about hitting a person with your fist. The Hebrew words there show *striking him with duties*, with *debts* that he owes, like Yahshua gave in the parable about forgiving people their debts, forgiving them, where they were slothful in obligation and so forth. But to put more burdens on them, like throwing them in jail until they get it paid. Yahshua He brought that out in His sermon on this very same thing right here.

96 Look on down to **verse 7**, He says, **Is it not to share your bread...** Well, keep this in mind that that's what we're trying to do. And your third tithe is for that purpose, for sharing your bread and **YAHWEH** says that's your obligation. You don't have to go overboard, you won't be judged as a better person for going overboard but you will be judged Righteous for doing it, of course.

97 But, **...to share your bread...** And this is what we should have in our mind and that's what's in my mind. For years I have worked to get ready to take people out of the world, totally out of the world and be able to feed them with **YAHWEH's** healthy food that will put life back in their brains instead of the deadness that they're having to suffer with right now.

98 **...to share your bread...** That is, the Teaching of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Word. **...with the hungry...** With those who actually want it. **...that you bring to...** The House of **YAHWEH**. **...the poor who are cast out; when you see the naked...** This is not talking about people, like the hobos on the street with a sign in their hand that says I'll work for food. Who they truck down here from Dallas-Fort Worth and Arlington and set them up and give them a percentage of what they make and get them a hotel room and feed them and give them a percentage of what is brought in--that's hypocrisy there to begin with.

99 It's not talking actually about people actually who are naked. Have you seen any naked people that can't get a pair of pants to put on? Only when they want to be that way. Women too! Yeah, you see plenty of that, especially if you turn a television on or even walk down the street or go to church and

you'll see plenty of that. It's not talking about that. It's talking about Scriptural nakedness where they don't know the Laws of **YAHWEH** and to feed them.

100 **...that you cover him...** With the Word, with **YAHWEH's** Knowledge.

101 **...and not hide yourself from your own flesh?...** You see those last three words? That becomes a whole sermon there of hiding from your faults. And that's what it means, hiding yourself from your own faults, running, hiding, too ashamed to show your face after your mind snaps as it says there. And **YAHWEH** shows you how. Honey and butter, that's one of the things. Don't forget it. Make a way to get it every day, the first thing every day. And prayer. Get in touch with **YAHWEH** the first thing every morning. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 For four of five days this week I said, you know, I would think at three o'clock in the afternoon when I was having all the trouble or four o'clock, I forgot to pray! I forgot to pray this morning! The calls start coming in about five-thirty and I blame that. I'm not going to blame the calls anymore. It's me who's got to overcome, not the telephone. The telephone's not gonna make it into the Kingdom, by the way! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're gonna have subconscious minds we're gonna make it into the Kingdom with.

103 And, of course, keeping your Appointments with **YAHWEH**. All of this over in **verses 13-14** goes with this back over here of not denying, not denying your own faults, not hiding yourself from your own faults, your own weakness. But to recognize them, repent, ask for forgiveness, and then overcome them. Overcome every one of them, no matter how small it is.

104 And I'm or I've set August the 28th for that deadline for me. And if you'll work hard enough with me I think you'll be able to overcome too and then we'll say to **YAHWEH**, "**YAHWEH**, we're ready and we're really ready this time!" [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

105 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**And if you'll work hard enough with me I think you'll be able to overcome too and then we'll say to YAHWEH, "YAHWEH, we're ready and we're really ready this time!"**

---

---

# Chapter Six

## The Prophecies For This Generation #14—The House Of YAHWEH In These Last Days Being Tested, Resembles The House Of YAHWEH In The Days Of Job (Iyyob/Yahshub) 08/13/11

---

*K. Shemuyl H.: It is my privilege and honor to present to you YAHWEH's Last Days' Witness, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hazwkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! Come on now! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. [Someone calls out, "We love you, Pastor!"] I love you too! I hope you still love me after this sermon! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

2 I noticed that I've been getting great reports on everybody this week. You've all just held it real well. You're overcoming. You had a smile on your face, most of the time, anxious to help. They told me this morning, I called to see who all were there to serve food this morning and they said they had more than they needed but they put them to work anyway and, of course, that's the way we like it.

3 Don't get too confident now. Don't let your guards down. If you will, you'll get in trouble. You need to be thinking every morning, before you get out of the bed, if you'd just give it some thought--don't lay there and go back to sleep! But think just a little bit before you get up and ask YAHWEH's help and guidance every morning, then stay on guard all day. Don't, don't, don't--when you start getting tired and irritable and you can't rest, well start praying to YAHWEH for strength. And so

many times, we get to the point, you know, where we can't rest and the load keeps coming until late night and disappointing news and you're not the first one to have that problem.

4 And that's why I want to bring in a great example of Righteousness and being able to stand up under any kind of load and, of course, all of us want to be that way and that's what we're training for. And the harder you train and the more you think and train your mind, the mind is what guides the body, of course, and then the heart guides the mind. So really desire this with all your heart to be perfectly Righteous and we are going to achieve it. We're just right there close right now. And Praise YAHWEH, everything is pointing to that in the Scriptures. [applause]

5 If you'd be turning over to **Iyyob**, or as it should be **Yahshub**, because Yahshub was a shining example that YAHWEH used here in letting a Righteous man suffer. And, of course, it was his test because Iyyob was blessed and this was held up by Satan, you know, to say, "Well, he's just doing it for the blessings that You give him." What most people don't understand is, Yahshub had, he was running The House of YAHWEH at that time, and it was a pretty fair House. And if you read it with that in



mind, you'll see it's so much like ours--like what we have here today, you'd think he was talking about us in this Prophecy; and maybe even as a Prophecy or at least Prophecies. There're a lot of Prophecies in it concerning the last Abel or Last Days' Work that we're in right now and what **YAHWEH** wants us to achieve. And we can if you'll just, you know, set your hearts, your minds to it and remember some things that took place here in Yahshub's life.

6 In **Yahshub 1:1**, he tells you that Iyyob or Yahshub was a perfect man. **...That man was perfect; blameless and upright. He revered YAHWEH and shunned evil...** Of course, most of you, I know, still remember and practice that *Going On To Perfection* where I brought this out about the perfect man being one who revered **YAHWEH**. If you remember that, you'll know that reverence, it means love, but it's also proving the love by, of course, keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And the first Commandment is love **YAHWEH** with all your heart and that's not in the ten, but that's the Greatest Commandment there is, is to love **YAHWEH**. And it's hard to do that because you have to see **YAHWEH** through His Laws, Statutes and Judgments, but also through His Plan and His Prophecies and then you're told to believe His Prophecies.

7 That's easy now because we see them coming to pass and, you know, ninety-nine percent of them have already come to pass. We have about one percent left to go of the Prophecies that put the finishing touch on **YAHWEH**'s Plan. We're in that time period right now where **YAHWEH** is bringing you to perfection, where your sons and daughters will be actually prophesying. Yes, prophesying!

8 I remember when Kohan Heimerman, the Great Kohan David Heimerman came here. He was about my age then and had a family. The family's about my age now and he's a little bit older, but--but... That's an Okie joke! Nobody gets it when I say things like that, I know! But he got old but I didn't, you know! [laughing] Ahh, what's the use! [laughing] His boys are about my age now and they're trying to take my place preaching, doing a great job of it too! And the grandsons are trying to do the same thing! And I see that in the Kingdom and it's a wonderful thing, you know, to see how **YAHWEH**'s Laws work, as one of his sons just showed you and how he was brought up in keeping this and now he stands strong in a field of honor.

9 And, of course, the trials may be yet to come. You know, it could. So, don't let down on it. You will be tempted and at the most vulnerable times

because Satan is given a certain amount of control sometimes and if you remember this story about Iyyob, I'm not gonna cover the whole thing, but I will refer to different things. **YAHWEH** said, "Don't touch My Servant personally," and it was almost like a threat, you know, which it could have been and Satan knew better than to touch him personally to defile him. He never was defiled. Although he became sick, he never was defiled and Satan knew better than to do so or she would have been in jail quickly and not let out again and someone else would have taken her place and she knows it.

10 But anyway, the man was perfect and he revered **YAHWEH**. If you see His Laws and you see them working, which we've seen in our young people and we're seeing it now. And, of course, if the person is pushing these Laws daily and the children are experiencing them and they are yielding to it and yielding their lives to it, it's being set in their minds. It's also being set in their hearts to follow after that Righteousness. And then when you see the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** and what the world has come to, we're gonna see that more clearly. Hopefully, next Sabbath, you're going to see the brutality of this world and what Yahshua said about the love growing cold. Hopefully that will be together next Sabbath and where you can see it and then, of course, hear the Scriptures along with it. But don't miss next Sabbath. Make sure you're here every Sabbath. Keep your Appointment with **YAHWEH** and He will teach you.

11 But this man, Iyyob, he knew **YAHWEH**'s Laws. He was raising his children according to **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They were keeping the Feast. They went through almost everything. I can see in this Book, they went through almost everything that we have gone through from day one, when the persecution started and, of course, worshiping **YAHWEH**. When the people start finding out that that's what you're doing, the persecution will start because you're using the Name. Iyyob saw this because Satan turned the world loose on him and you can see how they attacked him.

12 If want to read the Book separately, I won't cover all of it, but in reverencing **YAHWEH** and seeing the Prophecy and the Plan of how He intends on stopping sickness. Now, almost everybody in the world now is suffering sickness except maybe some of our young people who have been brought up with healthy foods. And even they suffer it some, but not nearly as much as the world.

13 I told you about **YAHWEH** cleansing Oklahoma and He cleansed it with a drought, high heat, the same as we've experienced in the past

few weeks with record breaking temperatures and a drought. He cleansed the land. I lived off of the land a lot when I was a young man and dad and mother taught us how to pick certain things, what was clean to eat, what was not clean to eat, and what was poison and not poison. And I wasn't too great at washing that food, but I never needed a doctor, ever. In fact, I think I was in my forties when I first tore my stomach open and had to go have it sewed up and I think that's the first doctor I went to in my life.

14 But the land was clean at that time and the food was clean and I think if it had been kept that way, people would have started living the hundred and twenty years instead of the seventy years that they're dying at now. The hundred and twenty years, some of them even went further than that. Methuselah, I believe, lived nine hundred and sixty-nine years.

15 But it shows you the difference in the health of the land and how it also brings forth a healthy body and doctors just were not needed, maybe in accidents or something like that, in Oklahoma, where I was raised. Now, the ones that lived in the cities, that was probably a different matter, but the ones that lived in the country had clean food and if they knew what to eat, they had healthy bodies and the food that was edible, the bodies used it efficiently. And of course, you could work in the hot sun all day long, we did, I did. I worked in the broomcorn patches where you couldn't get any, any wind, where the broomcorn was higher than your head and hot sun and it didn't bother me, that I remember, it didn't bother me at all, that I can remember. Worked all day, came home, milked the cows after I got home, milked them before I went to work too; that is, I helped in doing it. Every child, at that time, was taught to live off of the land and raise their own food and, of course, that took some doing in drought years, but it can be done.

16 Well, Yahshub had, **verse 2, Seven sons and three daughters were born to him.**

17 **Verse 3,** He also had, **...as well as a large number of servants...** A large number, but it doesn't say how many.

18 And then **verse 4, His sons used to take turns holding feasts in their homes...** Well, of course, this is a no-no and we've tried to discourage this ourselves here because people want to separate themselves and go to their own trailers or mobile homes or homes instead of being part of the House and this is what this is speaking of. This wasn't birthdays, as somebody said before. It was the Feast Days of **YAHWEH**. They kept the Feasts. It's shown

more than once in the Holy Scriptures, in the **Book of Iyyob, Yahshub**. It's shown more than once about the keeping of the Feasts and setting the Feasts. But they wanted to separate themselves and keep the Feasts separately and Yahshub was afraid that they had sinned, which is a great possibility when you hide behind closed doors.

19 That's where the Pharisees got their names. Pharisee means separatists. And when you do this and you separate yourself from the people, you know, you don't find that in Yahshua's practice or the twelve Disciples. It's something that will or it tends to lead to darkness and also confusion of the mind.

20 In **verse 5** there, the last part, you'll see the sins and that he was afraid his sons had sinned so he prayed and offered sacrifices for them, as the Priests do today. And the Priests, the Priestesses, they're continually praying and offering sacrifice of prayer for the young people and even a lot of the old ones that have not or that are not trying to overcome.

21 In **verse 8**, we see again that he was perfect. **Then YAHWEH said to Satan: Have you considered My Servant Yahshub? There is none like him in the earth, a perfect; blameless and upright, man, one who reverences YAHWEH and shuns evil...** Well, of course, that's your perfect man or woman and that's what I want our young people to start thinking about; that right there, shun evil, every bit of it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

22 Someone wants to be a pervert around you, tell him, "You're a pervert," or her, "You're a pervert. Get away from me. I don't want anything to do with you." That's what's been told by some of our young people. They've said just that thing and I just repeated what they said! [laughing] And I was really pleased to hear that they were doing this. It makes me think of the Scripture in **Yahdah** where it said He was pleased to see the young people keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** because of the much deception that has gone out trying to get people not to keep the Laws. Well, of course, Iyyob was fighting that or Yahshub was fighting that at this time too, as you can see in some of his friends.

23 **Verse 9, Satan answered YAHWEH, and said; Does Yahshub reverence YAHWEH for no reason?**

24 **Verse 10, Have You not made a hedge around him, as well as around his household and all that he has, on every side? You have blessed his every effort, and his possessions have increased in the land...** And **YAHWEH** said, "Well, go ahead and do him, just don't touch him personally. So take, do what you want and prove him and we'll see how he

turns out.” So, of course, he turned out great and you can too. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

25 But trials--the trials that you go through in this, they can be big or small, depending on the job. Now get this boys and girls. Depending on the job that YAHWEH has in store for you in the Kingdom, in His Habitation and His House forever, those positions are, some of them are extreme and, of course, to prove that you are worthy for that job, then YAHWEH may put you through more tests. It may come with your mother or daddy. It may come with uncle or whatever, but those tests will come. You are going to be tried, everybody is, everybody has up to this point. It could get worse or maybe it's over. Maybe it will be over. But YAHWEH is the Judge and He allows certain things to strengthen you or to find out, to find out what you're worthy of or can do or can't do.

26 In **Yahshub 2:5** there, He says, **But reach out with Your Hand and strike his flesh and bones; then he will curse You to Your face!**

27 **Verse 6, Then YAHWEH replied to Satan, and said: Behold, he is in your power. But you must spare his life.**

28 **Verse 7, Then Satan left YAHWEH's Presence and afflicted Iyyob with a severe skin inflammation...**

29 And then **verse 9**, his wife turned against him and tried to get him to sin.

30 And then **verse 10**, of course, he calls her a

---

**But trials--the trials that you go through in this, they can be big or small, depending on the job. Now get this boys and girls. Depending on the job that YAHWEH has in store for you in the Kingdom, in His Habitation and His House forever, those positions are, some of them are extreme and, of course, to prove that you are worthy for that job, then YAHWEH may put you through more tests.**

---

few creepy names there! [laughing] Then **verse 10, But he said to her; You talk like a...** Well, someone with no understanding is the way we put it, but it actually went further. **...Shall we accept success from YAHWEH... Only? ...and not accept trouble? In all this, Iyyob did not sin with his mouth.**

31 Now, if you go over to **chapter 30**. You can read the rest of this separately. If you haven't read it, you need to, but keep in mind, he's talking about a House of YAHWEH here and you'll see this as you go through it and some of the things you've went through, you'll see that we went through the same things.

32 In **chapter 30** here. Let's look at **verse 12. Yahshub 30:12**. He says, **On my right a tribe of rabble attacks my feet, laying their snares; they build siege ramps...** This is talking about lawyers, talking about lawyers and trying to take, set a trap where they can take him before the courts and put him in jail, make him suffer, take everything, all of his possessions away from him because they're lusting after them. It's talking about lawsuits.

33 **Verse 15, Terrors are turned upon me, driving my dignity away like the wind; my success dispersing like a cloud...** Lifting him up for Satan's groups to see and saying, "See how evil this man is?" He was even taken and thrown in jail! He's worse than Al Capone!

34 **Verse 16, Now my being is poured out, and the days of affliction have seized me.**

35 **Verse 17, My bones are pierced at night...** My bones? My bones ache of a night. The muscles in my legs and feet, they squeeze up and they start pulling against my bones and it wakes me up, Iyyob said, and you can't get any relief from it, Iyyob said. And all of this is brought on by extreme stress.

36 **Verse 16, Now my being is poured out, and the days of affliction have seized me.**

37 **Verse 17, My bones are pierced at night...** At night, did you get that? **...at night...** You can't get enough pillows on your feet to keep them warm at night, Iyyob said. It's impossible to keep the pain away from your feet. That's where it starts and then it creeps slowly up your legs until your legs are aching like somebody is sticking a pitchfork in your meat or taking your skin like that and pinching it and twisting it, Iyyob said.

38 **Verse 17, My bones are pierced at night and my gnawing pains never leave...** It gets worse.

39 Look on down to **verse 25, Have I not wept for him who was in trouble? Did I not grieve for the poor and needy?...** Have we not worked, have we not worked for years to feed those YAHWEH brings to this House? Iyyob said, Yahshub said.

40 **Verse 26, Yet when I expected success, evil came! I hoped for light, but darkness came!...** In some of the ones brought here for us to feed.

41 **Verse 27, My bowels never cease churning...** Had diarrhea for over five years now, Iyyob said, diarrhea. That would kill most people, but it didn't kill Iyyob. Get what he's saying here. **...My bowels never cease churning...** When a man would get close to me and say, "What'd you say?" I didn't say anything. Oh, that was my stomach talking to you.

42 **Verse 27, My bowels never cease churning, and days of suffering confront me...** That's how bad it can get.

43 **Verse 28, ...I stand up in the congregation and cry out for help...** And beg for help.

44 In **verse 26**, (Let's see. No, wait.) Let's go to **chapter 31** and **verse 1** because I want to point out something else to you here. **Yahshub 31:1. I made a covenant with my eyes, that I would not lust after foolishness...** That's what we have done, every one of us here. This is **Yahshub 31:1**. That's what we have all done here.

45 **Verse 3** says, **Is it not destruction for the wicked?...** That is, lusting after things we should not. **...Is it not disaster for the workers of iniquity?**

46 **Verse 5, If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot has hurried to deceit...** No, we've all turned from that. We've determined in our minds that we're going to be upright with **YAHWEH**. Our integrity cannot be questioned at all, said Yahshub.

47 Look at **verse 7, If my step has turned from the way, or my heart followed my eyes, or if any spot adheres to my hands,**

48 **Verse 8, Then may I sow, and another man eat, and may my offspring be rooted out...** Hold your place right there and look back to **Leviticus**. That word **spot** in **verse 7**, look at **Leviticus 13**.

49 **Leviticus 13:2. When anyone has a swelling, or a rash, or a bright spot on his skin that may become an infectious skin disease like leprosy, then he shall be brought to Aaron the Priest, or to one of his sons, the Priests...** That was the Law.

50 **Verse 3, The Priest shall look at the sore on the skin of the body; and if the hair on the sore has turned white, and the sore appears deeper than the rest of his skin, it is an infectious skin disease. When the Priest examines him, he shall pronounce him unclean.**

51 **Verse 4, If the spot on his skin is white, but does not appear to be more than skin deep, and the hair in it has not turned white, the Priest is to put the infected person in isolation for seven days...** And then, it goes on from there what to do with him. The same thing, of course, is what we look for.

This is what we would look for if we were going to sacrifice a lamb, we would look for those things. And, of course, we find them. We do, in all of them today.

52 But they weren't creeping in, if you remember, when **YAHWEH** brought the children of Israyl out of Egypt, while they were in Egypt, He was cleansing the land. He caused what took them there in the first place, a drought, with record-breaking heat. And He cleansed that land and when He brought them back, it was a land flowing with milk and honey, but also it was a land flowing with sin. So we saw sin and the sickness creeping in, in those days, back into the land and, of course, this was what they were having to watch for.

53 Well, the same thing was taking place here and Yahshub was showing that he was, of course, watching these Laws and handling them very carefully. He was probably the High Priest at that time, though it doesn't mention it, but you can see in his job, he was doing the job of a Priest and he had Priests under him. So you can work at it from that.

54 **Yahshub 31:8** says, **Then may I sow, and another man eat, and may my offspring...** My offerings, he's talking about offerings, had to be without spot or blemish before they could be offered to **YAHWEH**. **...my offerings be rooted out.**

55 **Verse 9, If my heart has been enticed by a woman; if I have lurked at my neighbor's door,**

56 Look at **verse 11**. Well, **verse 10, Then may my wife grind for another, and may other men sleep with her.**

57 **Verse 11, For that would be a heinous crime! Yes, that would be criminal iniquity worthy of Judgment!**

58 **Verse 12, It is a fire that devours in Abaddon; destruction, and would root out all my increase...** Well, of course, he's speaking now of the final or the second death here that is shown to us in **Revelation**.

59 Now, go on over to **chapter 31**, look at **verse 26**. Now, we had this actually take place in the House. And we had a group of people leave because we would not use the vernal equinox that man sets to watch for the Feasts, watch for the New Moons and set our Feast Days.

60 But here we see this in **verse 26, Or if I have watched the light of the sun for the sign to gather together for the New Moons or the Feasts...** Well, of course, **YAHWEH** tells you, "Watch for the New Moon of green ears," and when this arose up in the House and you could tell Yahshub was having trouble with this thing right here, He stood up for

**YAHWEH** and what **YAHWEH** says to do and he said, “No, this is not right. The vernal equinox, you can’t use that, you’ve got to use the New Moon of green ears. You’ve got to watch for the New Moon of the green ears of barley. That’s the Law.”

61 I know many of you remember those incidences and you lived through it, but a lot of people left and they’re still watching for the equinox and using it to set their Feasts instead of doing what **YAHWEH** tells us to do. Watch for the New Moon of green ears.

62 He says, **verse 26, Or if I have watched the light of the sun...** For this, to keep Your Feasts, if I have done this, this is iniquity. It’s putting away **YAHWEH’s** Laws.

63 If you look back to **Leviticus 23** there and get that in your mind, **Leviticus 23. YAHWEH** talks about His Feasts here. **Leviticus 23:1. And YAHWEH spoke to Mosheh, saying:**

64 **Verse 2, Speak to the children of Israyl, and say to them; Concerning the Feasts of YAHWEH, which you shall proclaim to be Holy Convocations...** That **Holy**, as I’ve explained before, means meeting with **YAHWEH**. It’s got to be meeting at the time **YAHWEH** says, in the place where He says, and there you go in front of **YAHWEH** to keep the Feasts. And, of course, there in front of **YAHWEH**, not separated in your own trailer, but in front of **YAHWEH**, you go to keep the Feasts.

65 **...Concerning the Feasts of YAHWEH, which you shall proclaim to be Holy Convocations...** And don’t make them unholy Convocations. Well, this is your New Moons and your Sabbaths and your Feast Days. And the first thing He names here is the Holy Sabbath.

66 And then if you go over to, what is it, **Isayah 66**, yeah, start with **verse 21**, found on page 572. **Isayah 66:21.** He says, **And I will also take of them for Priests and for Levites, says YAHWEH.**

67 **Verse 22, For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make will remain before Me, says YAHWEH: so will your seed and your name remain...** Now, He was speaking of the twelve tribes here. He was speaking to the twelve tribes, telling them how evil they were, but He also shows at that same time that as a shepherd would grab two ribs or a piece of meat out of the lion’s mouth, that’s the way He would pick His Children, **Isayah** shows, and pull them out one by one. One of a family, two of a country, He says, and so forth and that’s the reason you’re here like you are. No, the whole family didn’t come, did it? [laughing] But He pulled you out and said, “You’ve got to be true to me and I’m gonna

test you to see if you are.”

68 And then **verse 22** says, **For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make will remain before Me...**

69 And then **verse 23, And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh will come to worship before Me, says YAHWEH...** They’ll come to My Habitation and worship in front of Me. You get that? Same thing commanded in **Deuteronomy**. Same thing shown in **Revelation** with two billion people in these Last Days. They’ll remain forever.

70 **...all flesh...** Well, this is surely not the gentiles, right? Or surely not them other races, right? [laughing] **...all flesh will come to worship before Me, says YAHWEH.**

71 **Verse 24, And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed...** Transgressed means breaking **YAHWEH’s** Laws, **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4. ...transgressed against Me; for their worm will not die, nor will their fire be quenched; and they will be an abhorrence to all flesh...** Those’re the ones that transgress.

72 Well, Yahshub was saying, **Yahshub 31:26. Or if I have watched the light of the sun...** For the vernal equinox and not set my Feast by the moon of green ears.

73 **Verse 27, So that my heart was secretly enticed...** By Satan to do so. **...secretly enticed...** By Satan. **...and my hand offered them a kiss of homage; an act of agreement, from my mouth;**

74 **Verse 28, That also would be a perfidious...** That means, if you don’t remember, it means *faithless, detrimental*. **...sin!...** That would be a faithless, detrimental sin. **...A criminal iniquity worthy of Judgment, for I would have betrayed YAHWEH on High!...** If I had given in to following the vernal equinox instead of the New Moon of green ears, or offering a lamb that is blemished, or offering a lamb to take Yahshua’s place Who is our Passover Lamb, that would be iniquity, said Yahshub. That’s Yahshub doing the talking! [laughing]

75 **Verse 29, If I have rejoiced at the destruction of him who hated me, or rejoiced and gloated when trouble befell him--**

76 **Verse 30, I have never allowed my mouth to sin, by desiring a curse to come upon him...** (Let’s see.) We’re in **chapter 31**.

77 Let’s look back to **Deuteronomy 16** and tie this in here with Iyyob’s speaking. Hold your place there in **Yahshub** and turn back to **Deuteronomy 16**. Now, He’s speaking here of the Feast Days and setting the New Moon of green ears, following

after that, as was given in the Laws. And then in **Deuteronomy 16**, you've got to get this in your mind as we go on back into **Yahshub** there again.

78 But in **Deuteronomy 16** and notice **verse 11**. **Deuteronomy 16:11. You shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH your Father...** That's what Yahshub was doing at that time. On down at the end, **...at the place YAHWEH your Father...** Last part of **verse 11. ...at the place YAHWEH your Father chooses to establish His Name...** And then He gives you the Feasts, the three Feasts there.

79 And then **Deuteronomy 17**, if you'll look at **verse 9, Deuteronomy 17:9. Go to the Priests, who are Levites, and to the Judge who is in office at that time. Ask for their decision...** So this was what Yahshub also was practicing there.

80 Now, if you'll go back to **Yahshub** again, **chapter 31** and notice **verse 33. Yahshub 31:33. If I have covered my transgression as Adam, concealing my iniquity in my heart...** Well, I told you last week, you can't run. You can't run and hide, and people do these things. They'll make a mistake or open their mouth and say a horrible thing and then they can't stand to face the public. And Yahshub did not do that. He went to the Priests the first thing when these things started coming upon him. And He poured out his life to them and they tried to decide what was wrong, why was he suffering this.

81 Well, many people never look at the Laws of Mosheh, which shows in the Laws of Mosheh that we've got to be tried. We've got to be tried and tested. Satan uses the ones around us to try to pull us away. Satan is trying to convince the heavens, the heavenly courts, that you're unfit, that mankind is unfit to take over this Great Power.

82 So Yahshub says, **Yahshub 31:33. If I have covered my transgression as Adam, concealing my iniquity in my heart...** Not confessing to the Priests. Well, he was confessing to the Priests. He went to them and he made his confession.

83 **Verse 34, Because I feared the great multitude, and dreaded the contempt of the clans, so I remained silent...** That is, the congregation of the people. **...so I remained silent and would not go out the door.**

84 **Verse 35, Oh, that YAHWEH would listen to me! My desire is that the Almighty would answer me! Let my prosecutor put his indictment in writing!**

85 **Verse 36, I would wear it on my shoulder, I would put it on like a crown...** I would not take a cover when they arrested me and hide my face

from the camera. I would smile, I believe, said Yahshub. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Smile and let them know. Let them know how joyous I am that I could suffer for keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws and proclaiming it to the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

86 Notice, **verse 36, I would wear it on my shoulder, I would put it on like a crown...** Keep that in mind when you try to hide Who you belong to.

87 Someone told me recently that when they were trying to get in school at ACU [Abilene Christian University] to finish a--or one of the colleges here to try to get their credits where they could get a better job and make more money, that when they were revealing that they couldn't go to school at a certain date, they said, "What church do you belong to?" And, of course, they got no help after that! [laughing] But how quickly they can turn against you when you mention the Name **YAHWEH**. Well, of course, they did the right thing, this one did. They chose **YAHWEH** and they put this on--His Name on their shoulders and they wear it like a crown.

88 **Verse 37, I would declare to Him the number of my steps; like a prince I would approach Him.**

89 **Verse 38, If my land cries out against me, and all its furrows are wet with weeping.**

90 **Verse 39, If I have eaten its increase without payment, or snuffed out the living of my tenants.**

91 **Verse 40, Then may thistles grow instead of wheat, and may weeds grow rather than barley!...** You know, you could tell that they were raising their own food right here.

92 If you'd just look at what's going on, they had a House of **YAHWEH** here where they brought clean food, as Yahshub was saying. "The food is clean. We've not caused it to suffer." And their land wasn't defiled at that time, except it was creeping in, as we see in the history of the ten tribes here. But he was talking about all those things; the raising of the food for the people, of having workers that they gave allowances to or whatever they called it, that they had their meals there and they had clean food. And in spite of the world around them saying, "This is not the way. Let's get it from Babylon," he was maintaining what **YAHWEH** had shown him.

93 **Yahshub 32:1. So these three men ceased answering Yahshub, because he was Righteous in his own eyes.**

94 **Verse 2, But the wrath of Elihu, the son of Barachel, the Buzite of the clan of Ram...**

Notice, these were Judges now. ...**flared up against Yahshub, because he justified himself rather than YAHWEH...** And rightly so because Yahshub could not understand why **YAHWEH** was allowing this. But he said, "If **YAHWEH** wants to do it, that's fine with me." It was the rest of the people, like his wife and so forth that wanted him to scream out against **YAHWEH** before he died, as she said.

95 **Verse 3, But also his anger flared up against his three companions, because they could not refute Yahshub, and so prove Yahshub to be guilty...** Well, of course, he wasn't guilty. He was very much a man of honor and kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

96 Now, in **Exodus**, we see that what he was following here in **Exodus 18**, I don't think we're going back to **Yahshub** again, so **Exodus 18** and notice **verse 19**. Now, these were Judges. They called them companions, but they were Judges of **Yahshub** that he went to and told them what is going wrong here and what he had done and assuring them that none of this was being brought upon him because he was guilty of sin, but because he was being tried and what **YAHWEH** was doing was Righteous to him. This was **Yahshub**'s argument all through this thing.

97 Well, here in **Exodus 18:19** now. He says, **Listen now to me, and I will give you sound advice...** Well, of course, this was the Great Priest of **YAHWEH**, **Yethro**, who was telling **Mosheh**, "You're doing wrong here. You can't handle this by yourself. You've got to have help. You've got to dispense the Work out to the rest of the people. You can't do it all yourself."

98 Did you know that when The House of **YAHWEH** first started, it was in the mobile Sanctuary, I used to cook the meals! [laughing] And I would get the meals ready to serve and I didn't have much help at that time, but I said, I want to do this and I want to show the people how great these foods taste that **YAHWEH** says is clean. And I would, I did this for a long time. And when we moved into the Sanctuary--when we built the new Sanctuary on T&P Lane, that's now a Press Room, we did the same thing there. At that time, the women were in there cooking big time and plates were being brought from other places. And then we outgrew our kitchen and had to quit, but that was a shock to me. I didn't like that and I wanted to get it back. And I'm glad we've got it now to where everyone can eat here that want to in the House. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

99 **Exodus 18:19**. But notice here, He says,

**Listen now to me, and I will give you sound advice, and may YAHWEH be with you. You must be the people's representative before YAHWEH and bring their disputes to Him.**

100 **Verse 20, And you shall teach them the Ordinances and Laws, and shall show them the way in which they must walk, and the work that they must do...** You see what he's telling **Mosheh**? He's telling him, you've got to put these people to work. We've got two billion people coming, you know, and what we're going to have to do is get workers out of that two billion and quickly teach them and put them to work and this is what I'm telling you now.

101 **Verse 21, Moreover, you shall select from all the people able men, such as reverence YAHWEH, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place them as rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens...** (How far do we want to go? Keep going.)

102 **Verse 22, And let them judge the people...** Let them judge. That's exactly what **Iyyob** was doing there when he went to the same Judges and confessed his whole life and they said, "Well, maybe it's this or maybe it's this." "No, it's not that," he said. "I wouldn't do that. If I'd of done that, I'd be guilty before you, but I'm not guilty," he said.

103 **Verse 23, If you will do this thing, and YAHWEH so commands you...** Did you see that? **YAHWEH** commands you to put these people to work. ...**then you will be able to endure the strain, and all the people will also go to their places in peace...** In peace? That's what we're seeking. Everyone could go to their places in peace if everybody chips in and does the job. It won't be hard on anyone.

104 **Verse 24, And Mosheh listened to Yethro, and did all that he had said...** **Mosheh** was a very humble man and he took his advice here as a command straight from **YAHWEH**.

105 **Verse 26, And they judged the people at all times; the hard cases they brought to Mosheh, but the simple ones they decided themselves.**

106 **Verse 27, Then Mosheh let Yethro depart, and he went his way into his own land...** He was trying to get him not to leave him and then after this, he felt like he could handle the job and let him go back. **Yethro** was the Priest of **YAHWEH** and he taught **Mosheh** what to do, and **Mosheh** followed it just like we.

107 Be turning over to **Deuteronomy 12** now because you've got to tie this in with what we have here right now and the trials we're going through

and have gone through. Maybe that's it. Maybe our trials are about finished. I hope they are. I hope that we're satisfactory to YAHWEH.

108 In **Deuteronomy 12** and remember the Judges that Yethro said to set up, and that's what you saw in **Yahshub**, the Judges and he was being judged by what they call companions. They were Judges but yes, they were companions of his, very close Elders, Priests of YAHWEH.

109 **Deuteronomy 12:5. But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH...** Now, in the Last Days, remember, **Isayah 2:2** and **Micahyah 4** says, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and it will have Judges." And you are to seek that place if you want to have Salvation because Salvation is only offered at YAHWEH's House, no other place. At the place YAHWEH chooses to be. You have to go in front of Him. He's not in a baal church. You won't find Him there. When you go there, you're going in front of Satan. If you go any other place than a Prophesied Place that YAHWEH has prophesied, which were seven all together, seven of them. That's the Tree of Life, the seven Trees of Life or Menorah represented by Seven Works and the One Sent at each one of those.

110 Well, you go in front of YAHWEH, notice, all of your tribes. **But you are to seek the Habitation of your Father; The House of YAHWEH--the place which YAHWEH your Father shall choose out of all your tribes to establish His Name--and there you must go...** No ifs, ands and buts, there you must go.

111 In **chapter 17** now of this same **Deuteronomy, chapter 17**. Let's see. In **Deuteronomy 16:11**. He says, **You shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH...** And then the last part, **....at the place YAHWEH your Father chooses...** you shall rejoice in front of Him.

112 **Deuteronomy 16:13. You must observe the Feast of Tabernacles...** And My Feasts, from one New Moon to another and one Feast to another, starting with the Sabbath, all flesh shall appear before Me; that is, the ones that are left alive. The others are going to be ashes under your feet, as He said, in **Isayah**.

113 **Verse 15, Seven days you must keep a joyous Feast...** And YAHWEH will bless you.

114 **Verse 16, Three times a year...** Last part, **...appear in front of YAHWEH...**

115 And **verse 18, You must appoint Judges...** You must appoint Judges. This is exactly what Yethro told Mosheh. Well, here Mosheh is telling you, you've got to appoint Judges.

116 And then in **Deuteronomy 17:9. Go to the Priests, who are Levites, and to the Judges who are in office at that time. Ask for their decision...** Well, that's exactly what Yahshub was doing. This made him perfect, perfect in the Eyes of YAHWEH.

117 Look on over to **Deuteronomy 28:1. And it will be, if you will listen diligently to the Voice of YAHWEH your Father, by observing and doing all His Laws which I command you...** That's the Last Days' House. In the Last Days, in the Last Days, you getting this? "In the Last Days, I will establish My House" and there you've got to listen diligently to the Voice of your Father YAHWEH. **...observing and doing all His Laws which I command you...** Appointing Judges is part of that process.

118 Then, YAHWEH says in **Amosyah 3:7** He'll definitely have no other Work except that prophesied. **Deuteronomy 12:5** says seek the Habitation of YAHWEH. That's the Kingdom of YAHWEH He's speaking of.

119 The Savior says in **Matthew** or **Mattithyah 6:33**, He says, **But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness...** Where do you find the Righteousness of YAHWEH taught? What is YAHWEH's Righteousness? It's keeping His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says whosoever transgresses the Laws becomes a sinner. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says let no man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Practices keeping His Laws are Righteous. Practice breaking His Laws is sin. That's simple.

120 Well seek the place, **...the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness, and all these things will be added to you...** All these things. He's talking about possessions, physical possessions. And if not, of course, you will have no root, as Yahshua said and that's when they leave. Let's turn over to **Yahchanan Mark** quickly. **Yahchanan Mark 4** because here again, He shows why people leave.

121 Now, if you will do this, this is what the family that was brought rather than brought up Yahshua, that's what they did. They practiced the Laws of YAHWEH. Zebulun remember, he saw the Great Light, the Light of YAHWEH's Laws, the Light that converts the whole person. Now, if you will practice these Laws, this will convert you to a person like Yahshub or even greater than Yahshub, your Savior Yahshua Messiah Who was willing, get this, could you do this right now? Could you die for those who hate you? Well, that's the spirit I want in you. That's the character that YAHWEH desires in you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

122 And if they kill you, if they kill you, pray for their forgiveness while they're doing so. As Yereyah, the Great Prophet, he says, "Do with me as you want to, but I've told you the Truth. I've told you the Truth and if you don't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws, then you're going to burn the second death because you've had your opportunity."

123 In **Hebrews 10:26**, **For if we go on practicing sin willfully, after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins.**

124 **Verse 27**, **But a certain fearful expectation of Judgment, and fiery indignation which will devour the adversaries...** Well, that's what you're facing if you don't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

125 Now, here in **Yahchanan Mark 4:17**, **Yahchanan Mark 4:17**. Yahshua says, **But have no root in themselves, and so endure only for a time...** Well, what is that root? You know, you go to The House of **YAHWEH**, they teach you, it goes in here, in the ears, but it starts growing in here [the mind], planting in here, then it starts bringing roots into your heart; that is, your heart starts planting roots into **YAHWEH** and it starts loving **YAHWEH**. And the deeper that love grows for you in **YAHWEH**, His Laws and the Plan that He has for you, the more you can endure; the more you'll see that what we're going through now are just tests and trials for that job that's awaiting you in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom.

126 One more Scripture. If you'll turn over to **Daniyl 9** and notice **verse 12. Daniyl 9**, that's found on page 681. Now here of course, was at a time when the twelve tribes, as **YAHWEH** told them they would, they were fighting against one another and, of course, each one was taking over the other's possessions and stealing from one another. It was just a big mess of theft and murder all over the whole state of Israyl and then, of course, they'd spread out to the other nations too. At this time, a group of them had a strong army in Babylon and they were taking captives there who wouldn't give up keeping the Sabbaths and who insisted on using the Name **YAHWEH**, but were still cut off from **YAHWEH**. And Daniyl was trying to show them why this was taking place.

127 But Daniyl says here in **Daniyl 9:24**. Now here is the Plan. But now look back to **verse 13** first, **Just as it is written in the Laws given through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O YAHWEH our Father...** So they had already stopped using the Name at that time and, of course, the whole group

was taken captive. And Daniyl, being one who was Righteous, went to trying to show them what we're trying to show the world today.

128 But **YAHWEH** has a Plan and this is what I want everyone to get. And He gives you a time period here on this. He's working, yes, with the twelve tribes. You're part of the twelve tribes. There's nobody else left except the twelve tribes. There is no other bloodline other than the twelve tribes. It comes straight from the original, from two people and it hasn't changed.

129 **Daniyl 9:24. Seventy weeks...** Of years, seventy weeks of years, as it should be recorded. **...are determined upon your people, and upon your holy city, to finish transgression... That is, to stop it, to put a stop to transgression. ...to make an end of sins, to make reconciliation for iniquity, to bring in Everlasting Righteousness...** Everlasting Righteousness. Can you imagine that? All throughout the whole universe now is what **YAHWEH's** total Plan is. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

130 They know in heaven. They know and they're convinced that **YAHWEH's** Plan is working because they can see it. The Prophecies, they are able to see those Prophecies fulfilled so they know it's working. And that's the reason their hopes are so high and they're ready to accept. They're ready to accept you, along with all of those who have given up their lives before us, previous to this Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. Those who suffered, just like you, including Yahshub, who's suffering and is suffering and being tried and tested, but the heavens are awaiting you, brethren. They will accept you readily and they will accept **YAHWEH's** Laws readily because they're glued on His Plan right now. There are a lot of them that won't accept it, but you'll have power over them. You'll have much more power than they, so it won't be any problem to put down the unruly at that time.

131 But the ones who will accept you are going to be the mass majority of this universe who're going to do this. And once the Quartet sees that what we're saying is Truth, they're going to lay down their arms too. **YAHWEH** promises this in cutting off the four horns of this blasted altar of death. That's what you're going to do. Ah, man. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

132 It's worth working for. It's worth sweating for. It's worth whatever we have to do to go through, but come to perfection. And let's all be a part of it together and we'll live joyously ever after! That's a promise from **YAHWEH**. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**It's worth working for.  
It's worth sweating for.  
It's worth whatever we  
have to do to go through,  
but come to perfection.  
And let's all be a part of  
it together and we'll live  
joyously ever after! That's a  
promise from YAHWEH.**

---

# Chapter Seven

## The Prophecies For This Generation #15—Yahshua Messiah—Over The Last Days’ Prophesied Work Of YAHWEH 08/20/11

---

*D. David H: It is my most awesome honor and privilege to present to you the one who shows us this Work which we must do and that we must do with all our might and enjoy it with all our might, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins. Praise YAHWEH!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! That is beautiful! Beautiful! Beautiful! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated, if you can hear me. [laughing] What a wonderful day and we welcome YAHWEH with joy and gladness! Praise YAHWEH! [applause] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Get you a pencil and paper. I want to rehearse just a little. YAHWEH brought that sermon last week for several reasons. And, one, of course, was what the Great Deacon David Knighten just brought us about the Work and when I was talking to him about it yesterday and asked him to bring this, it would help me out greatly, the Work that was going on there.

3 If you got a pencil to write with, if you’ll write down Yahshub and Jethro. Now in **Genesis 49**, if you go back to that Prophecy there and write this down. **Genesis 49**, where Yaaqob is calling together his family and saying to them, “I’m going to show you what will take place in the Last Days.” Well, of course, he was showing us what would take place in the Last Days. **Genesis 49**.

4 Now this, **Genesis 49** was written in around 1689 b.c.e.. You might write that down. Around 1689 b,c,e, was when this took place, **Genesis 49**.

“I’m gonna show you what will take place in the Last Days.” And then he shows a Prophecy here starting in **verse 10** that no one has ever understood except The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days. They didn’t understand it. They didn’t, the man that said this didn’t understand it. [laughing] No way he could. YAHWEH has to reveal these things in their time and if He revealed them before the time, then Satan would have opportunity to try to block it and, of course, kill the people before they could even be trained.

5 But he shows the Righteous Scepter there that I’ve covered many times before, the Ruling Staff, the Lawgiver, and then he shows the donkeys there and the colts of the donkeys being tied to the Branch in the Last Days. Now these are the Prophecies that are scattered throughout your Holy Scriptures.

6 But that date there, the date this was written was around 1689. You got that. Turn over to **Exodus 12** now and I hope you remember what I brought out about Yahshub last week, but I don’t wanna rehearse it, but maybe you’ll want to after today. Maybe you’ll want to go back because it is a beautiful thing what YAHWEH shows us here.

7 In **Exodus 12:41**, He says **And at the end of**



**the four hundred and thirty years, on that very same day it came to pass that all YAHWEH's divisions went out from the land of Egypt...** On that day, that was around b.c.e. 1491, b.c.e. 1491. You probably don't have the dates listed in your *Book of YAHWEH*, but Yahshub that I brought to you last week was written and took place in around 1520 b.c.e. Write that down over 1491. Yahshub, His Work, a Great Work was taking place in 1520. If you subtract 1491, that's the day that the four hundred and fifty years were up and **YAHWEH** said, "It's time, time to bring My People out." 1520, Yahshub's Work was going on and he was suffering somewhat like you're suffering now. Yahshub, if you remember what I brought out last week. Now that's twenty-nine years between the time of Yahshub, twenty-nine years, that's before now, Yahshub was before **Exodus**. Yahshub, before **Exodus**, twenty-nine years before **Exodus**.

8 Now if you think about Jethro and, of course, he was waiting to teach Yahshub. While Mosheh was fighting with Pharaoh in Egypt, **YAHWEH** was training Jethro for The House of **YAHWEH**, to build The House of **YAHWEH**. You got that? He was training Jethro in The House of **YAHWEH** because The House of **YAHWEH** was there and the leader of it, the leader of The House of **YAHWEH** was going through all kinds of hell, as you saw last week or if you didn't see it, you need to read the whole book and see what Yahshub was put through in order to train Jethro to teach Mosheh. You got that?

9 Twenty-nine years before the Exodus, Yahshub was teaching Jethro. He was teaching a huge number of people there. They raised their own beef. They made their own taco sauce. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Their women was the best cooks in the world and we praise them for it. I mean, I mean Yahshub praised them for it!

10 Now Jethro then taught Mosheh. If you turn to **Exodus 18, Exodus 18**, because all of these things had to take place. They had to be planned. As **YAHWEH** says the Plan was in the beginning with **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** is carrying out the Plan. That's why you're here sitting here in The House of **YAHWEH** today. You're part of **YAHWEH**'s Plan.

11 In **Exodus 18:13**, He said, **Now on the next day Mosheh took his seat to judge the people; and the people stood around him from morning until evening.**

12 Verse 14, **And when Yethro saw all that Mosheh was doing for the people, he said; What is this that you are doing for the people? Why do you alone sit as judge, while all these people stand around from morning until evening?**

13 Verse 15, **And Mosheh answered Yethro; Because the people come to me and inquire of YAHWEH.**

14 Verse 16, **Whenever they have a dispute, it is brought to me, and I decide between the parties; and I do make them know the Statutes of YAHWEH, and instruct them in His Laws.**

15 Verse 17, **Mosheh's relative by Law then said to him; what you're doing is not...** Righteousness. The word there, I don't know why we put **the best**, but the word there is **Righteousness**. It's not Righteousness what you're doing here.

16 So Yethro then taught Mosheh the Laws, which he never did forget after that. And Mosheh organized then the Kingdom of Heaven on earth that would actually bring forth Yahshua. Not that Yahshua would be any of that bloodline that you were seeing there, but He was of this other bloodline from which Yahshub came, and Yethro came, and certain of the seed of Abraham who were sincere and actually wanted to do the Work of **YAHWEH** and was deeply involved in the Work.

17 Now, so when you're doing a job today, you can see it dates back, the Plan of that dates back a little further than what you might have anticipated. And the Work we're doing today, of course, is for you to teach two billion people. We know that about that many are going to be left alive when the nuclear wars come and we're seeing right now the nearness of these nuclear wars. In fact that's the reason I'm pushing to try to prop you up to get your finals in before the final exam.

18 But listen to this article here, this is some of the latest news out. And **YAHWEH** has opened the door to where we can get other nations' news, other than the United States, I mean. So you can get both sides of the story this way and put it together.

19 But this one here, it says, *NATO Envoy: Military Planning Against Iran and Syria is Underway...* The man that wrote the story here, Rogozin, he says, *...in an interview with Russia's Izvestia daily newspaper published on Friday that the NATO was pursuing a long-reaching goal of preparing an attack on Iran...* Now if you got that, long-reaching goal.

20 Satan is planning also. Years ago I brought to your attention what the pope said about, he regretted the other evil powers forming. I put "other" in there! [laughing] He said, we regret the evil powers that we see forming. Well, this article actually brings that out and shows how they intend to attack and they are saying in September. So September, this is August. Now they're saying September and they're also showing

it in these articles. I don't want to read the whole thing because I've got too much to cover here. But they're actually saying this is going to start in September, wars that won't stop. That they are actually going to involve the whole earth, the wars that are about to take place in September.

21 Now whether it takes place in September or not, the wars are already on their way. The long range plan is on its way. You can see the nations being taken over and set up in a great chess game, looks like, that's getting ready for the Quartet to do its job that has been assigned to it by the Catholic church according to **Revelation 6**. And I hope you remember **Revelation 6**. I hope all of this is in your remembrance.

22 If not, you know, you're falling short and we really need to go back and get those sermons and listen to them. They are available. And our mailing room, if you tell them what sermons you want, even if you don't have the dates or anything like that, if you can tell them what's in it, they can show you the sermon and get it for you. And you can sit in the quietness of your home, you know, instead of watching television or sitting around moaning about how you're mistreated by **YAHWEH**. You're not mistreated. You're being trained. You're being strengthened. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 **YAHWEH** knows. **YAHWEH** knows the Work that you're doing. He knows the Work that I'm doing. He knows how determined you are to do this Work, how determined you are to become like Yahshua, a Slave like Yahshua, a Slave like **YAHWEH**. He knows how determined you are.

24 He showed me my limits a couple of weeks ago. And of course, I've told you that I'd forego using the bathroom because I hated to take the time to get up to go do it and I would continue working. Well, someone sent me an article that says if you do this then toxins build up and it can actually get into your brain and then your brain snaps--at least one side or the other. Now, when it does this, another side takes over. The brain is very complicated, but this is what they think is taking place. When it does this, given time, the other side of the brain will cut in and take over, giving you time to adjust. But you should never go that far and I've stopped doing that. I decided I wouldn't do it anymore because I don't like the reactions that come with it.

25 The two times that I can remember that I was out of control was a few weeks ago when I had disaster take place and I couldn't handle it. And then back when I was trying to, I was determined to finish a high school course in a few months and

I was trying to limit myself to three hours sleep of a night and my body wouldn't stand it and I started hallucinating. And I, well I saw then I couldn't. I couldn't do what I wanted to do. I did it, but it just took a longer time to do so.

26 But you can't punish your body, you know, you've got to take care of your own needs, of course. But you still have time to take care of your needs and do this training also and the study and listening to these sermons. Worldly stuff, I would recommend you don't even look at it. You can't keep up, Praise **YAHWEH**, you can't keep up with the stuff that I'm writing for you. You can't learn it that fast if you don't put in all your spare time in doing so.

27 If you look at the stuff I'm writing for you and the sermons I'm bringing, that **YAHWEH** is bringing, this is your teaching. That's the reason this Appointment was made with you by **YAHWEH** is to bring you here and teach you these things. You wouldn't know them, brethren, if he hadn't brought you here and taught you these things. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

28 Anyway, last Sabbath, I was showing you these things about Yahshub the Priest, of course, at The House of **YAHWEH** in his time of trials where he suffered greatly, just like we've gone through in this time period. He passed every test. And the counselors there were not wicked, you know, the counselors were actually judges that Yethro told Mosheh, "You need to set up these counselors. You need to set up these judges. You'll kill yourself trying to do all this Work by yourself. It won't work. It's not even Righteous. It's an evil thing what you're doing to your body Yahshub..." Mosheh... Yisrayl... [laughing]

29 But I do have a great love for this Work and it's growing. It grows daily. I can't get enough of it. I can't get enough of the Work. It's just taken over my total life. And if I could, I would write twenty-four hours a day for you right now.

30 The hardest thing I know in these trials is to establish this Foundation that Yahshua talked about. It's a Foundation that's based upon, if you remember, it's based upon the Prophets, their Work that they did for you. That's a Work that came from Yahshub, by the way, and from Yethro and Mosheh.

31 Mosheh though had a different thing. Mosheh had a physical thing going here where **YAHWEH** proved His Power over the Gods, fighting the way they fight. But the actual kingdom that brought forth the Savior, of course, was through Samuyl and that group of people in Galilee, Zebulun, who **YAHWEH** chose out of all those tribes, Zebulun. People out of that tribe of Zebulun He chose to show them this Light; that is, His Laws and

Prophecies. That's what the word **light** means and every Hebrew scholar knows that's what it means. It means the Laws and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH**, the Greatest Light you can find, the Greatest Knowledge you can find.

32 Well, this Foundation, this is what the Savior was speaking of when He said in **Luke 24:25** you're fools if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And that's what He taught, the written Words of the Prophets. Then the Apostles said, they spoke as they were moved by this Spirit Holy of **YAHWEH**; Spirit Holy that was taught to them by Abel. Abraham kept them. Remember? And then Jethro, Yahshub and coming right down the line to us today. And **YAHWEH** chose before the world began the Apostles said. That's part of the Foundation that you're sunk into your head just now; from the Prophets, the Apostles.

33 The Apostles said before the world began you were chosen to be here at His House. Now if you think about that, that's a great honor. It's a great honor for you. A great, great opportunity for you. And if you don't pass it it's your fault. **YAHWEH** says to everyone whether they break a dog's neck or decide to eat the dog or whatever, they choose their own way. It's the way they choose. You don't choose it for them; they choose it for themselves, whichever way to go.

34 The Prophets actually died rather than give in to doing away with what the Prophets had written, the Prophets before them. The Apostles died. They were murdered and they gave in to giving their lives and they were ready to die rather than to preach a false doctrine that the Pharisees were putting out at that time. Changing the Name, that went way back to the days of Yermayah. Remember? They took the Name of **YAHWEH** out. **Yermayah 23**, where they brought the sodomites. The sodomites that now govern the seven hills of Rome, the sodomites, as is shown in **Yermayah 23**, their same teaching identifies them as the Vatican in Rome that sits on seven hills, their teaching. Sodomy is one. Worshiping the rabbis, whom they call lord, the lord and lords, that's the number two teaching. Number three is they do away with the written instructions of the Prophets. Instead of believing and following the written instructions, as Yahshua said, they do away with them and said, "No, you do what we tell you today. Don't follow these written instructions. Don't call upon the Name **YAHWEH**."

35 Throughout history we see a fight against **YAHWEH** starting with Cain. So it shouldn't be any surprise to you, if you've read the history of the crusades, if you've read what took place now in the United States, in Oklahoma where they killed off

**YAHWEH** worshipers that had come here before Columbus, long before Columbus and they used the Name **YAHWEH**. And they did away with them. They set up schools for them so they could reeducate them. Those schools are still in existence today and guess who's in charge of the schools.

36 Well, I'll read you a article here in just a little bit about it that will help you to see, but you should know all of this by now and you should know that the Catholic church, of course, is in charge of what goes on, what is taught in the schools. That's the reason they fought against the creation issue rather than Darwin's theory of evolution.

37 But our Foundation, our Foundation is not Darwin. Our Foundation is not the pope. Our Foundation is the written Word of the Prophets and the Apostles and Yahshua Who gave instruction to the Apostles and gave examples of how to keep the Sabbath Day. He was a Perfect Example of how to keep the Sabbath Day. That is our Foundation.

38 But believing it, believing it, that's the hardest thing. We'll believe it for a while and then some one will say, "Well, consider this" Like Satan said, "Has **YAHWEH** said this? Did you see where Yisrayl said this? Well consider this interpretation now." Of course I don't interpret Scripture. I learned a long time ago, when, dealing with my mother and dad and studying the Scriptures, you don't interpret Scripture. You let Scripture interpret Scripture and then you won't be making mistakes in your studies.

39 The Foundation, the Foundation, your Foundation, turn over to **Ephesians** because this is what the Apostles wrote. And without the Work of the Apostles you only have about half or maybe three quarters. But in **Ephesians 2:20**. **Ephesians 2:20**.

40 Now I'm speaking of their teaching, their explanations. They're the ones that tell us that the Prophets of **YAHWEH**, not the prophets of baal, **YAHWEH** shut off the light from them as is shown by the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. He took or He shut off the light from the prophets of Jerusalem because they brought profaneness. They were bringing profaneness to the people and causing them to go wrong. They're the ones that divided this Kingdom that Mosheh set up. They divided it. They started fighting among each other and forming religions. Each one would form a religion. They couldn't go to Jerusalem or they would be worshiping there and giving their tithe to Jerusalem.

41 So each kingdom they would set up out of these twelve tribes they would also set up a religion and they would appoint priests. And, of course, the generation coming up, they wouldn't know about

what had taken place before and who actually had a Plan of Salvation and the Gods that they were fighting against and Satan who was trying to deceive. They wouldn't know this because they had their own religion.

42 So in the Pharisees alone, and Sadducees and Essenes they bickered among themselves. One of them believed in a resurrection and that's what they taught. The others didn't believe in a resurrection. They believed in the eternal soul. You never die and so forth.

43 Well, here we have the foundation now of the Apostles. He says in **Ephesians 2:20. And are built upon the Foundation of the Apostles and the Prophets...** The written Words of the Prophets. And these're the Prophets of **YAHWEH** now and there's a difference in the Prophets of **YAHWEH** and the prophets of Jerusalem and Judah. There's a difference. The prophets of Jerusalem shown in Jeremiah or **Yeremyah 23:15**, they were sodomites and they brought forth iniquity, profaneness, evil, adultery, illegal sexual lust, the fulfillment of illegal sexual lust to all of Israyl, all, all the twelve tribes.

44 And of course, some objected to this and they said, at that time, they said, "This is not what the Prophet Samuyl taught. This is not what Abel taught. This is not the answers you get at Abel." So they split off. Well, when they split off they formed their own religions. So they had a little bit of this. One said, "Well we should call upon the Name," so they called themselves the assemblies of **YAHWEH** or something. Others call themselves "**YAHWEH** this" or "**YAHWEH** that," but they split.

45 The thing is, they had a religion that led them and they all thought they were going to have eternal life. Whereas, they would have had to have followed the ones that saw the Light to have had Eternal Life. These will not have eternal life unless they prove themselves true after the millennium. That's when they will be resurrected. All of those who went wrong will be resurrected. Those who were tried at that time, of course, will be given the death sentence. Those who were not called and tried at that time will be given a hundred years to try them.

46 That's your job, your future job, you're gonna bring that about. And you're gonna try those people like **YAHWEH** is trying you right now. And if they say they want **YAHWEH**'s Way, you're going to give them the test. That's right. You're going to give them the same test that you have. And you're gonna tell them like I tell you, buckle up! You're a strong woman. You're a strong man. You can handle this thing and prove yourself to **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Go the other way and you'll prove yourself to **YAHWEH** too! You'll prove you

can't be trusted that you love man or woman more than **YAHWEH**. Well, man or woman's not gonna live too long, but **YAHWEH** is forever and His Ways and His positions are forever. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 Well, this is the Foundation now that I'm talking about. It's the written Words of the Prophets of **YAHWEH**, not the Prophets of baal. The prophets of baal are many. The Prophets of **YAHWEH** as **Amosyah** shows you, the Prophets of **YAHWEH** are prophesied by the Prophets before. So there was no way you could make a mistake in who was actually prophesied to have the Light or Salvation. Zebulun, the Great Prophet Isayah said, Zebulun is the one that is going to have the light of the True Savior.

48 There were many saviors came before Yahshua. There're many saviors still coming. In 1982 the guide told us that one rode into Abilene, I mean--yeah probably did! Got off at ACU! [laughing] Rode into Jerusalem on a donkey. I said just one? Yeah. Well, there was supposed to be two. [laughing] No, I didn't say that. I said, did you hang him on a tree? He said no, he left before we had time. That's what I actually said.

49 But anyway today I would ask him, well did he not ride two donkeys? He was supposed to ride two, a donkey and the colt of the donkey. And to this, the scholars say this is absurd. Why would he ride two donkeys? To fulfill the Prophecy, dummy, that's why! Believe! That's what I'm trying to get you to do. Believe! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If you'll look, He had to ride two donkeys and that's what He did, a donkey and a donkey's colt and they have to be tied in these Last Days to the Branch.

50 So all of it is prophesied in advance. That's the Foundation **YAHWEH** gives you, prophecy in advance by **YAHWEH**'s Prophets, the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. And each Prophet would tell that and tell where the Work was going to be next and so forth.

51 This mistranslation of the three wise men who saw the light, well they did see the Light! They knew Yahshua and where and when He was going to be born. And of course, Daniyl gave them that light at that time coming from the great tribe of Zebulun. He gave them that Great Light so they would know and they came to inquire, where is He? We know He's born. We know it's time. Where is He? His Name is Yahshua. So they knew this, they knew all of this. And, of course, Satan went to seeking to kill Him, if you remember, but **YAHWEH** hid Him safely away in Oklahoma. I mean Egypt, in Egypt.

52 Okay. In **Ephesians 2:19. Therefore, now you are no longer strangers...** That is, strangers to the Covenant, the Covenant that He will write in your heart and in your mind, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. This is the Covenant. That's **Hebrews**, written by the Prophets too in **chapter 10**. "This is the Covenant I'm going to renew with My House." They're gonna keep Sunday and Christmas and Halloween and all these. Is that what it said? [laughing] No, that's the prophets of baal that's going to do that. The prophets that worship lord, they're going to keep December the 25th as the birthday of their famous sun God who was worshiped in Egypt. These same prophets came out of Egypt, **YAHWEH** told Samuyl and they've been bringing this crap with them all the way and have been trying to teach it to the children of Israyl ever since they've been here. That's given to you in **I Samuyl 7 and 8**, which shows Easter and a few other pagan holidays that are still pushed by Rome, the Vatican, and all of Christianity today. They brought this out of Egypt. These were the dead pharaohs that became Gods. They later called them rabbis that became Gods.

53 Well here, he says this now. **Ephesians 2:19. Therefore, now you are no longer strangers...** To the Covenant of **YAHWEH**. You've been taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**, so you're no longer strangers to **YAHWEH** anymore. **...but fellow citizens with the Saints...** The Saints are those, if you read the letters, I have a letter explaining in detail what a Saint is. I've also brought it out in sermons. But I put it in a letter where you can study it slowly with the Scriptures and see exactly what your *King James Version* even says. If that's all you got, it says it. You can find these things even in the *King James Version*. But it shows you what a Saint is and you're fellow citizens with these Saints like Abraham, Isaac, Yaaqob, Abel and so forth. Yahshub.

54 **...and members of The House of YAHWEH...** You're actually a member now of The House of **YAHWEH**.

55 That's what Yahshub was and He was being tried; tried because he was teaching people who were going to carry on the Work of **YAHWEH**. And finally **YAHWEH** showed all the people then why He tested Yahshub. It was for their sake. It wasn't because he thought Yahshub would fail. He knew he wouldn't. He says, "He's an honest, upright, perfect, man. He lives by My Laws." He reverences **YAHWEH**. And He let Satan do her work in order to prove to these people. Yahshub was strong. He would not give in and his pupils had to be the same way and those pupils were. And they came forth in the tribe of Zebulun and they were punished; they were tried and tested. And Yahshua Himself

was tried and tested to the fullest, even, even to death.

56 If you think what Yahshua went through before being judged guilty, arrested, He became a jailbird. His Name was spread as evil throughout the land, but that didn't help. That didn't turn the people. The people knew that He had fulfilled this Prophecy. They knew He was prophesied to die and how He was prophesied to die. And those words, they spread. And this is what the Catholic church has been fighting all this time. They spread throughout the world, mouth to mouth. No, the Catholic Church does not teach the Laws. They're not teaching the Prophecies true. They're not teaching the Laws. They've substituted the Laws just like Jeremiah said.

57 Well, of course, all this word see, that's written by the Prophets, it was spreading. That's the reason that the popes were trying to destroy the bible, the writings of the Prophets. That's the reason Satan was inspiring the popes to try to destroy the writings and they had great book burnings, and they killed thousands, or history is saying now, history is saying now that they killed trillions of people, trillions. I can't get past a million in my mind for some reason. I think I got a million down in my mind, but trillions, trillions, I still can't get that in my mind.

58 But they're saying not just a trillion, but trillions now. They've killed trillions of people who were trying to hang onto something, some kind of Holiness. Maybe it was just wearing the veil like they're doing today. They're trying now to get rid of that. This veil that they don't want anyone to wear, the veil. And they're passing laws now in the nations. They're taking over nations and they're passing laws and they'll say, "Get rid of your veil. Come on and let's commit adultery, fornication. Follow your lust." That's what the Catholic church is teaching. Not everybody is swallowing it and I'll show you in just a little bit here.

59 But look at **verse 20. And are built on the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Yahshua Messiah Himself being the Chief Corner Stone...** That is, our Example. He's our Shining Example as the **Book of Hebrews** shows.

60 **Verse 21, In whom the whole House, being fitly joined together by YAHWEH's unity, grows into The Holy House of YAHWEH...** I've got a letter now coming about holiness. You really need to read these letters. You need to read *The Prophetic Word* magazine. You can get it online. Sometimes it's a little bit hard to get it in print, but we're going to change that! We're gonna get this ball rolling and we're gonna get it on time from now on!

[laughing] But you can get it online really early if you want to go online and print it out or read it for yourself.

61 If you look at **verse 20** again. Notice that we're built upon the foundation of the Prophets and Apostles, Yahshua Himself being the Chief Corner Stone. Now turn over rather hold your place right there and turn to **II Timothy** because Christians try to use certain Scriptures to make out like the Law is done away with and, you know, and you're walking around in a spirit. You know that spirit, that's the flies up here on the ceiling. They're like this [hands folded "prayer" in front of face] and they're looking at all those flies. That's worshipping in spirit. There's one right there. See! [laughing] And then they got these beads they wear around their neck and they got a name of a dead rabbi for each one of these dead beads. And they repeat or they have a little saying that they do. Now you can count the flies on the wall while you're doing this, of course. Keep looking up and counting these and repeating the names of these dead rabbis because they'll answer your prayers, they say. Well the dead know not anything so how they could get a prayer answered from the dead I don't know. I do know. They can't.

62 But **II Timothy** now. **Ephesians 2:20**. But not everybody's falling for that nonsense. See, there're actually some that are reading the Holy Writings of the Apostles and Prophets. But remember what **Ephesians 2:20** says, you're built upon this Foundation of the Prophets, of the Apostles and Prophets with Yahshua being the Chief Corner Stone. Here's the second witness to this in **II Timothy**.

63 I think it's **II Timothy 2:19**. **Nevertheless, the Foundation...** See, you're built upon the Foundation.

64 Well now, you could interpret that foundation to be the spirit, the fly up here on the ceiling, the bead, the dead bead that has the dead rabbi's name on it or the dust on the floor if that's how you want to interpret it. You can put any of your interpretations that you want to on this or you can turn and let a Prophet or an Apostle interpret it for you, taking their Foundation inspired by **YAHWEH**. They never ever got away from the teachings of Abel. They never ever deterred from that. And you can rest assured when somebody is not teaching what was taught by Abel, which is "Do Righteousness and you will be accepted. You will be acceptable. But you won't be acceptable if you don't do Righteousness. You won't be acceptable for My Kingdom. My Kingdom is going to bring forth peace, joy, love, all these things." You don't

get it in the ways of the world. You don't get it by breaking the Laws. You don't get it by committing adultery, fornication, bestiality or sodomy. All of these things bring sickness, disease, and they're called sin in your bible.

65 Well, here--now remember the Foundation, the Foundation of the Apostles and Prophets. Now **II Timothy 2:19** says, **Nevertheless the Foundation of YAHWEH stands sure...** Well, what is it? Read it for yourself there. **II Timothy 2:19**. And it has this seal, it can't be changed it's sealed by **YAHWEH**. **...having this seal...** It can't be changed. It's sealed by **YAHWEH**. It has this seal. You can't break that seal.

66 When **YAHWEH** puts a seal on something, look at the way He did with the Prophet Daniyl. He said, "No, the rest of the Prophecies are sealed until the time of the end." Well, here're the scholars that are struggling over these Prophecies and they have all kinds of interpretations, but the Scripture proves each one of them untrue because **YAHWEH** had them sealed.

67 What we brought out, what The House of **YAHWEH** brought out is the Work of the Prophets and the Work of the Apostles. They're the ones who tell you what the Scriptures mean and who it represents and who to look for, where to look for him, what he'll be wearing, what he'll be teaching. Same thing at Abel, the same thing that Abel taught.

68 But you see that? Here's your Foundation. No it's not worshipping in spirit counting flies on the ceiling. That's not what worshipping in spirit means. It means keeping the Holy Laws of **YAHWEH**.

69 Now, **verse 22**, back to **Ephesians 2:22** here. **And in Him, you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through the Spirit...** Through the Spirit? Go back to **Yahchanan**. Hold your place in **Ephesians**. Don't lose it. Turn back to **Yahchanan 6**.

70 In Spirit, you want to interpret that word **Spirit** as a fly on a wall, that's to your condemnation. Your best bet is to let Yahshua, Who is the Chief Corner Stone tell you what it is. And He tells you what it is, in **Yahchanan 6** or John, if you have a *King James Version*.

71 **Yahchanan 6:63**. **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** Oh, that fly on the wall, there he is. Well, pray to him and see if you'll have life. See if you can get him to heal you. See if you can get him to strengthen you, or comfort you in any way. He doesn't answer prayers. He'll fly away, especially if he sees the flyswatter. I've got the flyswatter, the big one, right here! [Holds up *Book of YAHWEH*] This is it! [Praise **YAHWEH**. applause] You can interpret

that however you want to. [laughing]

72 Okay. **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit and they are Life...** So the Spirit is the Laws.

73 Go back to **Ephesians** now. **Ephesians 2:22. And in Him, you are also being built together to become The House of YAHWEH through the...** Laws that Yahshua spoke unto you.

74 One more on that. Look to **Romans 7. (Acts) Romans 7.** Now this was Shaul's letter, who was a Roman, wrote to the Romans showing them how Israyl had fallen and, of course, they were in Rome. They owned Rome as I've brought out many times to you already.

75 In **Romans 7** and look at **verse 12.** The Laws that make you Holy. They are Holy. **Therefore the Laws are Holy, and the Commandments are Holy, and Just, and Righteous...** Now if you practice them, they will make you Righteous as **I Yahchanan** or **I John 3:7-8** says.

76 Now don't forget, you can teach this Foundation. Let's go back over to **Amosyah** now. But don't forget now, who can teach this Foundation. **Amosyah 3.** You won't find it on the seven hills of Rome. Why? Because Prophecy shows you where to find it. Yes, Prophecy.

77 And **YAHWEH** says in **Amosyah 3:7, Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work, other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** So Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

78 The Prophets wrote **Genesis 49** showing what would take place in the Last Days and the Work. They also showed the Savior there coming riding two donkeys. There've been false saviors all along. And Yahshua said they're all liars, they're all false. "All who came before Me are false," He said. They didn't fulfill the Prophecies.

79 Now He says in **verse 8, The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy...** This? Who can teach this? Who can teach the Foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles?

80 There's no way, I can tell you there is no way, I've read the commentators' work, I've read just about everything that is put out and I haven't found anyone who could understand the Prophecies. And this was something that I had a craving for and I told you I thought I'd find the answer in college. And come to find out I knew more than they did when I came there. And I actually tried teaching them when I came. While I was going to college, I was trying to teach my teachers and they wouldn't have it, of

course, but some would latch on, some did latch on to the Name that came away from there.

81 There was like JR Church, you know. We showed him the Name and he started using it and then something occurred and then he started putting "**YAHWEH** God". Armstrong who came from the same college, he started using the Name, his tithe dropped in half and he dropped it. But he knew enough about the word Lord and God that He didn't go back to that. He started using the word "eternal" instead.

82 But any time that someone uses the Name **YAHWEH** there's automatic hatred that Satan has placed in the hearts of the people who **YAHWEH** is not calling. And that hatred builds up and there's a suspicion that goes with it. But they start trying to force you out. And of course, that's the history of the United States. We have that right here in the United States. We had it in Europe long before that and all the east countries had it. They're saying now that the influence from the west in the last twenty years, now they're saying this themselves and they said it, the last twenty years. The influence from the west was bringing the Word **YAHWEH** and His Laws over here in our countries and causing intelligent people to leave the Catholic church. I've got an article on it. I intended to read it to you but I'm out of time but we'll get it next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

83 But notice, **who can publish this... YAHWEH** shows you who can publish it. And He'll have no Work. He'll have no Work unless it's prophesied so you've got to find the prophesied one, the prophesied one to explain it. If you would go back and start reading these writings then you'll see they make sense. It's not a bunch of make believe and it's not a joke. You can actually find it interpreted in the Holy Scriptures, everything that **YAHWEH** shows, every Work He shows it's interpreted right there.

84 Well in **Isayah 44**, we'll get that before we close, but Isayah shows you and actually tells you who can. Here is Amosyah asking the question, who can? Who can prophesy this? **YAHWEH** took the Light away from Israyl. He took everything away from Israyl, from Judah and Jerusalem. The Staff, the Ruling Scepter, He took it away from them because they brought forth profaneness, sodomy, bestiality, fornication and adultery.

85 Well, here in **Isayah 44**, He shows you Two Witnesses, of course. In **Isayah 43:28** he shows you that one's gonna die, the other one, like Yahshub, is going to suffer reproach. It was a great surprise, and a great letdown when I became a jailbird because

I was arrested for teaching **YAHWEH's** Way. I was arrested because the Name went up "House of **YAHWEH**". That's when it started. We were dragged into court. They wanted to find something to run us out of this country. And finally, finally I was arrested for it, put in jail and people went into shock and they ran. "Well, that man was thrown in jail. Look what he's charged with. He's worse than Al Capone," the D.A. said.

86 Why would that surprise you? This should encourage you more and more! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Every Prophet, every Apostle was arrested, many of them were killed. Yahshua was arrested and murdered. And you're told I am going to suffer reproach. And then He even gives you examples, through Yahshub, who gives you the details of these things that **YAHWEH** allows to be laid upon the leaders who teach.

87 We've got the greatest people on earth sitting here with the greatest job ahead of them ever who're going to have two billion people to teach and guide and judge. And that's you! You ! You think we're too small for that? We're not. Remember the story where **YAHWEH** said, "This is too many, I don't want this many?" Remember that? And He said, He went to separating them. Take all out that do this. Take all out that do this. Finally He said, "Just take the ones that lap like a dog when they drink water." Well, how few people would lap like a dog to drink water? [laughing] And He said, "Yeah that's enough right there, just a handful. That's all I need." And He defeated armies.

88 You can do the same thing, brethren, and you're going to do it. You're going to do it. You're going to be the ones who teach and organize. Now, you're gonna teach them first. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You're going to teach this two billion people first. You're going to set up municipalities. You're going to set up cities, governments, to govern this whole thing with true, just Judges, then you're going to be watching those true, just Judges and make sure that they are true and just and you're gonna test them, maybe afflict them or whatever, to test them to see if they really will. How are you going to know they will be true forever if you don't? You wouldn't. And that's what **YAHWEH** is doing to you.

89 He has the greatest job ever offered to mankind, the greatest job. Much greater than--they will never even think about Mosheh coming out of Egypt again once they hear what you've done in the great nuclear age and that is actually spoken. **YAHWEH** inspired it to be written. Y'all remember that Scripture? You do, don't you, written by the

Apostles and Prophets. No longer will they say the great Father **YAHWEH** lives Who brought out the children of Israyl out of Egypt, but in these Last Days took two billion people out of this world and they all served Him joyfully--remember these? The palm branches and so forth. That's what it says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's your job for these Last Days. That's what you're training for. That's what you're being tried and tested for.

90 I know you failed last week [laughing] I didn't expect you to do it last week. I said by the 28th of August. Now keep this in mind and don't forget it what you're training for now. Don't forget the great job that **YAHWEH** is training you for. He did Yahshub the same way and look at Yahshub, what he did. Yahsub was the Foundation there, for a while, of great, great testing and trials and could come through the trials.

91 That's what I want them to say about you. Even the small children, I want it written in history, yes, that child stood up for **YAHWEH**. He called somebody a pervert! That woman gave up her children. That man had to give up his whole family. Blessed, Yahshua said, Who is our Foundation, the Corner Stone, the Foundation Corner Stone, Yahshua said, blessed are all of those who give up this or that, lands, people, brothers, sister, father and mother. Then He said, who is My father and My mother? Who are My brothers and sisters? Here. Right here in the House. There you are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Take joy in your brothers and sisters. And help us all, help us all through this. Try to be a help to all of us.

92 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Yahshua said, blessed are all of those who give up this or that, lands, people, brothers, sister, father and mother. Then He said, who is My father and My mother? Who are My brothers and sisters? Here. Right here in the House. There you are. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Take joy in your brothers and sisters. And help us all, help us all through this. Try to be a help to all of us.**

---

---

# Chapter Eight

## The Prophecies For This Generation #16— The System Of Righteousness Of YAHWEH Versus The Nimrod School Of Higher Learning 08/27/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: And now at this time, I'd like if you'd all please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! It's very hot and very wonderful, isn't it? You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I would really like, of course, if you could really pay close attention today to everything because we're gonna continue in this subject of last week.

2 I saw Thursday evening, now if anyone saw this, I hope you did, I hope a bunch of you saw it. But I pulled up in front of the studio and I was looking straight at a donkey in the sky, a black donkey in the sky. Did anyone see that besides me? No? No, probably not. I tell you, it was a perfect donkey. It was black. There was a grayish cloud behind it in the west, kind of the northwest, little bit to the northwest because I was right in front of the studio and just fixing to get out and I could see this to the right. And the donkey was black, solid black, had a perfect head. If you've seen our men riding the donkeys here lately, it's a beautiful sight to see. I tell them, get closer to the road, men, so everybody can see! [laughing]

3 But he had a perfect head. There's nothing

else like a donkey, you know, in the world that I know of. He had a perfect shaped head, perfect body, but he had a pack on his back and a perfect tail, even a perfect tail coming out from that donkey. And I started calling people. I think people go home and get naked and get under the air conditioner and it takes them forty-five minutes to an hour to get dressed once you call them and say get out here in a hurry! You know, well a hurry is an hour and a half later, you know, so a cloud's not gonna stay there that long.

4 But this was a cloud. Now, you can make what you will of this. But this was a cloud and in front of him, coming up in front of him, but spaced in between him and the part of this black cloud in front of him that was coming up just like a tree. And he was standing, looking at that tree with a full pack on his back. Right. I think you made it! That's what I think! I think you made it! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 The next day was, of course, preparation day—started right after sunset. That was on Thursday evening and sunset was preparation day and



everybody that I met with was getting ready for the Sabbath, the Great Sabbath. Beautiful. [crying] Well, doggie! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 We got, by the way, a white donkey colt now that was born to us, into the great **YAHWEH** pasture and I can hardly wait to get a picture of that, you know. We got a picture of getting the donkeys up to tie them to the branch. It looked like this donkey was actually tied to that tree, was what it looked like. You can make what you will, but I gave you that picture of that cloud exactly as I saw it. I think I'm gonna get some artists to try to draw this thing for me so you can see it in picture.

7 We've now went over 100 million people, 101,660,714, yes! We know that they got the Message. What they do with it, of course, I think probably it's gonna be like the Samaritan woman. I'm thinking that there's a lot of talk going on out there now throughout the world concerning this and concerning the Work of the Two Witnesses.

8 And if anyone's listening that doesn't know the Prophecies of why Yahshua came riding into Jerusalem on two donkeys or a donkey and a donkey's colt, the first Prophecy of that is of the twelve tribes, where Yahshua inherits the Righteous Scepter, a Scepter of Righteousness.

He's the Only One Who's lived that Perfect Scepter of Righteousness and, of course, He is the High Priest and King over the donkeys' colts today, whose Foundation, as we covered last week, is the Prophets, the Foundation of our Foundation is the Prophets, what they left to us in writing.

9 And this is what Yahshua and all the Apostles harped on was believing what is written by the Inspired Prophets and following what is written by them. Yahshua lived the example for us and the twelve Disciples wrote about those examples. So that's our Foundation, the Prophets and Apostles with Yahshua being the Chief, the Chief High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. And under His Guidance, we've reached 101 million. That's over 100 million people who have seen our website. Yes, 100 million, 101,660,714! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 I would say from those, they could pretty well cover the world with a little bit of gossip or talk. There's great gossip as well as bad, you know. That's great gossip! [laughing] In fact, if people who like to gossip, if you'd turn that around, it could be beneficial. If you would start picking things like don't miss next week. You can tell everybody that and keep reminding everybody of that! Bring



your notebooks because some very important stuff is going to be brought next week that's going to boost your faith, your confidence in the Scriptures tremendously. And it'll be brought out next week so don't miss it. Don't miss it! Be here! Tell everybody! Gossip about it all week long! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

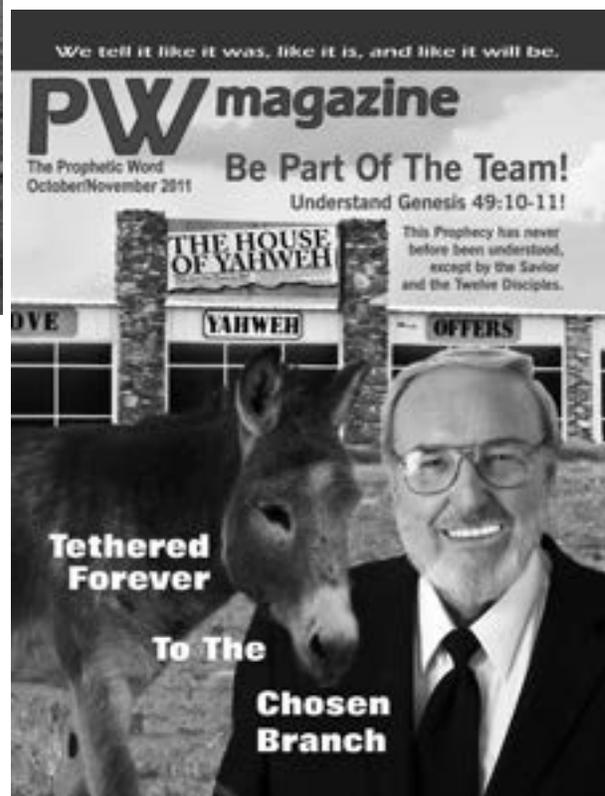
11 You could also pick things from the *Book of Yisrayl* and *The Prophetic Word*, the newsletter and say, "Hey, did you read so and so!" That will put them on the spot, see. "Well, why didn't you?" [laughing] "How come you don't know what I'm talking about? You should have read it!"



**You could also pick things from the *Book of Yisrayl* and *The Prophetic Word*, the newsletter and say, "Hey, did you read so and so!" That will put them on the spot, see. "Well, why didn't you? How come you don't know what I'm talking about? You should have read it!"**

12 Well, anyway, Yahshua, when He had a mission. He was bound to do this. He was led by YAHWEH, inspired by YAHWEH to stop off at the well of Yaaqob, you all remember where that was, and then the well of Yaaqob, you should know why He was there. If you'd studied the rest of that, you'd know why He was there. But then a certain woman came out, which YAHWEH had inspired. You know, that's the reason there's no way of outthinking YAHWEH. Satan would like to. But when YAHWEH tells you, you can believe the Prophecies, brethren, it's because YAHWEH knew billions, maybe billions of years, trillions of years in advance.

13 Satan, when she started thinking about destroying Yahshua, when she started thinking about destroying this Last Days' Work, YAHWEH, probably billions of years before that already had it planned to shut her off. See, there's no way you could beat that. And she didn't know it. YAHWEH had it planned billions of years before to stop Satan in her tracks. He allowed her to kill thousands, trillions of people in trying to prevent this last Work because the last Work is the greatest. It's the most important of all. The Work you're in right now, it'll be talked about throughout all eternity. Yes! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



14 They'll forget about the children that came out of Egypt, that's what the Scripture says, because of the Work that you're going to be doing in these Last Days. In fact, you're doing it now. 100 million people? Man, I can't even think that big, but 100 million. 100 million. That blows my mind right there! And we're going to be teaching, you are, two billion people.

15 But back to the Samaritan woman, she comes out and Yahshua gave her a message and she said, well why are You, a Yahdai, talking to me? And the big question there now that the commentators get on, they can't figure this one out and I don't know if you've thought about it or not, but how did she know that He was a Yahdai? Well, that was the big question. She said, the Yahdaim hate us. She didn't say that, but the Yahdaim did, not the Yahdaim but the ones she was referring to, which were the Pharisees in Jerusalem and Israyl. The true Yahdaim, they didn't hate anybody. In fact, they loved their enemies and they followed **YAHWEH's** Laws. These were the true ones who lift up Holy hands to **YAHWEH**.

16 But, of course, she was speaking of the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes who hated the Samaritans with a passion as they do everybody else on earth today besides themselves. They still have the same hatred and this violence that the Great Kohan Tsephanyah just brought to you, that's the result of that hatred--it was brewing back then but they didn't realize what was causing the hatred.

17 There's an article, I intended to bring it today, but they're saying don't let your children get on the Internet. Facebook and MySpace are the worst ones. But they say that any amount of it, any amount of this paints the picture in the child's mind and starts that child to wanting to go that way. And they mention drunk children laying in the floor, some smoking marijuana, even leads to marijuana they said. It leads to everything, fornication, adultery, bestiality, everything.

18 It puts it in the minds of the people and they see the children doing this on MySpace, they said. I've never looked at MySpace and I'll never look. I've never looked at the other, don't intend to, but they say it's all there. And they see it and then it's placed in the child's mind and the child starts wanting to do it. And, of course, he doesn't even know what's leading him in that direction, but the picture was painted.

19 What you need to do and I hope you don't or haven't grown tired and quit this, but the following

of the mother of Samuyl. I don't know how much you've read about her, but she was a wonderful woman who taught Samuyl. And of course, she taught him from very small. She actually, they said, read, quoted the Laws of **YAHWEH** to him while he was sleeping--and this was before he was born too, they actually said this before he was born.

20 [handed an article] Oh, thank you. Here it is. Yes. *Facebook raises teenager drugging. Researchers say teenagers who often use social networking sites such as Facebook and My Space are at higher risk of drinking alcohol, smoking and substance abuse. A study of 1037 US teenagers aged 12 to 17 and over half of their parents suggested that social network users were five times more likely to report smoking, three times more likely to drink alcohol and twice as likely to use marijuana compared to those who were not networking.*

21 ...*The study also suggested that 70 percent of the participants used social networking sites on a typical day, reported researchers at the National Center of Addiction and Substance Abuse at Columbia University. Results showed that 26 percent of the teen networkers reported drinking alcohol, 10 percent said they smoked tobacco and 13 percent confirmed using marijuana.*

22 ...*The study further showed that seeing photos of other adolescents or children drinking or lighting up a joint on social networks made these behavior [sic] more acceptable for teens. Findings revealed that 40 percent of teens were exposed to such images, half of them before they were 13 years old.*

23 ...*These kids were also more able to procure weed or prescription drugs and four times more likely to smoke up...* That's a pretty great study right there and I believe that if you went back to the ways that Samuyl's mother raised him, we made it easy for you, you know. We got these things on tape. We got it where you can play a tape recorder. We got it where you can play it on your computer, on your television set, you know, stick a disk in it. Turn it on. Break the line that's going to the other crap that you don't want! [laughing] We got it so easy, you could play it day and night if you want to. It never stops coming from The House of **YAHWEH**. It's a twenty-four hour thing if you want Samuyls, Samuyls in your house. It's like the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* now, it won't work unless you use it. It doesn't work automatically.

24 Well, the other side, we're going to get back into nimrod again and it would be great if

you could go back and get that sermon or what is written in *The Book of Yisrayl*, *The Prophetic Word* magazines. I told the Great Kohan Shaul this morning, we needed to reprint that one magazine because of the stuff that he'll be bringing out next week. But it's very up-to-date news now because of Dick Cheney's book. I think we ought to sell Dick Cheney's book along with that Nuclear Baby book! But all of that will be brought next week to you.

25 But on the teaching your children now, if you would, you know, you could teach The Book of Yisrayl straight from that television set or your computer so that's the way to keep your children from going this other way. The nimrod system that was set up by Cush, that was fathered by Cush, no, it wasn't a son. His children were given earlier in **Genesis 10, verse 7 or verse 6**, somewhere along in there, and then **verse 8** shows that he fathered Cush. But the word there is different.

26 It means that he created this educational system that we know now and we brought this out in one of the books about the Gnostics. Now, I don't know if you remember that, but it was in something--I think it was Did Yahshua Messiah Preexist?, the Gnostic religion. Now, when we get into this, you'll see that this system was actually taken in, in Egypt, it was really went into in a big way. And, of course, this was taught and oppression started.

27 If you think about the oppression right now, the same system is set up in the United States and almost ninety percent of the countries now and they're trying to enforce it on the others. But they start a city, if you could think about this, they start a colony, say, a colony out here. The earth is unpopulated, so they start a colony. And they start teaching this higher education called gnosticism, then they get the people to living there. They're living under protection and, of course, they're not living out to where other colonies could come and capture their property and take it over. They're a strong people, they have a strong army that can take care of them.

28 And, of course, the patriots, like of America and other places, they say if you have a government that strong, it can also take away all your rights and put oppression upon you. Well, this is what took place in Egypt. But after they built the city, which **YAHWEH** shows they built several and set up this system in several of these, then the people felt safe living in that city. They felt like they were protected. They all had jobs and were contributing

to the municipal system in every way and then here comes the oppression, just a little at a time, but it started adding. The king wanted more because he had this project here. And then he wanted some more for this project here.

29 Well, his projects began to multiply and with each multiplication then, he would need more taxes. I just read where they're mulling over some new taxes for us here in the United States. They're going to. They're wanting to start charging us for highway miles now, not only gasoline, but the miles you drive now. You don't pay enough on your gasoline! Well, why? Well, they need to start another war over here. They need some more bombs or something that they're wanting to create.

30 Well, this is what took place in Egypt. The people didn't want to leave because they had houses and they owned land and stuff, you know, in the Egyptian cities that they had moved to and they had a protection. Well, they were forced in this way to take on another job because, you know, if you don't pay these highway miles, if you don't have the money to pay them, if you don't pay this tax or that tax or that tax, you know, then you won't have any land, you won't have a house so you won't have to worry about that. We'll take your house and you can be on the road.

31 Well, this is the oppression that slowly crept in to the system. It wasn't an even ten percent like **YAHWEH's** Government operates on. Now, imagine that today. Imagine that if the government cut this back to ten percent and says, this is all we want is just ten percent. Could you imagine that? Well, the governments would all shut down. They got their budgets cut this year because their system is somewhat failing and, of course, they have a lack of funds coming in.

32 The hotels, like were built in Abilene, they were expecting from each room a certain amount of taxes for the city. Well, our city fathers here planned on that much money and said we're going to put in all of these projects right here. Man, they're everywhere. They're everywhere. Well, of course, the motels weren't rented and only about half of the rooms that they thought were going to be rented were rented, so half of their taxes came in so half of their projects had to be cut. So this is what the big fuss is about now.

33 Well, here comes some off of our schools, here comes some off of this community service we're giving you. See, that pass out a few services too for you to get you hooked and then they start taking

**And you could see readily by looking at me and looking at the pope that we were of two different “religions”.**



those services back. I saw, what was it on the news yesterday, a governmental office that was shutting down. I can't remember what it was now, but several hundred people were going to be laid off because they were cutting services back from the people.

34 Well, anyway, you get the picture here of what the nimrod system is about. This school of taking knowledge, they say, this is their way of saying this, that they take the knowledge that exists and then they teach you more about that knowledge until you come to a higher knowledge to where you can really, really expand and you really will enjoy life more.

35 Some of it, of course, was the making of the money through Christmas, Halloween, Easter, as we see in **I Samuyl 7**, that they brought out of Egypt with them; that is, the ones that **YAHWEH**, from the twelve tribes of Israyl, He brought out from Egypt. Now, get this. The people that went into Egypt were the same people from Noah, from which came forth the twelve tribes. Remember, it was Noah and his family. So the ones that went down into Egypt, they were the same breeding. There were no different bloodlines or anything here. They just came from different individuals, from Noah and his family. Before that, they came from Adam and Eve.

36 But the system is what made them different. It's what made the Samaritans who said, "We're different from the people in Jerusalem and we're hated." In fact, history says the kindest thing that the Jews--they call them Jews, referring to, of course, the people in Yerusalem, led by the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, the kindest thing they ever said about the Samaritans was they would like for

them to die. They wanted them all dead and no resurrection, they said. Don't resurrect these people. Well, some of them believed in resurrection, others didn't. Remember, that was the split.

37 But the split that came from Samaria, and the Pharisees and Sadducees was that the Samaritan people still believed in following the Prophets. Remember, this woman knew the Prophecies. "Our forefathers said, our forefathers said we're to worship here." She was speaking of Galilee where the Savior was born. It was just right there where Yaaqob's well was. That's what it points out, Yaaqob's well. That's where he stopped. That was one of the Great Houses of **YAHWEH**.

38 And the woman came to Him, came to this area to Him. Well, naturally she'd know Who He was. That didn't seem like such a big deal. I think I had that one figured out when I was fifteen years old, at the most sixteen! But that's where they balk is how did she know He was a Jew and they were not Jews and He wasn't supposed to be talking to them. Well, of course, He was wearing long tassels! [laughing] No, He didn't wear them outside. He looked like the ordinary crowd that He, in fact, sneaked out into when they got to wanting to kill Him. He'd just sneak right through them not even able to be seen. He mixed right in. He was one of them. He wasn't a separatist. He didn't, He didn't wear those fish head caps nor the bright red inner tallit!

39 You know, the pope wears a tallit. He knows what that tallit stands for but it's different. It's different. And you could see readily by looking at me and looking at the pope that we were of two

different “religions”. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If you remember that religion, Yahshua said, they like to pray standing in the streets where everybody could see them, you know, while they counted their beads.

40 Well, this war took place between these two religions and there wasn’t a stopping point on it, but they never did win. They never did. If you look at their battles that they had, they never did win, but they kept building their armies up stronger and stronger. That was nimrod’s, from nimrod’s school. They kept building their armies stronger to try to take over the other colony or city or whatever it is they wanted.

41 Now, with the Pharisees, they had a long-range plan. Some of it is reaching down to us today. And, of course, that plan was revealed somewhat in this information that will be brought out next week. But this was all planned out and much of it has been planned for centuries, brethren, and they have their schools set up to take care of it.

42 When they found the Hebrew people in America, they knew exactly what to do with those people and they did it. History is full of it today and you’re getting more and more of it. We got another film showing the so-called American Indians and how they were wiped out--how they tried to wipe them out, literally wipe them out, wipe out their culture anyway. And their culture wasn’t what you see called American Indians. They gave them that name themselves when they were trying to wipe them out. They gave it to the school children and taught that to them.

43 But those people were Hebrew people. They were worshipers of **YAHWEH**, not The House of **YAHWEH**. But remember how many little different groups would leave The House of **YAHWEH**, like the Samaritans. They were a little bit different because they took up things, like they would say, well, like Jeroboam said, “Keep the feasts over here. Let’s don’t go back over here to do it.” Well, just that bit of difference, see, and this is what she said. Our forefathers said we are to keep **YAHWEH**’s Feasts here or we are to worship **YAHWEH** here, which meant keeping the Feast here, but now they’re saying keep it in Jerusalem. Well, who was saying that? Of course, it was the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. Well, that separated them.

44 And so they had war but they couldn’t take over Samaria. **YAHWEH** wouldn’t allow it. But they did hate them and wanted to wipe them out. And of course, the groups, the group of people that taught **YAHWEH**’s Laws, many of them were there and many of them knew those Prophecies, bits and

pieces of it, bits and pieces. And from these, started religions and small groups that would spread, of course, and the word would spread from them. Well, this is what Yahshua started there with that woman and that’s what’s going on right now among the people of the world.

45 From that, I have a letter that I want to read you from the visit that the pope took to Spain. But first, China expanding its nuclear stockpile... Well now, this is the same thing. Now, for China to do this, expanding, she needs taxes to do it with. That’s what you saw in Egypt and that’s where the depression was. You know, don’t let up on your taxes, you know. We’re not going to furnish you with any material from now on. You do it yourself but you bring those taxes in, big time, and this is how much you’re to bring.

46 Well, if you remember this, this was the oppression, the same thing being put on the people today. There’s another one they’re working on. They want to charge everyone who pulls into a church parking lot a fee. That’s another tax they’re fixing to or wanting to pass, whether they get it through or not. The preachers are all griping about it and they’re saying it won’t make it--that you’re just not going to do it. But I’ve seen this take place I don’t know how many thousand times and the people that that church voted into office, when they got into office, they forgot that church existed! [laughing] And they went ahead and put through the project because if they went the other way then they would suffer persecution. They would be talked about. They wouldn’t get any higher in politics than they already were so they joined the team. If you can’t beat them, join them. If you can’t defeat them, join them and that’s what all of them do.

47 And, of course, the team is put together by the Vatican and the Vatican, as **YAHWEH** plainly shows, is running this show that started back long, centuries ago, with four great powers that would rise up with hopes of ruling the world in these Last Days. Well, **YAHWEH** shows us the Last Days. And as powerful as they might become, **YAHWEH** only allows them to do what He’s prophesied for them to do and He allows us to do, and remember this because **YAHWEH** is protecting you and going to guide you. Just believe. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] As the song goes, don’t be deceived, only believe all that the Prophets have spoken! Have y’all got one written yet, anybody? Surely there’s one out there that’ll fit that.

48 Okay. ...*China is expanding its nuclear forces with a new multiwarhead mobile missile and*

*keeps its strategic stockpiles in deep underground bunkers, the Pentagon disclosed in its annual report to Congress on the Chinese military... So they're keeping all of this and the United States knows it but they're keeping it in bunkers to where it can't be seen, but somehow, you remember, you remember the one with all the eyes. The creature, the living creature or power, speaking of powers, four great powers, that becomes active. It's living. It becomes active, those four great powers. And, of course, that's called the Quartet today.*

49 *...China is thought to have up to 75 long-range nuclear missiles, including hard-to-find, road-mobile DF-31 and DF-31A intercontinental ballistic missiles... That can actually reach, these things they're talking about here can reach the United States from China. ...according to the report, which was released Wednesday. China also has 120 intermediate- and medium-range missiles.*

50 *...The report states for the first time that China appears to be developing a third road-mobile ICBM possibly capable of carrying a multiple independently targetable re-entry vehicle... Now, that is quite a weapon!*

51 *...A disclosure in the annual assessment reveals China's deep-underground facilities in the north that is connected with more than 3,000 miles of tunnels... 3,000 miles of tunnels. ...The facilities are used for storing and hiding missiles and nuclear warheads, and for command bunkers hardened against nuclear attacks... I don't know if the United States' bombs that they have, how much did it cost them? I can't even keep up with the increase, but it's in the trillions now, right? Maybe some of that can be brought shortly. I know we got a bunch of it in the news articles, if we can get it on to you.*

52 *But...The report said China's underground nuclear sites are based on Beijing's assumption that "it might have to absorb an initial nuclear blow prior to engaging in 'nuclear counterattacks'... So they're ready to hit at any time. And they got the weapons to do it with, which started in, of course, Genesis 10 with this higher learning; that is, higher than Noah had to offer, a higher education than what Noah offered.*

53 Noah offered the basics, the basic education which was **YAHWEH**, His Laws, guarding the food supply, all the Laws that He gave for living in peace, and this is what Yahshua said, seek this first because that's the Kingdom that was given to mankind. And He said to Mosheh, see to it that you make all things according to this pattern. The pattern is what Noah had to offer, the basic way of life. Now, Yahshua said in seeking the other that

they're promising you now, of which Yahshua also said, what if you gained the whole world and you haven't gained Eternal Life. You won't be here to enjoy it. So why not do what **YAHWEH** said and Yahshua, Who is our Chief Corner Stone. Seek the Kingdom first, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That's the Knowledge, the Laws, the Government that **YAHWEH** gave us and Yahshua said seek it first and then all these things would be added to you in the second life, in the second phase of **YAHWEH**'s Plan.

54 Now, if you seek this way of corruption first, this is what China has done. China, the people there are suffering much oppression. But, in order to compete in today's world of nations, who are all like they were in Egypt and like it became in the land of Israyl where **YAHWEH** brought the twelve tribes out and they started splitting up and making war against each other and spreading as they went, creating more armies and so forth, which Rome took them all in, or the biggest majority of them and offered them a deal they couldn't resist. It was much wanted, much craved as we see the Scriptures indicate in the **Acts of the Apostles** even. But, before that, it's shown by the Prophets that this was what the people wanted. They wanted security, but they also wanted this upper way of life of acquiring and acquiring and acquiring, even goofy stuff that they won't even use.

55 Did you ever hear of a storehouse that's full of junk that you never, never go there to use a thing out of it? That's some of the oppression. I wonder what in the world I bought that thing for anyway. Well, to put in this storage box that I'll never use again. Lock that sucker up where nobody can steal it. Nobody could use it but at the same time, I'll never go back there again. [laughing] Did you ever hear of that?

56 Then they have this portable building job where man, you can take all this stuff. They show this woman taking all this stuff out of the house and putting it in a storage building and then now, you can go back and go shopping again. You can shop until you drop now every night! But to do this, the husband's got to have a second job and then a third job and he still can't pay the bills. So what are we gonna do here? Well, put the wife to work! She'll pay taxes too. Well, this is the oppressive system that we see here and China's got to have this.

57 Now, we see something else here. *Russia, China resist U.N. Syria sanctions push: envoys...* Well, I know you've heard of the Syrian sanctions now. It's somewhat similar as it was to Egypt when

they went in and took over Egypt. First, they created the peaceful demonstrators that claimed they were being murdered so we had to go in and protect them. And, of course, we had to get rid of the king that was over them before we could take them in. Well, that works better, seems like than what we did with Iraq in going over and taking Iraq and, of course, the wealth and so forth that the other nations are saying this is what's taking place.

58 Well, they're objecting now. Well, they're also objecting to certain things that's going on here. One of them is Syria. The other one is Libya. They're objecting heavily to this. Russia and China. Now, China has a huge stockpile of weapons. They're capable right now in probably a twenty-four hour period of destroying the United States. I would say they have that capability. The United States, on the other hand, has the same capability with China and any other nation. So what they're trying to do and what they're working so hard at and wanting more taxes, more taxes, more taxes, and wanting to keep their oil supplies coming from those nations, what they're doing is building a more sophisticated defense system. At the same time, the enemy knows what we're doing so they're building a more sophisticated defense system that will block that defense system. And every time we get one built, someone somehow or another knows what we built and how we built it. So how would that possibly take place? Well, greed, greed and no loyalty, of course. No loyalty, just the greed and they taught it. They taught it but they're caught up in their own teachings, see. They taught this corruption.

59 The nimrod school of higher learning teaches you, and I know you've heard this saying, "All is fair in lust and war." They say "love", but it's not love. It has nothing to do with love. Love is keeping **YAHWEH's** Commandments. That's love. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Lust is fulfilling your desires for whatever you crave or desire without even reason, not even any reason put to it. That's why you have to buy storage buildings to put it in. Some of this stuff is bought, you know, without even thinking twice.

60 Well, some of it is bought and even taken back to the store, you know, the next day. "Well, I wanted it yesterday. I don't want it today. What would I do with this thing anyway?" Why did you want it in the first place? "I don't know." They truly don't! They don't know why they bought this goofy thing. Some of them, you get Christmas presents, you say, "Look at that thing. Well, what am I gonna do with this goofy thing? I've got to take it. You know, I've got to act like, you know, oh this was what I was

just planning on getting for myself! Take that thing and throw it in the trash. What would I ever do with it?" [laughing]

61 Well, you see, this is the system they put in your mind and, of course, now they got the television, the internet, and everything to place it more and the more you watch it, the more you want to buy it. Well, now we've got enough common sense to see that what they're pushing is junk and we're not buying it. So the people come to another trend and we see this in the pope's visit, if I ever get to that pope's visit.

62 Well, *Russia, China resist U.N. Syria sanctions push: envoys...* They are resisting this heavily. If you got the foreign stations and are looking at it. I've got to read you something here. I had my articles yesterday and all week and then somehow lost them and I had to have our research team get it quickly for me again.

63 But I don't know if you remember the book or the booklet, the article that we wrote, that The House of **YAHWEH** put out called "The Real Cause of Global Warming" [6/07 Prophetic Word]. Well, since that took place now, they have or they've formed a group of scientists that have really been looking into this and studying what is out there.

64 It says, *The Effect of Clouds on Climate: A Key Mystery for Researchers...* Well, this research just started a few years ago and it was after we brought this information on the firmament and how we have really damaged the firmament and how the firmament actually controls our food supply, the water supply, the air we breathe, the fruit trees that bring us fruit and the vegetables that come from the ground, all of that is controlled by the firmament that **YAHWEH** made for man and it was perfect when He made it. It fed the earth, it fed **YAHWEH's** People and He put man in the garden and commanded Him through His Laws, Statutes and Judgments, "Guard this food supply."

65 Now, that is the Message you see there of the Kingdom. And that's the Message Yahshua wants you to learn first and says you've got to learn this first, then all this other will be added to you. Everything your heart desires can be given to you and more so. You'll have voluptuous living. You'll have more than you could ever dream possible and any desire that was Righteous, well you could create it in a few seconds or a few minutes, just by giving the command because you're going to have that power to do so.

66 Everybody today, when they build something, they build it out of what **YAHWEH** created. They take what the enzymes themselves built on the

earth, the steel, it was made by enzymes. In fact, biology, if you've studied biology, you know that if you could suddenly reduce yourself to the size of a pinhead and you'd be sitting on top of a piece of iron bar, you could feel the little objects that that iron, that steel is made out of. They're all alive. They're moving. This iron post right here is flexible. It's moving right now of live creatures. You can melt it down, you can form it in any shape you want to, but those objects, those live creatures are there.

67 If a person had the power to do it, they could command this iron bar to turn to the shape of a washtub, a big washtub and it would do it. Now, that's the power you're going to have. Seek first this Kingdom and then all of this other will be added to you. But you can't serve **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom and the world of mammon right now, which the world is full of mammon right now and that's all they got their minds on, that and their illegal lust, their lust or fulfilling their lust and that's the reason for all the buying. Well, that shift has changed now.

68 But, back to the clouds now. *The Effect of Clouds on Climate: A Key Mystery for Researchers. As climate scientists...* More than one. *...wrestle with the complexities of how the planet will react to rising greenhouse-gas levels, no variable is more difficult to decipher than the impact of clouds...* It's hard to figure out the clouds, what forms the clouds. Well, we've told them what forms the clouds. We've told them. We've already brought that information to them that **YAHWEH** created it, it's there and

---

**Now, that is the Message you see there of the Kingdom. And that's the Message Yahshua wants you to learn first and says you've got to learn this first, then all this other will be added to you. Everything your heart desires can be given to you and more so. You'll have voluptuous living. You'll have more than you could ever dream possible and any desire that was Righteous, well you could create it in a few seconds or a few minutes, just by giving the command because you're going to have that power to do so.**

---

**YAHWEH** can send it or He can withdraw it. He can withdraw the rain or He can send the rain. He sends it on the just and the unjust alike, He says, which means He sends it.

69 How does He send it? He's given command to the firmament that He created and that firmament on its own will not change. There's no changing it, that is, in itself, but you can see; it's like a city that is loyal to certain Laws of **YAHWEH** and then it would not change on its own, but here comes a roman army into it and the threats and the killings and the murders and so forth change it. That's what we have done to our atmosphere and the scientists now are trying to figure out, well what is it that's doing this? How do we go about doing something else? How do we give the clouds a shot or a band-aid? How do we put a band-aid on a cloud? How do we give it a vaccine? Well, it's a little bit hard with that way of thinking.

70 *...But thanks to new satellite data and other technologies, clues are emerging that may help solve the puzzle. Earth's climate is a complex, interrelated system involving the land, atmosphere, biosphere, and oceans...* So you see, they're getting closer to understanding what **YAHWEH** actually created and then, if they would go, and I think they're using our articles, this is what clued them into studying this in the first place.

71 He says, talking about certain tests that were made and certain changes they see in the clouds because of it. *The Long Strange Journey of Earth's Traveling Microbes...* Let me read that again. *The Long Strange Journey of Earth's Traveling Microbes...* Well, now they know, see, that the atmosphere, the firmament that **YAHWEH** created is filled with microorganisms that actually do their jobs. Some of them form raindrops. They know that. They've just found this out. Some of these microorganisms form raindrops and they govern, that is, these microorganisms govern how fast those raindrops will come down and how big the raindrops will be that come down. Now, that's what **YAHWEH** created.

72 When it gets out of hand, when the microorganisms can't do their jobs sufficiently and they know this is their job now. Scientists know that this is the job of the microorganisms that govern these clouds. They know that for a fact. I've read you articles showing that they started studying this and they've found out about these microorganisms that actually govern the raindrops. When it gets out of hand, you can have seven inches of rain in seven minutes. Well, what does that do for the earth? Of course, there're floods. There're houses

getting washed away, people getting washed away and killed. Well, that's what we have done to the atmosphere. We have damaged it so that now it's getting out of hand. Now, droughts are taking place that are long lasting. Heat is taking place that is long burning. What in heaven is going on with the weather on earth? Well, maybe we should write an article, write a song about it. That would make a great song and we could play it to the world!

73 *...Microbes, it turns out...* It says. *...are the hidden players in the atmosphere...* They're just now finding this out and this article is dated August 22nd. And this is a wonderful thing that they have just found out. *...Microbes, it turns out, are the hidden players in the atmosphere, making clouds, causing rain, spreading diseases...* Yes, well what are the diseases doing up there? Why are they there? Why are we finding STDs in the clouds? Do not commit fornication. Do not commit adultery. Don't be sodomizing people, bestiality. Don't be doing any of these things. Seek this Kingdom first. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 *...making clouds, causing rain, spreading diseases between continents...* Even between continents. So what they're doing, the sins they're doing in China, Russia, Japan, wherever, eventually it seeps here. But what the west is doing, and this is what they're upset about, especially all the Muslim nations who don't want this in their lives, the Muslim women want to protect themselves and they're saying, "No, you can't do this anymore, you've got to be like the west." Well, that's what the school of nimrod did and he was a tyrant. And he went out and said, you know, with a sword in his hand, turned upside down, you see a cross; turn right side up and you see a blade that kills. Well, either accept this or you die. Well, this was nimrod. Well, he went out taking colonies and he brought them to a certain location and they put them in schools, the school of nimrod, created, fathered by Cush. Well, that's what you see throughout the earth today. Force them to do what you want them to do.

75 *...and maybe even changing climate as well...* Let's see. *...bio-aerosols are "leading the high life..."* That's in the atmosphere today, but there're also many diseases in the atmosphere. *...microbes are "the most successful types of life on Earth" and are the unacknowledged players in many planetary processes, particularly in the atmosphere. It's time we caught up with them...* He says.

76 *...Biologists have long known that many species of bacteria trigger frost damage on*

*vegetation, with Pseudomonas syringae the most efficient. The bacteria have evolved a gene that promotes spontaneous ice nucleation...* Well, you can see the studies that are being made here. Now, with these studies now, they will find out what we've told them, they will find that it was man and sin that caused the atmosphere to be damaged.

77 Now, *Cuba attacks \$1.5 tn world arms spending. Cuba assumed the presidency of the Geneva-based Conference on Disarmament on Tuesday, insisting that the \$1.5 trillion currently squandered on military expenditures and war each year should instead be used to promote social development...* Now, here is a change that I want you to see because there's more than just this that I've noticed in the news, but it's a change that we're seeing take place here and it's gonna take place even more, even more than this. This is a wonderful thing that they're objecting to, and of course, soon we'll see the Quartet do this, but not until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out.

78 *Air Force Halts "Jesus Loves Nuclear Weapons" Training for Missile Officers...* Let me read you some more. *...For 20 years U.S. Air Force officers training to operate America's missile silos were instructed on the morality of war and the launching of a nuclear attack--with the aid of quotes from the Bible and a former Nazi SS officer.*

79 *...As part of new missileers' instruction at Vandenberg Air Force Base, chaplains taught an ethics course that included a Power Point presentation on St. Augustine's "Christian Just War Theory," as well as examples of biblical teachings that discuss the "righteous way" to conduct war.*

80 Well now, if you just imagine what went on with nimrod, the nimrod system; that is, the confusion. Nimrod, of course, means rebel. And they built Babylon, which means confusion. So they brought forth a rebellious system against the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, the basic morals, basic guarding the foods and everything we actually need. This is going to be done throughout all eternity and nothing will be created by you that changes this; and you wouldn't want to at that time. You shouldn't want to now and I think you don't. I think you want to stick with this the way **YAHWEH** made it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

81 Because at that time, when you receive your power to move this mountain from here over there and it will move, by command, you say unto this mountain and it will move, that's by command, you will have that kind of power. But you will not create

something for yourself or anyone else that could damage this Kingdom that was given to Mosheh that has to be guarded. That's our food supply. That's our way of life and will always be. We will always be eating food and surviving and we will do it throughout all eternity on the right kind of food, the way that **YAHWEH** created it.

82 But create one thing, as Cain did, and you start disrupting that way of life, that Kingdom that **YAHWEH** gave to Mosheh. He also gave to Adam and Eve, He presented it to them. Abel took Him up on it and was teaching that you must bring forth this Kingdom yourself and you must believe in it one hundred percent. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 Now, just one more here. *Drought Puts Texas Ranchers And Cattle, At Risk...* This is an unusual drought and everyone knows it. *...In the cattle town of Emory in East Texas, the worst drought in state history is threatening a way of life. Scorching temperature and a lack of rain have forced many ranchers to sell off their stock... If you noticed yesterday, if you watched the news yesterday afternoon, they were showing a football field and they were showing the turf. And they were very, very careful to not over-exercise. And they were saying, you know, that they had to exercise because the other teams, they know are pushing their teams to exercise and we're gonna win this game. Well, this is your competition that, of course, nimrod created; that is, Cush created and it was called nimrod, the nimrod system or school.*

84 Well, if you notice what they said, the weatherman, they had the channel 32 weatherman out there in the football field and he says, "I know the temperature is only 101°", but he had this clock temperature that had a thermometer on it. He set it down on the ground on the turf and he said, "But look at what we're actually dealing with." And I think it was 120° or 121°. Well, that's what I was telling you last week or week before last. Our men are doing the same thing and now they have the lasers that reach down in the earth to see how deep this is getting because we want to know; because certain parasites actually live down a ways so it takes certain heat to kill them. But these, in doing this, you know, and stopping the rain.

85 *...Scorching temperatures and a lack of rain have forced many ranchers to sell off their stock. Normally before being brought to market, cattle are penned in a rancher's best pasture to be fattened. The heavier the cow, the more the buyer pays.*

86 *...But the animals at a recent Emory auction look pitiful. They're standing in 107-degree heat-*

*-that's in the shade--with their ribs showing, stressed out. It's been like this for the past nine weeks--no rain. Although these cows were bred for the heat, they weren't bred for this... Kind of heat. ...They look absolutely baked... Pour a little salt on them and start eating! [laughing]*

87 Well, anyway they're selling off their herds. They say the normal weekly range is about 100 to 200 head, now it's about 700-1,000 cattle are being brought to the auctions and they all look just about like this, they're skin and bones.

88 (Let's see. Not that one. Oh, here's what I wanted.) *NATO nations set to reap spoils of Libya war...* Well, of course, that's your nimrod system. The NATO nations, and that's what it's all about. Remember, the pope said you need to stop fighting among yourselves and you need to join us on this crusade. Well, this crusade that we're speaking of here was planned centuries ago and, as Malachi Martin brought out in his book about the Russian leader Gorbachev, he said, it wouldn't make any difference who's president. Their duties are already laid out for them. Nothing is going to change, he said. This thing is planned out, in other words.

89 Well, Russia knew about it and knows about it today; that is, the Russian leaders know this and Malachi Martin said this is a three-way contest between the United States, Russia and the Vatican and each one of them expects to come out on top in the end. They expect to be the leaders. The leader of what few people are left when this thing is finished and we're talking about nuclear war; that is planned nuclear war that has been planned now since the nuclear bombs were invented and they said this is the way we can use them and these are the people that we can knock off with its use. These are the unwanted people and their lands are rich--rich and wealthy.

90 This is the same thing the popes did in the crusades in killing off people who were of Galilee, whose propaganda spread the Message; that is, of **YAHWEH**. It spread by mouth to mouth throughout the world and different people took it up and said, "Well, I want to follow this. This is what the Creator teaches." Well, this other group, the nimrod system says, "No, we can't go back to that, you know. We can't allow that to get started. It spreads like gangrene."

91 Well, guess what? It's spreading! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And not like gangrene, but like Righteousness does, like Prophecies do. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Nine

## Religion By Force. Religion By Choice. Foundation By Dictators— The Foundation Of Popes #1— Serving By Love, The Foundation Of YAHWEH 09/10/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Now, would everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. These are really great things that are taking place here and you'll understand by the time this sermon's out why I wanted to play that tape of President Obama's speech from 09/06/11. I kept expecting Barack Obama to introduce me! [laughing] Because he kept talking about the answers to these problems, the solution and, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** is the only one that has such a thing! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

2 I don't know if you remember where we left off last week, but we were talking about our Foundation and, of course, the Foundation that you can see that the world has, and this was brought out loud and clear in Barack Obama's speech. Of course, nothing is said as to what is really taking place here, where it's taking place and the big actions, where they are going to be very, very soon now. In fact, it's already started. We can see it. We can see it all over and around the great River Euphrates. This is just part of what we're going to see.

3 The showdown is going to come when each

of these three players, as Malachi Martin brought out in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, when these three players want to grab the authority or the control for themselves. Now, the Catholic church, if you remember, I brought out the Fatima prophecies a few weeks ago. And I brought this out before, but the Fatima prophecies, they were showing what Satan's plans were. Now, Satan tried to blame **YAHWEH** for what she was going to do to the earth, but these were all her plans to get rid of mankind, totally, totally wipe him off of the face of the earth and this is what she hopes to do. And she still has the plans and, of course, you remember what Yahshua said, if she can get rid of heaven and earth; or the earth with the heavens that involve the earth, that's what this is speaking of.

4 If you look where the earth is placed in the universe, it's way out on one limb of the universe, way away from anything else and it's very insignificant, but it's far, far away. And the distance that separates us, this is vast and this is one of the ways that **YAHWEH** can control and safeguard His Plan from attack before anything could possibly get near His Plan--this



earth in the way of something that Satan could send or some of the spiritual or spirit Gods that are working with her at this time. Before anything could possibly get near this earth, He would have control of it. He'd have knowledge of it before it ever took off to begin with because He can tell. He knows what her plans are long before she made them herself. And He just knows the mind and He's got such wisdom it's amazing. It's amazing how He can predict what a person or what Satan is going to do thousands of years in advance. He knows it then He prepares for it, to meet the needs at that time.

5 Well, their foundation, of course, is placed by Satan. Everything in the Scriptures show that the nations, the religions, are following Satan. They're led by Satan. They're inspired by Satan. The feast days that the Catholic church, I forget what year the Catholic church ordained those feasts, but I'll get it for you, where all the Feast Days of **YAHWEH** were knocked out. This was after thousands of so-called Jews, they were actually Galileans or people who had been taught by the Galileans, if you remember, Yahshua placed the word with the Samaritan woman who was, of course, they would call her a Jew because she was of the twelve tribes naturally. She had said, "Our fathers said we were supposed to worship in this mountain." Well, "our fathers" were Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob and they were still worshiping in that mountain.

6 Well, Yahshua knew this, of course, and The House of **YAHWEH** was established there. They were not part of The House of **YAHWEH**, but they were still carrying those Laws and Prophecies with them, as best as they could remember, like the American Indian, quote "American Indian." They were doing the same thing and, of course, we had to wipe them out, didn't we? The Catholic church had to find a way of getting rid of those people.

7 Well, this is Satan's doing and **YAHWEH** allowed this and He knew that there would be no House of **YAHWEH** for several thousand years. But the Prophecy said, "In the Last Days then, I will establish My House." Then, it will take the Message of the Kingdom to all the existing nations at that time. Now, He prophesied in advance before these nations that we're teaching right now, He prophesied in advance what they were going to be doing.

8 Now, remember the speech, Barack Obama's, because later, we'll see this in Proph-

ecy when we get back to the Quartet again and remember the Fatima prophecies that I brought you. I'll be rehearsing those with you from time to time. But they're Satan's plan and you can see this and you can see she's saying, you know, that "God is going to kill a bunch of you people because you didn't bring these people to worship me, to do what I said." Well, she's referring to **YAHWEH**, of course, and when they refer to God in the Holy Scriptures, they are referring to God only when they mean Lord, but they're referring to **YAHWEH** when they say that "mean old Judge," you know, that "Relentless Judge."

9 This is the implant that Satan implanted into their minds and into their seed, into the twelve tribes that **Genesis 49** says this is what's going to come down to you in the Last Days. And then He even showed you from what tribes that the great violence would come from and be so extreme in this time period.

10 I know you've noticed all the shootings that're taking place, even in the little town of Abilene. If you watch the news every evening, they got a new gunfight at OK Corral or nearest apartment house, sometimes two or three of them. But the violence is getting worse. People are going in, you know, to places and shooting as many people as they possibly can.

11 But turn over to **Ephesians**. I want to rehearse that with you because our Foundation, our Foundation was laid first by the Prophets. Now, if you think our job is hard, you think about what the Prophets were going through and how **YAHWEH** actually brought this about with one Scripture at a time that He inspired a certain Prophet to write, here a little and there a little. And then later on, He would inspire another Prophet to write for The House of **YAHWEH**. That was **Ephesians 2** I wanted you to turn to. But then it comes down to the Savior. And then the Apostles, they take over using, of course, the Prophecies and pointing these out, pointing out Prophecies and actually quoting them and at the same time writing them for us.

12 Now, at this time period, **YAHWEH** is showing us this Foundation, then He's increasing our understanding where we can understand what is taking place among these four great powers that were seen by Daniyl, Zecharyah and others and written in **Revelation**. And then the Quartet, which was also seen by these same writers and different people, different leaders that the pope would use

to bring about certain things in this time period here.

13 These are all the plans of Satan, but **YAHWEH** is broadcasting to us what they are so we can take this Message of **YAHWEH** to the world and say, “Hey, there is a place of protection. There is Salvation offered at this time period and it’s at **YAHWEH**’s Habitation.” “Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**,” He said. Then Yahshua said the same thing, Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. Seek it first. Seek it first. He says that to you. Seek it first and then all of these other things will be added to you.

14 What the world is doing is seeking the other things, the other things. Then, of course, this comes with a vast amount of knowledge of the other things, knowledge in creating and manufacturing the other things that will bring in what we think will bring us great joy and gladness or as the world says “happiness”, bring happiness to our lives. And then we see this happiness all wiped out overnight and you see people crying on the news as the pillar of fire by day takes place and keeps building and building and the clouds of smoke by night keep roaring overhead and sweeping the air, as the El Niño takes over again.

15 I can tell you, it’s not her that’s taking over that’s bringing this heat wave to Abilene, it’s **YAHWEH** Who’s taking over and bringing this heat wave! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Cleansing, cleansing Texas and Oklahoma because that’s where the two billion people are coming to. It’s the Great **YAHWEH** Who’s taking over and He is protecting His House and that’s exactly what all the Prophets tell you is taking place right now, right now in this time period. And, of course, you won’t see a big, spectacular thing. It looks like, well nature just got out of control. Yeah, it is. It’s totally out of control because Satan brought it out of control, but **YAHWEH** is still guiding this part of it.

16 Now in seeking the other things first, they do that throughout Pennsylvania, New York, Washington, and did you see what’s taking place with it? It’s washed away. They did it here in Texas. It’s burned up. You can see what these other things can bring you when you seek them first. There’s no certainty. If the world would seek **YAHWEH**’s Way first, then we could have certainty. We could. We could look forward, look forward to lasting joy! Right! Lasting joy!

17 Well, there’s nothing lasting in the world today and if the natural disasters that they’ve created for themselves by screwing up the firmament, or the atmosphere as they call it, the firmament, they’ve killed it like they’re killing everything else. And, of course, it’s out of control. It can’t manage. It can’t manage with what it’s got left and it’s getting more out of control. It’s mourning and fading away as **Isayah 24** shows. The earth is mourning. The atmosphere is mourning and it’s fading away slowly, being eaten away by AIDS and other STDs that’re floating around in our universe. The scientists now know that, by the way. I don’t know how they found out about that! [laughing]

18 But here in **Ephesians 2:20**, He tells you where our Foundation is and He says to seek it first. He said, **verse 19**, be no longer like the world. **Verse 19**, you got it? It’s found on page 917. **Ephesians 2:19**. And He says, **Therefore, now you are no longer...** Don’t be like the strangers, like the religions are, being tossed to and fro, back and forth like a ship on the waves of the ocean. Don’t be like that anymore. That was **verse 19**.

19 In **verse 20**, He said you have a Foundation here of the Apostles and Prophets with Yahshua Messiah Himself here building the House. He’s the Builder.

20 If you’ll notice in **verse 21**, **In Whom the whole House...** Is being built. **...being fitly...** You see that word **fitly**. Did you ever look it up? You should take time to look some of these words up. Of course, it has to do with keeping **YAHWEH**’s Laws, keeping His Appointments first and seeking first the Kingdom. **...being fitly jointed together...** If you’re unfit, you’re not gonna be joined in this. You won’t fit. You’ll be like this trying to get in that slot right there [trying to put his closed fist into small hole made by his fingers] and it don’t work. You see. You’d be like a square fist trying to get in a round hole. It can’t get in there. So Yahshua has to reshape you to where you become round like the hole that He wants to put you in.

21 Now, He’s not shaping your body physically, although it’s changing too. But He’s shaping your mind, your character where your character will be able to get along with the one next to you without the fighting, the bickering, fussing that are going on now, like He got along with His Apostles. Yes, He did have to scold them once in a while and yes, they took it. They took it politely and they thanked Him for doing it. And

---

**The big thing is, you've got to believe. Don't just believe, believe all that the Prophets have spoken.**

---

when you do that, you're thanking Yahshua for straightening you out and making you round instead of square. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So you can fit in this slot that Yahshua is trying to put you in, the office in His House. It has a door there and your character has to be shaped just perfectly or it won't go through that door.

22 Now, if you think of it that way and when I scold you the next time, say, "Thank you, Yisrayl. Oh, I'm so glad you straightened me out where I could get through this door. I've been trying and squeezing all over! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 Now, we had some other Scriptures there, but I think that's enough there to rehearse. The big thing is, you've got to believe. Don't just believe, believe all that the Prophets have spoken. There's your first Foundation. The second one, the second Foundation laid on top of that one, as the Apostles said, laid by the Apostles and Yahshua then, He's the One Who starts adding the stones to the House. That should make it a little bit clearer.

24 Now, if you remember, I brought out, I was talking about a letter. The opposition, of course, the Catholic church that is running the world right now, managing the nations. This newspaper article came from Direct TV and I mentioned it to you last week or week before last. *Pope laments society's 'amnesia' about God. Pontiff visiting Spain laments dwindling faith in once staunchly Catholic country...* Once staunchly Catholic. Well, how did it become that way? Of course, that's the great thing that we want to see. How did it become Catholic?

25 There were so many Galileans out in the world and Spain was filled with them because they were trying to escape the persecution in Israyl. Well, the people that left Israyl or left Galilee, they spread the word and, of course, this word was, "We're to keep Appointments with **YAHWEH** and the Name was **YAHWEH**; it wasn't God. It wasn't Lord." And all of these little things went out with everyone that fled from one place to another. And Spain was one of the

countries to which they fled. That wasn't where **YAHWEH** took His Two Witnesses. They didn't even know about that place at the time, where **YAHWEH** was going to harbor His Two Witnesses. Are y'all getting this now?

26 Spain wasn't the country, but it had a bunch of Galileans there in that country. There, in Germany, they were spread throughout. Everywhere, everywhere the Hebrews went and established colonies, which were all these nations, they became a multitude of nations. And what you see today are the twelve tribes and the Last Days' history, going to soon be history, all of it, of these twelve tribes, the only family that **YAHWEH** is actually working with. They have taken over the whole world. They have become the whole world.

27 Well, they had taken over and built Spain, built colonies--but their minds were on work. Now, they had police forces, of course, to guard and protect these cities. They had religions already set up by the used-to-be Pharisees who were now calling themselves something else in the different towns, but they were all following after the Gods, none of them following after **YAHWEH**. But you had this big mixture, like you had in Rome and remember this about Spain now. You had this huge mixture like you had in Rome.

28 The Apostle Shaul, he actually wrote a book to the people in Rome at that time, telling them, knowing that they had fled for their lives and that Yahshua before He ascended to heaven, He said, "I don't send you out to different "races". I don't send you to the heathen, but to the lost twelve tribes of Israyl do I send you. Go not to the others. Go not to the heathen."

29 Well, He knew that there were heathen all over the world at that time. You could call them heathen Jews, like Hitler was a heathen Jew, but he fought the people. He was Hebrew, so was Mussolini, so was Francisco Franco of Spain, a murderer, of the tribe, probably of Levi, Simeon or Levi. If you remember the violence that **YAHWEH** prophesied for that tribe. He said, "Here's where you're going to get your violence in the Last Days is from these two tribes." And He said, "Let us not be joined to them. Let us not become a part of their violence." Maybe we ought to turn there and read that right quick.

30 **Genesis 49** again. Simeon and Levi, **verse 5. Genesis**. It's the first Book in your bible. You're supposed to laugh when I say that!

[laughing] Is anybody awake? Okay! Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing, applause]

31 **Genesis 49:5. Simeon and Levi are brothers...** Now, now, this means more than blood here, of course, but he's tying the two tribes together here to show you where the violence comes from. **...Simeon and Levi are brothers; their swords are weapons of violence...** Their wars. Remember, **verse 1**, let me show you what's going to take place in the Last Days. Their wars are extreme violence is what he's saying to you is going to be in the Last Days.

32 **Verse 6, Let me not enter their council...** Who is this "me"? **YAHWEH! YAHWEH's** Righteousness, **YAHWEH's** Righteous People here. Let us not enter into this kind of council. Let us be like Yahshua. Yahshua turned the other cheek. Let **YAHWEH** be your Protection. Don't give into or let them lead you into their stupidity, into this same violence. They hit; you want to hit. This is the way man was made. This is the thing you've got to overcome. That's the character we've got to overcome.

33 Someone corrects you, you want to lash back at them, don't you? Don't do this. Be thankful. Be thankful especially for your supervisors who want to correct you. Whether they do it right or wrong, you're the one who's being judged for how you react to it. You'll become a supervisor one day, supervisor of kings, supervisor of governors, all kinds of powers in the nations. You're going to be leading those people and you'll see how important what I'm telling you now is to bringing peace, in keeping peace in **YAHWEH's** House.

34 Well, back to **Ephesians** here now. **Ephesians**, we were in **chapter 1**, let's look at **verse 17**. Let's see. **Ephesians 1:17**. We really need to read, before we read that one, we really need to go--no, let's start here, we'll go back to the other.

35 **Ephesians 1:17**. He says, **Asking that the Father of our King, Yahshua Messiah, the Father of Glory, may give you the Spirit of wisdom...** Now it's very important that you understand what He's talking about here. This Spirit of wisdom comes with teaching and you can't teach unless you're sent, remember all those Scriptures. But this wisdom, **Ephesians 1:17**, this is a prayer that he wants you to pray for.

36 **...and revelation...** That means Prophecy. So he's asking the Father. Ask the Father of

our King, Yahshua Messiah, or ask **YAHWEH** through our High Priest and King Yahshua Messiah, to grant you this Spirit of wisdom, Spirit of wisdom and revelation.

37 **...for the full Knowledge...** Now, get the word Knowledge. Get the word Prophecy there, **revelation**, and the word **wisdom**. **...for the full Knowledge of Him...** Who is **YAHWEH**. For the full Knowledge of **YAHWEH**, you've got to get this. And it's something that He says pray for, earnestly seek for, another one said.

38 If you hold your place right there and go over to **Yahchanan 6**. And don't think that this is Casper now He's telling you to seek for, Casper the friendly ghost. This is the Spirit of wisdom, of revelation, of understanding, of understanding this. And it includes this Great Wisdom that Yahshua said, "Seek this first." It comes, this Great Wisdom comes with Righteousness, which is shown to you what it is here.

39 In **Yahchanan 6**, the Savior shows you what it is. **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** It's the Spirit. How? It gives you Laws so that you can fit in. It will govern your life. That will completely convert you so you can fit in that round hole, go through that door that is perfectly square or whatever.

40 **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless...** And this is what we try to satisfy the most now. The way we were made, we continually try to satisfy the flesh. We follow its lust. We follow its desires. The Pope can have a commercial on television and have you buying some of the stupidest stuff you could ever imagine and then once you get it, you know, then you want to build yourself a storage building to start putting it in because you never use that stupid stuff. And this goes on all the time. You'd probably be putting the Easter eggs in a storage building if they didn't ruin overnight. Maybe we can get some artificial ones we can keep and we can just get sack after sack of them and keep hanging them in that stupid storehouse. It really makes a lot of sense, don't it?

41 Well, **YAHWEH** said that I would point out the stupidity of this. That's one of the Prophecies of the Witness in the Last Days. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But it's hard to see it otherwise. You just keep wanting to buy, keep buying storage buildings and more goofy stuff to go in them. Okay.

42 He says, it's not the flesh now that gives

you this Life. ...the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit... Believe it. This is the Spirit. ...and they are Life Everlasting... In these Laws. What's He talking about? The Ten Commandments and then two of the Greatest ones before them, then 613 little ones that would actually help to govern and convert your spirit to total perfection and that's what the Kingdom is going to be run by.

43 Hold your place in **Ephesians**. Hold your place in **Yahchanan** and go over now to **Isayah 59** and here's the Foundation. **Isayah 59**, if you remember, that's the one that shows you that sin cuts you off from **YAHWEH**. Remember, first two verses shows you that sin cuts you off from **YAHWEH** so you can't receive this great wisdom; this prayer, this prayer that He just told you to pray for. He told you to pray for in **Ephesians 1:17**. He said, "Pray for this to **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah." It's something that has to be, must be prayed for. Earnestly seek for it.

44 Well, here in **Isayah 59** now. Look at **verse 21**. He says, **As for Me, this is My Covenant with them...** With them, talking about a certain people who are going to bring forth **YAHWEH's** Words in these Last Days. Take them to the nations, expose their sins, show them the Prophecy. This is found on page 567, **Isayah 59**. And talking about this Covenant. Now, remember **Hebrews 10** says, "This is the Covenant that I will make with them after those days," or in the Last Days, saying the same thing Yahshua said, the last generation. After these other things have taken place and He re-establishes His House in the Last Days.

45 Well, it says here now in **Isayah 59:21**, **As for Me, this is My Covenant with them, says YAHWEH: My Spirit which is upon you, namely My Laws which I have put in your mouth...** So in the Last Days now, you can see here in **Yahchanan**, don't lose your place here in **Isayah** yet, but **Yahchanan**, He said, **Yahchanan 6:63**. **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless. The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit, and they are Life Everlasting.**

46 Back to **Isayah 59:21** now. **YAHWEH** doing the speaking here and this is the Foundation that He gave to you through the Prophets and Yahshua said you must believe this. You must believe this. And **YAHWEH** said, this is it. ...**My Spirit which is upon you, namely My Laws which I have put in your mouth; they will not depart from your mouth, nor from**

**the mouth of your seed, nor from the mouth of your seed's seed, says YAHWEH: from this time and forevermore...** So He's speaking to the last generation here as Yahshua was speaking to the last generation in **Mattithyah 24**, the last generation. And the seventh message going out to all the world, the Seventh Messenger, **Revelation 10** and then the last verse of that chapter says you got to go to all the nations. Well, that's the same thing He's speaking of here and Yahshua's speaking of in **Mattithyah 24**.

47 Now, if you look to **verse 15** of that same chapter, **Isayah 59:15**. He said, **Yes, Truth...** And if you know anything about the Scriptures, you'll know that the Laws are Truth. **YAHWEH's** Laws are Truth. This was said in several places, the plainest and most accurate was **Psalms 119**, I think **verse 142** and **151**, or something like that.

48 **Yes, Truth; the Law, is suppressed...** Today. Well, it's been suppressed now. It's been suppressed for 2,000 years. Every Galilean or every person who was taught by a Galilean who wanted to bring forth or tell somebody about the Seventh Day Sabbath, after Constantine changed the Sabbath, that person was putting his life in danger. There was a death penalty against it. There was a death penalty against the Feast Days.

49 I'll give you a list of the feast days of the Catholic church that they passed for themselves. Now, these are appointments with Satan herself as **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** shows. They're not the Commandments of **YAHWEH** or the Appointments that **YAHWEH** showed in the Foundation of the Prophets. But they are feast days and these are the feast days that they passed for their people to keep and if you don't keep them, you're putting your life in danger, even today, even today. And more especially today because of the fact that they intend or Satan intends to try to wipe out all of **YAHWEH's** People. But, believe the Prophecy. You have a Place of Protection. This is the only place on earth where there is protection, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 **Isayah 59:15. Yes, Truth; the Law, is suppressed; and he who departs from evil; upholds the Laws, is accounted as mad; makes himself a prey!...** It couldn't be more true but in the past history, just from the time I was born because more especially that time because Satan knew when I was gonna be born. And that was the

big push to kill off every Galilean and every one who was taught by a Galilean, everyone who mentioned the Sabbath or stopped eating pork or whatever.

51 ...makes himself a prey! YAHWEH saw this, and it displeased Him that there was no Justice... No Justice. ...in the Last Days.

52 If you look down to verse 19 now, He says, **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west...** So here you're speaking of a people now, a people who YAHWEH is establishing, building, making them convert to fit into His House. ...**So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH...** Do you know anybody in the world that's doing that except The House of YAHWEH? [audience says "No!"] No! Not anyone in the world. Even the people who call themselves after the Name of YAHWEH and say they are some kind of assembly of YAHWEH, they don't come to the House and to YAHWEH's Appointed Sabbath or Feast Days so, you know, they're not reverencing YAHWEH. You reverence Him, if you heard that series [*The Reverence of YAHWEH*, a 21-sermon series also available in *The Fourth Book of Yisrayl*] that we ran on Reverencing YAHWEH, you know that the only way you can reverence YAHWEH is to keep His Laws at His House, His Appointed Feasts and so forth.

53 **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west and His Glory from the rising of the sun; when our enemies will come in like a flood, the Spirit...** That is, the Laws. ...of YAHWEH will lift up a standard against them... I think this all should be put to song, you know. This sounds like a perfect song to bring out.

54 Look, now we're in verse 19, look again now at verse 21, **As for Me, this is...** He's

talking about people who will reverence His Name. ...**As for Me... verse 21. ...this is My Covenant with them...** Those who will reverence My Name. ...**says YAHWEH: My Spirit which is upon you...** Speaking to a certain person here, in fact, He says who will take this Message to them. Let the One Sent take it to them. ...**namely My Laws which I have put in your mouth; they will not depart from your mouth, nor from the mouth of your seed...** In other words, our sons and daughters are not going to be falling away from this Faith. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] ...**nor from the mouth of your seed's seed, says YAHWEH: from this time and forevermore.**

55 Let's go back now to, let's see, **Ephesians 1:17** again. **Ephesians 1:17** again with all of that in mind and remember the Knowledge and the Wisdom, the Laws. And He says, **Asking that the Father of our King, Yahshua Messiah, the Father of Glory, may give you the Spirit of Wisdom...** The Laws of Wisdom. These are Laws of Wisdom that we're told to seek first in our lives.

56 You know, that's the only thing that matters now, the Righteousness of YAHWEH. That's the only thing that should matter in your life right now is these Laws, bringing your life into perfection with them. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

57 ...**and Revelation...** Understanding the Prophecies. ...**for the full Knowledge of Him... YAHWEH.** Understanding the Laws and the Prophecies, understanding how you've got to yield your life.

58 Now, remember **Yahchanan 6:63**, this is Life Eternal. Let's go back to **Isayah 44**. This is found on page 558. Should of had you hold it there a while ago. Now, re-

*You know, that's the only thing that matters now, the Righteousness of YAHWEH. That's the only thing that should matter in your life right now is these Laws, bringing your life into perfection with them. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]*

member **Yahchanan 6:63**, these are what gives you Life, Eternal Life, the Laws, the Laws that I speak, which were what He spoke, the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's what He spoke. He said, if you want to enter into Life, keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Mattithyah 19:17**, I believe.

59 But here in **Isayah 44** now and look first at **verse 19**. **And none considers logically in his mind; neither is there knowledge...** It's not in their knowledge and here again, we see that word knowledge. And I'm impressing it because it comes to a certain point to where you will understand what we're talking about here, the Knowledge that you must seek first, this Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**.

60 **And none considers logically in his mind; neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say; I have burned part of it in the fire; yes, I have baked bread upon its coals, roasted meat over them, and have eaten...** He's talking about, of course, making statues to worship, as Yahshua said, sepulchers even. They make or build a sepulcher and so forth. But none of them even considers this.

61 **...Then will I now make the rest of it an abomination; a God (el)?... Or Lord. ...Will I now fall down in front of the trunk of a tree?...** This is the character of the world right here that you see in the world today, worshiping the creation but not the Creator.

62 Look at **verse 21** now. **Verse 21, Remember these lessons about the worship of Gods...** Speaking to the Two Witnesses. **...O Yaaqob and Yisrayl, for you are Servants. I made you a Servant to Me, O Yisrayl, you will not be forgotten by Me;**

63 **Verse 22, I have blotted out, like a thick cloud, your transgressions, and like a cloud, your sins. Return...** That word **return** doesn't mean that I left **YAHWEH**.

64 The word **return** (let me find it here) this word **return** means--now notice, **...Return to Me...** It means, it actually means *to restore, to bring, to render, answer, recompense, recover*. Recover to Me. *...deliver...* Deliver to Me. *...to put, withdraw, requite, in any case it means wise or wisdom...* It says. *...in any case it means wise or wisdom...* It means *...to call to mind, to consider, continually convert...* Continually convert. Now, that's the word that they translated **return**. It could have been translated **return**, I guess, but it actually means much more than **return**.

65 *...continually convert, recall refresh, re-*

*lieve, rescue, retrieve, reverse, reward...* It means all of those things. *It means to return or go back, bringing back...* Or bringing back to **YAHWEH**. *...This phrase however may also mean merely constant movement...* Like a raven going back and forth, like we went back and forth to Israyl. *...turning from pursuing evil, will again feed and keep my flock...* These are different ways that the word is used, but it's talking about the Work that returns people, brings back people to **YAHWEH**, to raise up the twelve tribes or so forth.

66 Now, this is **verse 22, I have blotted out, like a thick cloud, your transgressions, and like a cloud, your sins. Return to Me, for I have redeemed you...** We're in **verse 22**. Let's go, let's read on.

67 **Verse 23, Sing, O heavens...** Now, the reason He's saying this right here is heaven is witnessing what is going on right now with you in The House of **YAHWEH**. And actually considering, you know, the Scripture says they're earnestly waiting to see this manifestation of the Sons of **YAHWEH**. Who is it He's going to choose for a Son or a Daughter in this Great Kingdom that He's putting together? That He said, "Do this and I will make you a Kingdom of Priests unto Me." Well, of course, a Kingdom of Priests are ones who are going to be teaching, **YAHWEH** says, even the entire universe.

68 So heaven, yes, is anxiously, anxiously looking at and seeing what **YAHWEH** is developing here and considering. Well, of course, **YAHWEH** intends to bring you to perfection and make you fit in that hole, Yahshua. This is His job in the Last Days. As I speak, Yahshua does the Inspiration to change you and mold you where you can get through that door! Not physically, but character wise.

69 Well, He's saying, **Sing, O heavens...** Yes! It's great! It's going to be done. **...for YAHWEH has done it!...** He's done it! He's done it through this Last Days' Work. And **chapter 44**, you should be familiar with that. He's talking about a special Work of the Two Witnesses that is finished in these Last Days. So He, **...YAHWEH has done it!...** It's done in this generation. It's going to be finished. **...YAHWEH has done it! Shout, you lower parts of the earth! Break forth into singing...** This should be included in that song. This would make a great song. **...you mountains...** That's the uplifted places. It's the same wording that's used in **Isayah 2**, the pro-

motion of YAHWEH's House. ...into singing, you mountains... You promoted. ...O forest, and every tree in it! For YAHWEH has redeemed Yaaqob, and glorified Himself through Yisrayl!... That is verse 23. Let's keep on.

70 Verse 24, **This is what YAHWEH your Redeemer, He Who formed you from the womb...** Remember, from the bowels of my mother, YAHWEH spoke of me. It goes with this verse right here. ...formed you from the womb... YAHWEH's the One Who formed you from the womb. Starting immediately and before I was born, so I understand, mother read the Scriptures every night, every evening while I was in the womb. So, ...formed you from the womb says: **I am YAHWEH Who makes all things, Who stretched out the heavens together with My Servants, who spread out the earth with Me.**

71 Verse 25, **I am the One Who frustrates the signs of the false prophets...** Who tells them how goofy they are in what they're doing. ...Who makes fools of diviners, Who turns wise men backward, and makes their knowledge... Their knowledge, get this now. ...their knowledge nonsense... Well, that's what I was trying to show you a while ago. How stupid it is what *grown people are actually doing to waste their time* today. Where YAHWEH or Yahshua said, "Seek first the Kingdom," they're seeking gratification of the flesh. And this is going on constantly now. There's no end to it.

72 I mean, you can take a phone now and entertain yourself all day long, trying to figure out all the different things you can do with that phone. Well, it can become a time-wasting machine for you and probably has already because everyone has one and there're more and more features coming out all the time for it.

73 But there're some other, thousands of other things, too, that Satan has created for you. Anything to keep your mind off of seeking first the Kingdom and His Righteousness, His Righteousness, which brings you Eternal Life, but it qualifies you for all of these things, all the voluptuous living that you can imagine later.

74 Verse 26, **I am the One Who carries out the word of His Servant, and fulfills the plan of His Messenger...** Did you get that? He's speaking of the Two Witnesses, right here in **Isayah 44**. The Messenger is used as that same thing in **Revelation** when the Seventh Messenger speaks, then

the job is finished, as He says in this same chapter. YAHWEH has done it. All of these things He's promised to you O heavens and earth. YAHWEH said, "I call you to witnesses this, both heaven and earth." Well, now Isayah's saying, when it starts here with this group of people, which you're part of this group and Yahshua fitting you into this Great Kingdom that YAHWEH is building, then YAHWEH through this group and in this time period of this group, has finished it. He's done it.

75 Verse 26, **I am the One Who carries out the word of His Servant, and fulfills the plan of His Messenger--the one saying of Yerusalem: She shall be inhabited, and of the cities of Yehdah: They shall be built--and her ruins I will restore;**

76 Verse 27, **The one saying to the wattery deep; Be dry... The one saying, "Bring the drought," will be dry. ...and your streams I will dry up;**

77 Verse 28, **The one saying for uprightness--the one being My Shepherd, who will accomplish all My Purpose, who will say to Yerusalem; You shall be rebuilt, and to the temple; Your foundations shall be laid.**

78 I didn't get far. I wanted to get a little bit further because we can see signs now that these are the plans of this great organization, great organization. You know, Michelle Obama was asked the question, you might have seen that, "Who is the most important man on the face of the earth." And she said the pope. Well, of course, the pope is the most important player in this theater of events that we're seeing here take place for heaven and earth to watch. He's Satan's number one leader and ever since she established this system in nimrod, this great school of knowledge, Gnostic, gnosis, you get those words, Gnosticism, the Gnostics, now I brought it out in *Did Yahshua Messiah Pre-exist?* I brought it out about the Gnostics and how Christianity, that's what Christianity is, it's Gnosticism, but I'll bring more on that. I'll rehearse your memory on it as we go on deeper into this. I didn't get too far into it today, but we will next week, YAHWEH willing if something else doesn't come up.

79 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

---

# Chapter Ten

## Religion By Force. Religion By Choice. Foundation By Dictators—The Foundation Of Popes #2—The Pope Is Losing His Authority Over The People Because Babylon Is Fallen And Is Falling 09/24/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Would everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! We got a crowd here today, a crowd! **YAHWEH** is really enjoying this, you know! [laughing, joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wonderful! Wonderful! You may be seated. Oh, let's go one more time! One more time! [more cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Okay! Now! [someone calls out "We love you, Pastor!"] I love all of you! **YAHWEH** bless all of you! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Peace of **YAHWEH**, you know that's Yahshua.

2 Now, where do I go? This film that you just saw is some of the information that the Catholic church has tried to hide but more and more people are finding out about it and they're investigating it. For some reason, in the last three to four years, they've been digging up history on this and I think someone must have told them something and got the rumors started.

3 There was something I needed to cover. (I think I left my notes on top of the table. No! Here it is.) Now, last week or week before last--everything is more complicated than it looks because of the hidden histories, hidden evidence. The world is

really great at hiding evidence, you know, and, of course, to keep the world in darkness, you know. This is the scheme of Satan in doing this.

4 I made the statement last week that I was trying to compare this--what is taking place, I was trying to compare it with what Yahshua did with, what they call, the Samaritan woman at the well, Yaaqob's well, where He stopped to get a drink of water. And He started a rumor to going with this woman. And, of course, she, just by word of mouth, she told others and then others told others. Well, this rumor spread and the people started realizing, "Hey, that's what we're seeing in Yerusalem, that's what is taking place there," now, what took place; they killed the Savior is what took place and everyone knew this, see, by then because He started this rumor.

5 Well, in much the same way, I said, in comparing it with Yahshua and what He started with this woman. Comparing the beginning, now, Cain was the teacher, he was the priest of Eve and Adam and he talked them into coming to church. But before that, there was a rumor started by Satan and it was just simply a rumor with Eve and saying,



you know, “You’re gonna live forever. You’ve got an immortal soul.” Well, of course, that rumor was not the Priesthood or it wasn’t holding services or anything weekly for this but it was much in that same case.

6 I would I could say, well so and so just taught so and so that, but that too is complicated--and you have to put or you have to have a lot of Scriptures together to understand what took place here. But it’s much in that fashion that this rumor took place with Eve and, of course, by the time Cain became a priest of Satan, through these rumors and through his worship, then he became a priest. He invited mother to church. Now, this is literally. He did this. This wasn’t just a rumor. He had services going and he pulled his mother and dad into it.

7 Now, I’ve told you that something occurred here and I could see evidence that Adam and Eve repented. Now, if you’ll think of the hatred when Adam and Eve repented and stopped going to church. Then Cain talked with Abel and Cain killed Abel, his competition, as religious leaders. Now, there’s a lot of Scriptures behind what I’m saying here, but this is what occurred in a complicated scenario here that has lasted for centuries and comes down to us even today in what the Catholic church is trying to hide.

8 One other thing that got some attention was that I said you don’t have to be absolutely perfect to be in **YAHWEH**’s Work and to enter into His Kingdom. Now, that shouldn’t be any surprise really because I’ve told you before that from the least to the greatest, we all have equal opportunity for this. It doesn’t depend on what you overcome, it depends on how much effort you have and how much brain power you have in putting forth the effort into practicing Righteousness. We’re practicing Righteousness. And no, if we had to all become perfect, absolutely one hundred percent perfect, I don’t think any of us would make it. But the way **YAHWEH** makes it, He doesn’t judge us on our perfection. He judges us, judges our hearts and how badly we want to come or how greatly we want to come to perfection.

9 And now if you’re wanting to, from your mouth comes forth testimonies from your heart, Yahshua said. So watch your words. I keep telling people, watch what you say! You’re being judged for what you say. Out of the mouth comes the desires of the heart, Yahshua showed. So watch what you say. Satan hears it and it gives her something to

---

**And Yahshua said, unless heaven and earth pass away, you know, this is going to stand. It’s going to go through. We are going to have the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

---

come back on and say, “Look at this, you know, and He’s wanting to put them over us? He’s wanting to give them all this authority over us?” Well, she carried a great argument for a while and she was eventually found to have no validity in any of her arguments and that’s why she was cast down. And then the only other thing that she could come up with is try to destroy mankind. And Yahshua said, unless heaven and earth pass away, you know, this is going to stand. It’s going to go through. We are going to have the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

10 It is going to come through. The Sons of **YAHWEH** that are made in His Image are actually going to take over all ruling power and don’t let that ruling go to your head or change your mind from what you’ve really got to be, a servant. It’s a serving power that we have set in front of us, just like Yahshua Himself and the desire to become like our Teacher, Yahshua Messiah, is a great desire. And with that desire that comes forth from the heart, your mouth should be speaking it instead of some of the stupidity that I hear coming forth from time to time. A time when your blood sugar’s low and your temper is high, they rub together and cause a friction and start a fire. What a little fire the tongue kindles, as Yaaqob said.

11 Well, with that now, that should set you straight on what I let come out of my mouth from time to time without further instruction. But I keep thinking you remember all these things and you put them together. I need to bring some sermons on that right there because there’re a lot of Scriptures on what I just told you about Cain being a priest, Abel being a Priest and, of course, they were great works. These were great works, the first one started, and what **YAHWEH** even showed there would come down to us today and has, from Abel and Cain. All the world is like Cain. We’re like Abel.

12 Don’t, don’t miss the Feast of Trumpets. We got some information coming that is really gonna boost you up and remember what I just said because

that goes with it; the information that's gonna be brought out, the Feast of Trumpets. And it's great information and we're adding to it, and showing that we are like Abel. You know, there're two trees that came down to this time period and we're the Seventh and Last Work on the Seven Lamp Lampstand.

13 Now, I started a letter, that is, I was reading from this *Pope laments society's 'amnesia' about God...* They've forgotten about God, he said. Now, this was in Spain and Spain, of course, is where Franco was one of the murderers for the Catholic church. Now, this film that you just saw, you should remember this information. Mussolini was the first one, Franco was the second one and then Hitler was the third one that entered this. Now, they were all trying to re-establish what Daniyl showed in these four powers that are represented by the horns of the altar of death and, of course, I want to cover more of that during the Feast, get deeper into it. It's a long subject and just getting to it, as you know, getting around to it is a long subject, let alone the subject itself.

14 But these men and, of course, the popes, they wanted to re-establish or resurrect this Roman empire and this is what they've been trying to do because the Roman empire became strong. But like today's economy, it's fallen--it's falling. It's a system that's like mixing clay with iron or clay with steel or gold. It won't hold together. And you have nothing there to really hold it together because love is what holds together. That--and with this, all things are accomplished and this is what **YAHWEH** Himself brings forth in His Laws.

15 Yesterday, I don't know if you saw the speech, but they're condemning Rick Perry. Of course, they condemn all our politicians and their ratings go up and down and they're condemning the best, probably the smartest president of the United States that we've ever had in the United States and probably the most Righteous of all the presidents that have been in the United States. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And I don't say that without back up. I know the histories of the presidents and what they have done and what you saw in this film is just a little bit of the brutality and stuff that our world leaders have brought forth, the violence that **YAHWEH** said would be in this generation, as He showed in **Genesis 49:10**.

16 You got to remember these and try to put everything together. When you hear it or see it,

put it together with the Prophecies and you'll see what **YAHWEH** told you in **Genesis 49:10**. This is going to be in the Last Days. You're going to see all of these genes right here take place in the Last Days.

17 The Great Kohan Yahodah and I were talking just before services here about this eating the body and the blood of Yahshua and he'll bring more of this out too in his sermon at the Feast. But what we have done, we've absorbed--mankind has absorbed the genes. We've eaten it, in other words. Society, mankind, the generation after generation has so "eaten" the twelve tribes, the evil that's come forth from them. They've eaten that and they have become as they were, like Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain, so they have eaten the blood and body of Cain.

18 Now, of course, Yahshua said we must eat His body and drink His blood, that is, taking in His Character into us. This Character of Yahshua, which is bringing forth the Love of **YAHWEH**, which He demonstrated one hundred percent right up to the death. And that's what we've got to do if, so be it, that we die or if, so be it, we're murdered. Be ready for that. If you've got to be, that's fine. I'll resurrect you or someone else will. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And that's exactly what Yahshua told His Disciples. Be ready. Be faithful until death, then I will give you the crown of Life. Be unfaithful and you'll go the other way and, of course, you won't have right to the Tree of Life and Yahshua. You won't be like Yahshua.

19 Well here in this letter he said, I'll read it just a little and then we'll get back to the Scriptures here. *Pope Benedict XVI has complained that modern society has a certain "amnesia" about God as he lamented the dwindling of the faith during a visit to Spain, a once staunchly Catholic country that has seen the church's grip on society fall dramatically...* [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Yeah! Yeah! Let's all clap to that one! [laughing]

20 Now, we're seeing this more and more because of the information that is being brought out to all the world because this society that we're seeing here today, this school of higher learning that was fathered by nimrod or fathered by Cush and called nimrod which means he rebelled, this society that rebels against love.

21 Well, what I was gonna tell you about Rick Perry, yesterday he said, I think that anyone that refuses to give these children, whose parents, they may have came here illegally, but the children were

# Remember that Name YAHWEH stands for Righteousness.

**That Righteousness is Love, True Love.  
That's what all the Prophets and Apostles  
said, True Love.**

born in the United States legally, they are legal citizens and if we refuse, the people who want to refuse them rightful education, I think there's no love in their heart. I applauded the man by myself!

22 Of course he, Rick Perry, is not The House of **YAHWEH** so he doesn't know what True Love is, but at least he's got some of the rumors that came forth from the Samaritan woman as the so-called American Indians had in them and, of course, they were persecuted. And in Spain, there was probably a couple of million of these people who didn't want to accept what the pope said. They didn't want to kneel under his violence, his violent behavior, nor the pattern that they knew of that came from the temple, after they changed it from The House of **YAHWEH**, which stands for Righteousness. Remember that Name **YAHWEH** stands for Righteousness. That Righteousness is Love, True Love. That's what all the Prophets and Apostles said, True Love. The rest of it is falsehood. It's a false love, a false righteousness and they went about to establish their own righteousness.

23 Well, this violence that came down now to Spain and their control that they had over Spain because you know how they had the control over Spain. Just like Franco who was a Hebrew. Mussolini who was a Hebrew. Hitler who was a German. That's a laugh as biology and all history books know by now, it's a falsehood. He was

Hebrew. His mother was Hebrew, so was his dad. What could he be? But he wanted to kill these other Hebrews. Why? Why'd he want to kill the other Hebrews? Because they were carrying with them a rumor started by Yahshua with a Samaritan woman that brought a lot of the message. None of those was the House. None of those was one of the Seventh Lights of the Lamp, but they brought forth a lot of information that was carried around by the north pole or over by ships or whatever to what we call the United States today.

24 And when those people were found, as you saw part of it here by what was left of the Roman empire, what is divided like the Great Prophet Daniyl said when he described what was going to come in detail, and you're a fool if you don't believe it because that's all come to pass and you can find in history where it actually came to pass hundreds of years after he said it. And then the Great Prophet Daniyl, he was so sick when they closed the book on him and the last thing he saw was you. Right. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Two Witnesses, Two Witnesses, and he couldn't go any further.

25 And then we have the Apostles. You've got to get all this in your mind because you're not gonna understand what I'm about to bring out next if you don't. But Daniyl saw the Two Witnesses. But he also saw before that and painted a vivid picture for you of the four great powers that would rise.

He never said anything about them being ever destroyed, any of them, they just couldn't stay together. There was nothing to hold them together. Hatred does not hold people together. The Catholic church, when it killed all of these people in Spain, through Franco, somewhere around two million people that Franco executed. His execution style of murders came from the United States.

26 Now, get this. Let it get in your mind. The so-called reservations that we used to fondly think of when we were in school and studying about what the governments did, how great it was that they gave them all of this land to be their own, well those reservations were nothing more than concentration camps. The poorest land that you could possibly find and placed all of these families on with nothing to deal with, to plow with or anything, but they made it. Some of them actually made it. The Galileans were people who could live on less. They were like Okies! They were Okies! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Give them a book and a tree to lean against and they were joyous! And they didn't want to change and they resisted the change that was brought their way and they were hated, like they were hated in Spain.

27 They're building concentration camps really rapidly right now. I wonder why. These reservations were concentration camps to where they put these so-called American Indians which were Galileans, following rumors of Yahshua that was given to that woman and they brought it with them, including the Name **YAHWEH**. So you can see what hatred rose up in the Catholic church because the Name is forbidden and here we come to this land that's so much opportunity and so much wealth here and all of these tribes living here with the Name **YAHWEH**. We thought we extinguished all of them in Germany and Spain and Italy. And here they are in this wonderful land that Columbus "discovered."

28 Well, remember, it was a Babylonish land not yet established, not yet established. Now, that says a lot more than what it really says if you'd just think about it. It was a Babylonish land. Yes, those people were carrying as much Babylon, they were carrying the mixture, the mixture, the tree of **Genesis 2**, the mixture of Righteousness and evil. But the part that was hated so much by the Roman empire, the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, they couldn't wipe it out and it was a plague to them. "You're not supposed to have your brother's wife," Yahchanan said to the number one king governing Jerusalem, sitting on a throne, a throne which was looked up to

by the people and he was here committing adultery with his brother's wife. Now, you can imagine the pope and his boys and what these people from Galilee were saying that you shouldn't be doing these things. This is forbidden. Sodomy is forbidden. Why are you practicing this?

29 So the way of solving this problem, first, as Franco realized when he read about what America did to the so-called American Indians, the concentration camps, this is where he got his idea. So he went to rounding up everyone. He went to the priest, remember? Shaul went to the priest and said, "Give me a list of names." What was it he wanted from them? Who attended mass and who did not attend mass. Franco did the same thing. He went to the priests, he says, "Give me a list of the names of who attended mass and those in the country that don't attend mass." He rounded up all of these people, put them on a reservation. Oh, he's gonna give them all of this land to themselves. They were concentration camps.

30 Hitler got the idea from Franco. He did the same thing. The same thing that went on in Germany went on in the United States before it went on in Germany. It's an evil scheme to wipe out everyone who would not celebrate mass, which were the Galileans. And they wouldn't do it because they heard a rumor from Yahshua. A woman heard a rumor and started it to floating. Well, with that, it carried parts of **YAHWEH's** Laws, it carried His Name, what the Name stood for. Everyone who names the Name of **YAHWEH** better depart from evil. If you don't, **YAHWEH's** Hand is upon you badly and He's judging you. He's judging you and if you don't turn and get to The House of **YAHWEH** and repent of your sins, you're doomed. You're dead. You're the walking dead and you'll be worshiped soon but not for long. The Catholic church will make saints out of you if you kill enough people for them. That's what they've done. That's the history. That is their history and everybody is finding out about it now and that's the reason their grip on society is dramatically winding away. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 We got up to **Isayah 44**, and you can be turning over there, week before last. **Isayah 44**. Remember **Yahchanan 6:63**, do y'all remember what that says? I'm gonna turn to it and read it one time for you. **Yahchanan 6:63**. Remember **Yahchanan 6:29** also that this is the Work of **YAHWEH** that you believe in the One Sent.

32 **Yahchanan 6:63**. It is the Spirit that gives

**Life...** Well, what is the Spirit? He's about to tell you! **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** He says. Well what is this Spirit that gives us Life? It's this Lamp, Seven Lamp Lampstand. **...they are...** Let's see. I got ahead of myself there! **It is the Spirit that gives Life; the flesh is useless...** Without this Spirit that gives its Life. **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** That gives Life. **...The Laws that I speak...** They are the Sprit that gives Life.

33 Don't forget that now and let's go back now to **Isayah 44** and notice **verse 19. Isayah 44:19. And none considers logically in his mind; neither is there knowledge...** They don't consider logically in their mind. Now, in **Romans**, well let's go ahead and finish this first and then we'll go back over to **Romans** to follow this up. But get this in your mind. **...none considers...** He's talking about the twelve tribes of Israyl. If you go back to the first chapter here or even **chapter 43** and the last verse in **chapter 43**. He's talking about the twelve tribes mentioned in **Genesis 49:10**, but he's speaking of it in the Last Days.

34 And He says, **Isayah 44:19. And none considers logically...** Anymore. Their brains cannot comprehend logical thinking anymore. The darkness has come upon their brains. Confusion has set in. It's got a firm grip now in the Last Days, as prophesied in **Genesis 49:1**.

35 Look on down to **verse 25**. Well, look at **verse 21** first. **Verse 21, Remember these lessons...** He says. **Remember these lessons...** Now, we put **...about the worship of Gods (Elohim)...** And that's great because that's what it's speaking of. But remember these lessons. **...O Yaaqob and Yisrayl...** He's speaking to the two people who He's talking to here in these first six verses here, the Two Witnesses; and He's saying remember this now in your Work, in your Work that I have assigned you to or sent you to do, Yaaqob and Yisrayl.

36 **...for you are Servants. I made you a Servant to Me, O Yisrayl, you will not be forgotten by Me...** I will guide you continually, as other Scriptures say. "I'll take you by your..." What hand did He say? Right hand. He's got me by the right hand, guiding me. That's what He says. "I'm not gonna forget you. I've got you by the right hand."

37 **Verse 23, I have blotted out, like a thick cloud, your transgressions, and like a cloud, your sins. Return to Me...** I told you what that meant last week. **...Return to Me, for I have redeemed you...** It means return the Kingdom to Me, bring people to Me through the teaching of the Laws and so forth.

38 Now, **verse 26**, look on down to **verse 26, I am the One Who carries out the word of His Servant, and fulfills the plan of His Messenger...** **YAHWEH's** the One doing this. If you have a gripe with me, you know Who you're griping at? Don't let your mouth overload! You're being judged by what you say because that's coming forth from the heart. Now, He's done told you this. "I will not forget Yisrayl. I'm going to do this right here with him. I've blotted out his sins and I'm using him and all of these things are going to be done." **...the plan of His Messenger--the one saying of Yerusalem: She shall be inhabited, and of the cities of Yahdah: They shall be built—and her ruins I will restore.**

39 Now, look back to **verse 25, I am the One Who frustrates the signs of the false prophets...** Yes, it's very frustrating when you're sitting on the king's bench and Yahchanan walks up to you, this guy that you was wanting to find out about because you heard he was a Prophet. And he walks up to you and the first words out of his mouth is, it's not right that you have your brother's wife and he wanted to kill him. For telling him the truth, he wanted to kill him. Yahshua came telling the truth too and he wanted to kill Him. So you can see the frustration in the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes who controlled, by the way, Jerusalem and the temple and everything at that time.

40 The people in Galilee didn't control any of this. They came as a witness against it, a witness against what was going on in **YAHWEH's** House. Yeremyah said, in his Prophecy, I have seen even in my own House the prophets of deceit. They commit adultery. Well that's what the king was doing and Yahchanan pointed this out to him. I'm sure he said, don't you remember the words of Yeremyah saying you shouldn't have your brother's wife? Well, they chose to forget it and they wanted everyone else to.

41 They did have the Laws of Mosheh taught. That was a Law that they teach it and they couldn't stop it because the people demanded it. So they kept doing it. They had to fulfill this as long as the temple stood. But they said, if the temple don't stand, we don't have to do this anymore, so they made plans to destroy the temple, which was also prophesied that they would do. They would. The army would stand on his part and they would come and destroy the temple and plow the land like a field. Now, all of that was prophesied about this group here.

42 He says, **verse 25, I am the One Who**

**frustrates the signs of the false prophets, Who makes fools of diviners, Who turns wise men backward, and makes their knowledge nonsense...**

Well, it's not hard to see the nonsense in even this, the pope's letter here. Now, he's saying you have amnesia against God. Think, think about what's gone on here and what they're finding out now.

43 First off, they came some how or another, the Name **YAHWEH** actually crept into their songs and poems. And when the pope finally awakened and said, "We've got to get this out, get rid of this. Speak the Name no more. Don't you know our ancestors," did anyone hear that besides me, "Our ancestors in Israel, the first priests, they, through reverence of God," yes it was reverence of God, not of **YAHWEH**, "they refused to teach the Name or speak the Name." He says, we should do the same.

44 Well, this also got in the catechisms of the Catholic church and I understand now that they're trying to get rid of the catechisms of the Catholic church! [laughing] Because it's enlightening information as to their history, what they have done. Now, it only backs up in The House of **YAHWEH**, what we knew from the Holy Scriptures because the Prophets told us all this, what they were going to do before they did it and before they moved it to Rome. And then after that, the Apostles whom they killed, many of them in Rome, they wrote letters that somehow or another got preserved and then put into a book by this emperor they called an idiot and maybe that's why he was called an idiot because he's the one that actually brought the wise men together and said if something doesn't make sense, I don't want it in this book, but if it makes sense, put it in this book. This is it right here. [holds up *The Book of YAHWEH*] And lo and behold, it condemns everything they teach and shows in advance what they were going to do before they did it. And the Apostles then, whom they killed, they had these books too that Constantine says, "Yes, put in that book, if it makes sense, put it in." Well, it made sense to the One in Heaven and it was put in. Well, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

45 Now, this is **YAHWEH**'s doing here and He's showing He's doing it by the Work of the Two Witnesses in the Last Days, showing how ridiculous their thinking is. Well, they're saying on the one hand, "We changed the Name so don't use this Name **YAHWEH** any longer." Well, when a person finds out about that, when they hear the Name **YAHWEH** and they find out about that, something clicks in their head and they want more

information. Well, why was this done? Why did they take the Name of **YAHWEH** out of the Holy Scriptures? Why did they not keep it in there and refer to the Name like the Prophets did? Well, "It was out of reverence. We don't want to blaspheme the Creator's Name." Well, it's out of lying is the way **YAHWEH** describes it. They're liars and the truth is not in them. That's what Yahchanan also said, the other Yahchanan.

46 The information that came down in the bibles, you know, it was an undesirable thing. They started trying to get rid of it but they couldn't and they've fought desperately to do so. They had book burnings. If you owned a manuscript, it was a death penalty to own a manuscript. If you didn't come to mass it was a death penalty. If you didn't eat pork it was a death penalty. All these things were passed against you because you were Jews and they were persecuting the Jews.

47 Well, of course, that's the scheme because the Jews were all over. Germany were all Jews to begin with. They were all Hebrews and that's what they want you to believe that these were Hebrews they were trying to get rid of the undesirable that wouldn't accept Yahshua. The problem is, these people that they were trying to get rid of did accept Him. They did accept Him. They wanted to accept Him. It was not time for them to do so yet. Why didn't **YAHWEH** allow those people Salvation? Well, let me explain it briefly for the people out in radio and TV land that don't know.

48 **YAHWEH** has a Plan. **YAHWEH**, in the beginning says, "I'm going to make mankind in My Image, after My Likeness." He allowed Satan to deceive. Yes, He allowed her to build the tree of Righteousness and evil. He said, this is going to be more popular than the Tree of Life, much more popular. It's gonna be accepted all the way through. I'm gonna send them My Son to testify to this, they're going to kill Him. They're going to kill these Disciples of His. They'll kill them too. All of that was prophesied before Yahshua told them what was going to take place even.

49 And then He said, "I'll send them Two Witnesses in the Last Days and they'll be hated above everyone on the face of the earth," hated more than Al Capone even. He was a murderer they said. I don't know. Maybe he carried a bible with him and did some preaching while he was drinking with them, I don't know. You don't know how many lies they tell about people. Maybe he was a pretty Righteous man, I don't know. I've heard a lot of

history but I've learned one thing for sure, you can't believe what's written in a book. You can't believe it because it's written. People think, "Well, I read it in a book." Yeah, so they don't write lies in books, huh? [laughing]

50 Well, history is full of lies like Columbus was the first one to discover America. How could he be? He was met by a bunch of so-called Indians, where did they come from? "We don't know, but Columbus was the first one here." Well, you've got to believe their lies and if you don't, they pass a law that makes it a death penalty.

51 Well, in this case, the laws they passed were the same Roman laws that governs the United States today. The Great Kohan Tsephanyah brought much of this out. Much more needs to be brought out. The shield that I wore on my chest when I was on the police department is an exact replica of the Roman shield. The badge that they wear today, all the policemen wear today is an exact replica of the Roman shield. If you go to the White House, if you go to Washington, look at all the Gods inside, their statues there. You'll find out that they're Catholics, Catholic priests.

52 The presidents that were chosen, they were Catholic. If they didn't, they lied about it because they couldn't have gotten in if they weren't, but they were Catholics. And, of course, the Catholics were put in charge of the schools.

53 They just got rid of a law that says, "Don't ask, don't tell." I'm sure you heard that on the news this week. It ended Tuesday, I believe. There was a boy this last week, he stood in front of a homosexual in school, and I don't know any more of the details than what I'm about to tell you. I believe it was in Wisconsin, and he said, "I believe that what you're doing is wrong and I don't want any part of it." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But now hear the rest of it. The teacher jumped down this boy's throat and now he's maybe even going to be expelled from school because he said what he said to this boy. You're not allowed to say anything. They're allowed to. "Don't ask, don't tell," that's passed. They can tell anybody they want to. They can teach anyone they want to, but you can't say anything back or against it in the schools.

54 Now, that is the nonsense of the laws that they have for us now and they're coming out in the open with it and saying, "Yes, you've got to tell--put

your children in school and they'll be taught by these people, but you can't teach the Ten Commandments. It's kind of one sided, right?

55 Well, all the schools that were established in America are governed by the Catholic church, by the Vatican. They tell you what books you can use, what can go in the books and what can't go in the books. They're the ones that brought the Darwin theory into the schoolbooks because they didn't want **YAHWEH** included in their classes. They did not want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge and their knowledge is absolute nonsense.

56 He says, **Isayah 44:25. I am the One Who frustrates the signs of the false prophets, Who makes fools of diviners, Who turns wise men backward, and makes their knowledge nonsense...** That is, He brings it to light how ridiculous it is.

57 Well, now here's the pope saying don't worship **YAHWEH**, but you've got amnesia about God now. They're saying now the people are waking up to this and they're saying, "Well, why should we worship God? Why? It doesn't even have anything to do with **YAHWEH**, the Creator." So they're asking these questions. The pope is angry, very angry about this and he's going from place to place now, in places that he once had extreme, total power and he gave orders, "Wipe these people out," and they wiped them out by the millions, even here in America in concentration camps called reservations.

58 Well, that's what I want you to remember today and then next week, **YAHWEH** willing, let's see, we have a Holy Day Thursday, right, next Thursday? Right, another Sabbath, don't forget that, just a regular Sabbath Day. We have that and then we have a preparation day between that one and the next Sabbath, so get ready for some real teaching and real learning, real necessary because we're really, really, really getting really close! So don't, don't miss one single service and so much the more as you see the day approaching, remember? That's speaking to us right now through the Great Apostles who they killed in Rome. They wrote that for you before they died, being willing to die in order to get that out to you--and so much the more. Don't stop the gathering of yourselves together as the manner of some is, but so much the more as you see the day and that "the day" is just almost here, brethren. May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Eleven

## Religion By Force. Religion By Choice. Foundation By Dictators— The Foundation of Popes #3— Feast of Trumpets Near the End Of The Last Generation 09/29/11 Feast of Trumpets

---

K. Mattithyah S.: When Yahchanan the Immerser came he said, “Repent for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is at hand.” When Yahshua came He said, “Behold the One Sent Who can offer you the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.” In these Last Days, I offer you the Last Days’ Witness, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins!

---

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Wonderful! Wonderful! [laughing] Now, you may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. If we start the Feast today, we’ll be over it in three weeks! I might get caught up on a sermon if we could do that, one sermon! [laughing]

2 Now, we’ve got a bunch of listeria floating around and listeria is a really, really deadly bacteria and we got an outbreak of it. It’s not around here, but certainly in Texas in the cantaloupes and they expect maybe in other things too and they expect more deaths.

3 It says, *Listeria deaths and illnesses expected to rise. ...deadliest food outbreak in the United States in more than a decade...* It’s not something that you can laugh about. It’s really serious. And this is something that if you bought something like a cantaloupe or something or if you handled it in a grocery store and you brought other food home and put it in your refrigerator, it can actually live in a refrigerator. It will survive there and it will get on

most anything. It hurts. It mostly hurts the people with weakened immune systems so, you know, you need to keep your immune system built up.

4 I don’t know if you know it or not but the caviar is one of the best things for that and I believe we have it here every Sabbath Day. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Best thing you could get. The second best thing that I know of and you should take this everyday is that Super Superfood. That Super Superfood is just what it’s called. It’s a super food that could get a lot of people well if they’d just use it.

5 They also have an E. coli scare in the ground beef and also in the prepared meats that the world is preparing. They got it, they got death prepared there and they’re warning you about it. So if you get it...

6 Now, this right here, pay attention to it because the viruses, like STDs, things that I’ve told you that everyone has now, everyone in the world. Unless **YAHWEH** has cleansed you of it, you have these things. They’re just there. It’s something that



everyone has. The babies are being born with it. Their minds are weakened. They're putting them on this Ritalin to try to help their brains to work in a way that the mother and dad can actually live in the same house with them.

7 It's a sad thing what the world has gotten itself into but I think there're near a million prescriptions given for it. The parents are, I said near, now I don't know, I don't remember the exact figure, but the parents are worried about it now because they say it makes the child a zombie. It also puts the child in a condition to where he's actually craving drugs and this will start them to hunting drugs. Michael Jackson, you know that's been on the news again this week and that was the result of his life, his lifespan that he had, a very short one.

8 On the 16th, let me see if I have that article. On the 16th of this month, we had a person die that was born in 1960. She was 51 years old. This was Mondale, he was vice-president of Jimmy Carter if you remember, and his daughter had brain cancer.

9 This article that I just read you, or started to read you, now there were two people started this study and it was released September 27th. Cynthia Hawkins was one and Sidney Cord was the other one that started this study because they were finding these viruses were invading or suspected it for some reason. Maybe somebody told them or somebody told them that this was what to look for. Well, they started finding it in--now and it's linked to or has been linked to a range of brain tumors, brain tumors.

10 Now, what caught my attention when this news came out about Mondale's daughter was that she was born in 1960 at the same time another one was born, Edward Kennedy's daughter. *Kara Kennedy, the daughter of Senator Edward Kennedy of Massachusetts, died Friday after a workout at a Washington-area health club. She was 51...* She was also born in 1960. These were both politicians, from political families in the United States. ...*Mr. Kennedy's described his daughter's struggle with lung cancer...* Now, that was Kennedy. The other one had brain cancer.

11 Now, if you remember the article that I just read you, they're now finding that the viruses, which I said everyone has one and it can get in any place in your body including the brain and you may not be and they may not list the cause as dying from an STD, but they died from an STD. The STDs are what is causing this. The STDs are caused by breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws and for anyone out

there that's stupid enough to believe in Christianity and think that all is well, you know, you'll go down with them.

12 But this is proof that **YAHWEH's** Word is True and Correct. Right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's also proof that there's a trumpeter on the Day of Trumpets who is bringing forth this Message! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And the Prophecies in themselves, the Prophecies prove themselves True. They prove **YAHWEH** True. The presidents can make predictions. "Get me in office and I'll do this or that..." [laughing] They can make treaties, a lot of treaties, gobs and gobs of treaties, but can they carry them out? Well, no, but **YAHWEH** can. **YAHWEH** can carry out exactly what He tells you He's going to do.

13 But remember to build up your immune system now. Don't forget that. Now, I got just a couple of more things here that--*Fears of use of Ritalin...* I told you about that. It's a deadly thing. It's really a deadly thing. It kills the child. It actually kills the brain, stops it from working correctly and sets a child on a trip to suicide or even things much worse than that. You know, drugs are not the answer. **YAHWEH's** Laws are the answer! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 If Abilene, if Abilene, Texas, which was named after Abel, as I also am named Abel and I was named after Abel the first Righteous Priest. **YAHWEH** named me, He said, and I'm telling you if Abilene, with its three major universities plus the Catholic church with all of its mass locations here--mess locations... Do they call that mess or mass? I never did get it! Being from Oklahoma, you know, you have trouble with these words! I can't remember if it's mess or masses that they have. I know they have a big mess throughout the world and they've caused a big mess! [laughing]

15 Maybe that's what they're doing when they put that thing on their finger and then they stick it on your tongue. Man! What are they putting in the brain at that time? What do they have on their finger besides that loaf of bread, that piece of bread? And people stick out their tongue and aaaahh. Man oh man! Do they ever think what's going in their mouths when they let that person who, you know--they're under court seizure all the time for what they're doing with those fingers and yet they're sticking them in your mouth. I don't think I'd go near that place! Whooh! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 The sixties, the swinging sixties, I told you

about that. I told you how I grew up in this. I saw television come out in the forties. I was alive back then and I remember when they were invented and how they started invading the homes and my mother was horrified when she heard about it. I don't think she ever owned one. She'd never allow it in her home. But she was horrified at what she saw was taking place. The preachers were too at that time. Of course, they joined them later and they let it be known that all is well, just go ahead and commit adultery, fornication, whatever.

17 Well, these girls' articles say that they were well known for their lifestyle that they chose to follow and of course they died an early age because of it as people are doing. They say the life expectancy now is what, a hundred years? They were expecting to live a hundred too, I'm sure, you know. They were rich and they had money. They could buy drugs of any kind they wanted and sure they'd expect to live a hundred and the doctors would have you expecting that too. Go follow the world and you'll live a hundred years.

18 They're lying like dogs. They lie with their statistics as one of them testified to us not too long ago. Dr. Hayes, he said they will operate on them. They'll tell them, you can expect to live so long. You'll survive cancer and of course they'll list it as, well they died of a heart attack or they died of pneumonia while they were in the hospital suffering--being treated for cancer. But they didn't die of cancer, they survived that cancer now. You know, these are just big lies they're telling and they hate me for telling that they're telling these lies, I know, but I'm not gonna stop telling on them! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm blowing the whistle on them, I mean the trumpet! Blow the whistle, you know, the trumpet.

19 *California Budget Cuts Stir Students' Emotions. Long Beach. 300,000 educators have been laid off nationwide...* Due to budget cuts. ...since 2008... Now, Babylon is falling, is falling. It's almost to the bottom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 *Abbas accuses Israel of ethnic cleansing...* Yes, this is exactly what's taking place. I told you from the Scriptures that this was going to take place and why it's taking place and what's going to take place after that. Only **YAHWEH** can bring those things about. **YAHWEH**, only **YAHWEH** can foretell the future, I meant. He doesn't bring them about. He brings His House. He brings His House through all this mess and His House tells the Prophecies, foretells the future.

21 President Obama showed us some of the things that are taking place this week. He says, *US President Blames ME Uprising for US Economic Crisis...* He calls it. *U.S. President Barack Obama has blamed the wave of uprisings across the Middle East for the "sluggish recovery of the country's economy"...* And he kind of describes this as just the veneer that's covering the deepest part of the economy but the world bankers are saying that it's not just the veneer. It's going all the way through and that we haven't seen the worst of it yet.

22 We do know one thing for sure, the United States will remain strong. And I think probably due to the efforts of Barack Obama because he's a very intelligent man in the wisdom of the world and of course the United States is shown to be strong and rich clear up until the end when the nuclear bombs actually come in and bring the whole thing down, which is going to be very soon.

23 *U.S. President Barack Obama has blamed the wave of uprisings across the Middle East for the "sluggish recovery of the country's economy."*

24 ...*"The changes that have taken place in the Middle East sent oil prices up, that gave a shock to the world economy," the U.S. Commander in Chief alleged in Washington on Wednesday.*

25 ...*People have been staging protests against their respective U.S.-backed regimes across Yemen, Bahrain, Saudi Arabia and Jordan, encouraged by successful revolutions which toppled dictatorial governments in Tunisia and Egypt earlier in the year...*

26 If you'll turn over to **Leviticus**. Now, we can see all of these things taking place here, but you turn over to **Leviticus** and **YAHWEH** shows His Plan. **YAHWEH** gives His Plan in **Genesis 1** and says, "I'm going to make mankind in My Image and they're going to be given Authority to rule." And, of course, they will have not only the Power to rule at that time, but you will be given, you'll have also the Foundation for sustaining peace, bringing about peace first. The Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles is for that very thing to educate you, build your mind to the point to where you won't be making these mistakes, where you won't be bringing down your food supply that nourishes your brain and your body. So you won't be making the mistakes that the world is making at this time and you won't follow another domino that's fallen in front of you or about to fall or tilting.

27 But you will have the brain power from an undefiled brain that they could have had, had they

retained **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. But, of course, they didn't. **YAHWEH** knew they would not and so He set up a show here on earth for the heavenly beings to see what He would choose to place over them to guide them eternally into this peace that we're not having now. We're having sickness, disease and wars and, of course, Scripture shows they're going to get worse. Despite the efforts of the smartest men on earth, these things are going to get worse.

28 If Abilene alone would repent and turn to **YAHWEH** now, this would encourage the whole world to turn around. And when I say repent, I'm talking about repenting of sin, the same thing that caused these two women to die early. And it's admitted in this article. You can get the whole thing and read it if you want to, but it's admitted and insinuated that they know what killed these people.

29 They don't want to say that ACU [Abilene Christian University] and Hardin-Simmons and McMurry colleges contributed to this, but they did. The Catholic church contributes to it all the time. They were doing this back in Isayah's time and Isayah said then that you're worshiping the dead. You've made a covenant with death. You're eating swine's flesh. This sickens the mind, swine's flesh alone. It puts things in your brain that doesn't belong there so you won't have a clear understanding. Then you commit fornication and adultery, Y Jeremyah said. They hated those two Prophets too for telling them that and they told them, "You do this anymore and we'll kill you."

30 This sermon I thought was great that the Great Kohan Mattithyah brought out just now. Because every, every Prophet, every Apostle, the Savior, how did the Savior know that, you know, He was sending out the twelve most Righteous men on earth and He said, "You're gonna be hated. You're gonna be hated and they're gonna persecute you all over the world. And your followers, they're gonna be hated." You know, if the Catholic church was the right place, why wouldn't they have said, "You're gonna be loved now my boys. You go out there and you're gonna bring a lot of people into the Catholic church and we're all gonna be loved because we're so righteous." [laughing]

31 Well, it wasn't that way. The world, as Cain, did not accept Righteousness and they still do not accept Righteousness. They accept death. They have to. But they won't repent at this time, as **Revelation** shows that they would not. They won't repent as **Revelation 9** shows. They won't repent of their

sorceries, that is, their drugs, you know. We can give you all these drugs. "Michael Jackson, I'll give you the drug to go to sleep." Well, he did, didn't he? He went to sleep. Now, they're suing the doctor that gave it to him.

32 Well, that's the mixed up world that we're living in right now. And, of course, we tell them how stupid their thinking is and they hate us for it. If they would repent, they could get this thing straightened out. They could straighten out the world if they would just repent. And if Abilene repents, if Abilene would repent with all of its major universities, repent of sin, they could help turn this world around in a hurry. This would make a great showing on the earth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

33 Well, over here in **Leviticus 23:23** now, if you want to turn there, that's an easy Scripture to remember and we'll just read a couple of verses here. But keep in mind that each one of these things is a pattern of the Kingdom, a pattern that **YAHWEH** shows Mosheh that He would follow in order to make mankind in His Image and after His Likeness. Well, he had these trumpet blowers. We find out there were seven of these trumpets or trumpeters. Now, I've brought most of this out before and if you didn't get this sermon, get it and listen to it, but it's trumpeters. Seven trumpeters would bring about this thing and it would be complete with the seventh.

34 But in **Leviticus 23:23**, He says, **And YAHWEH spoke to Mosheh, saying:**

35 **Verse 24, Speak to the children of Israyl, saying; In the Seventh Moon...** Seventh moon, that pictures the completeness if you remember. The number seven pictures completeness. Seventy-seven pictures complete, complete perfection. [laughing] Just so occurs I turned seventy-seven this year and I'm gonna turn to perfection here really, really soon! I'm working really, really hard at it.

36 **...the Seventh Moon on the First of the Moon, you shall have a Sabbath, a Memorial of Blowing of Trumpets; The Feast of Trumpets, a Holy Convocation...** Well, of course, this is in celebration of the Plan, the planned Work, the planned Work that would bring about not only a Priesthood, a Righteous Priesthood, but it's actually going to convert the twelve tribes. The biggest majority of the twelve tribes will turn to **YAHWEH** when they see the completion of this Plan and they're resurrected after. Most of them will be resurrected, of course, after the millennium. Now, some won't. Many, many, **YAHWEH's** says, well Daniyl said,

many will raise to shame and contempt but there will be an opportunity of a hundred years there, **YAHWEH** shows, that they can actually turn, all your dead kinfolks and all of these.

37 My kinfolks are only here, right here. I don't have any kinfolks outside The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're my brothers, my sisters, my fathers, my mothers, everything. You're here with me now. You're never gonna die, **YAHWEH** willing.

38 Well, anyway this is the blowing of the trumpets. It's to keep this thought alive that **YAHWEH** has seven Works that He's going to perform, also shown in the Lampstand, the Seven Lamp Lampstand. But a Lamp without a voice is not much. But here you have the trumpeters that blast out and they begin to sound and they bring forth a Message. The Message is this world is living in sin. It's causing death. It's causing destruction. What you're doing is causing these things. That's the Message that the Savior brought.

39 And in **verse 24**, He says, **Speak to the children of Israyl, saying; In the Seventh Moon on the First of the Moon, you shall have a Sabbath, a Memorial...** As a reminder, a memorial is a reminder of what this does, what it's meant for. It's a shadow, a pattern of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, a shadow of protection upon **YAHWEH**'s People until they're given the opportunity to learn His Way.

40 If you turn over to **Numbers 29**, in the same reference to this Feast of Trumpets or trumpeters celebrating, of course, now, the final and last trumpet or Message that's going out to the people.

41 **Numbers 29:1. On the First Day of the Seventh Moon you shall have a Holy Convocation; you shall do no regular, customary work. It is a day for you to sound the trumpets; the Feast of Trumpets...** I don't think anyone on earth--be turning over to **Mattithyah 24** with that in mind--I don't think any of the churches, I've never heard them preach the Truth on the Feast of Trumpets. To them it was just a blowing of trumpets--being joyful and celebrating a feast, overeating! [laughing] These're the thoughts that're put in your mind with the word feast but I've always noticed that the people who govern themselves, they think more clearly. I've said for fifty years that you can't have a full stomach and a full brain at the same time. And if you're gonna preach, you really need to go lightly on the food. You need your brain full!

42 But anyway, **Mattithyah 24**. Here's the Savior

speaking of this same thing now. Remember the trumpeters. And He said in **verse 31, And He will send His Malakim...** That word there, if you look it up in the *King James Version*, it says *angels*. The word *messenger* is #32 in *Strong's Concordance*. The word *angels* is #32 in the *Strong's Concordance*. They both mean the same thing. They translated it as *angels*, but as *Strong's* shows you, it means *messenger, a carrier of glad tidings* and they show the *King James Version* rendering of the word *angel*. It also means *pastor* and *messenger*.

43 The Greek word used here traces back to the Hebrew word that means **malak** and means *messenger* and can also be translated **malakim** or *messengers*, more than one. But most of the cases where I noticed they have a plural, it's really not plural and you have to put another word either before or behind this word to make it plural. Otherwise it's singular. You have to put like two messengers, a number in front or a number of messengers would make it plural and you'd translate it that way. Otherwise you would be forced to translate it singular and it makes much more sense when you're talking about the seven Works of **YAHWEH** and speaking of a particular one.

44 The *Strong's* says it means *messenger of [YAHWEH] or man or Satan*. It can be used for any of those. It is also used of the guardian Malakim... The representative of The House of **YAHWEH**, the one that guards, as **YAHWEH**--as Yahshua said the One Sent.

45 So this is the word that He used here **Malakim**. It should have been **Malak**. **...with a great sound...** Sound. You see the word **sound** there? The word **sound**. Hold your place right there and we'll come back to it.

46 Go over to **Revelation 8:1. And when He had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the length of half an hour.**

47 **Verse 2, And I saw the seven Malakim...** The Seventh Malak. **...who stood before YAHWEH...** Now, if you have got this--if you still remember the work that we did about standing before **YAHWEH** or bringing people before the Throne of **YAHWEH**, like the Elders stood before **YAHWEH** with their Tallits and Kippahs on or you or **YAHWEH** judges the nations. You're bringing those nations before **YAHWEH**'s Throne. They're cut off from **YAHWEH**'s Throne as **Isayah 59:1-2** shows.

48 Sin cuts you off from **YAHWEH**, like all Abilene is cut off from **YAHWEH** at this time and will until they repent of sin. **Isayah 59:1-2**. I would

all of the people in Abilene would read that and then start contacting The House of **YAHWEH** and start repenting and telling the universities, “We want nothing more to do with sin and all these curses that you’re bringing on us at this time.”

49 It’s not the president that’s bringing the curses on the world. He alone could not do this. The curses are brought by an institution established thousands of years ago by Cush called *he rebelled*. The word they put there was **nimrod** and it means *he rebelled*. He rebelled against **YAHWEH**. The same thing that all Abilene is doing now. They’re rebelling against the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

50 Well this Malak, the seventh, by the way, remember this was on the seventh month so we’ve got Seven Works, Seven Lamps on a Lampstand, complete. It means complete. And every, every scholar knows this.

51 One, I got tickled when I read it. He said, well we know for sure seven means complete so we know it’s going to end. He said, but as for **Revelation**, I don’t understand **Revelation** and that’s the end of it. You could make whatever you want of it, he said! [laughing] You can tell these guys get angry when they see this magnificent **Book of Revelation**. It shows and combines all of **YAHWEH**’s Plan and shows you the end of it and, of course, the beginning and where we, The House of **YAHWEH**, actually take over all the universe, the power of the universe. We’ll have the power of the universe. We’ll have the Power of **YAHWEH** at our hands to rule the universe. That’s the great promise that He shows in **Genesis 1:26**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

52 Now, He says, **Revelation 8:2**. **And I saw the seven Malakim who stood before YAHWEH...** He stood before **YAHWEH**, that is **YAHWEH** was aware of his presence. Not that he was in heaven by any means. **...and to them were given seven trumpets...** So we see here, the way this is translated

that this should be **seven**. It should be plural because there’re seven of them. Otherwise, it would be a singular. So this has to be seven Malakim. That is, plural, more than one. Not so now in **Mattithyah, Mattithyah 24:31**.

53 And then if you look on down to **Revelation 8:6**, He says, **And the seven Malakim who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound...** Sound, sound, sound. Go back to **Mattithyah** now. Hold your place in **Revelation**.

54 Go back to **Mattithyah**, in **verse 31, Mattithyah 24:31. And He will send His Malak...** There’s only one of these Works left at this time, at the time He’s talking here. This is the last generation. **Mattithyah 24**. I told you to hold your place there! [laughing] **Mattithyah 24**. Hold your place in **Revelation** too. Okay?

55 Now, **And He will send His Malak...** His one, His Messenger, there’s only one at this time. It’s a House, a re-established House of **YAHWEH** and through that He sends this Messenger. He’s commissioned him, Who’s standing before **YAHWEH**’s Throne. This is what Yahchanan was shown. He is in the Presence of **YAHWEH**’s Throne, as **Revelation** shows. You just read that. And not, “Yisrayl said it...” you just read it! Read it again if you have to! [laughing]

56 Well, this Malak He will send, that is He will command. This word **send** there would have been more perfectly rendered **command**. At this time I will command, which shows Yahshua Himself now here.

57 If you look up to the previous verses, **verse 30, And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven; and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn...** Be in mourning. **...and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory.**

58 **Verse 31, And He will send...** Or command. **...His Malak with a great sound...** Sound. **...sound**

---

**Sin cuts you off from YAHWEH, like all Abilene is cut off from YAHWEH at this time and will until they repent of sin. Isayah 59:1-2. I would all of the people in Abilene would read that and then start contacting The House of YAHWEH and start repenting and telling the universities, “We want nothing more to do with sin and all these curses that you’re bringing on us at this time.”**

---

of a trumpet... Now. Get the word **sound** there. It's actually **voice**. Voice, as was in **Revelation**. ...of a trumpet, and they will gather together His Elect... That word there should be **he** or **The House of YAHWEH** along with the Last Trumpet, the Seventh Trumpet. ...will gather together His Elect from the four winds, from one end of earth to the other... That's what we're doing right now. The sound is going out as **Romans 1** said. The sound is going out to all the world meaning this Message, like that was started with the Samaritan woman. The only thing, in this time period, we have the means to send this out by air, by airwaves to all the world.

59 Well back to **Revelation** here now. Hold your place in **Mattithyah** and go back to **Revelation**, the same place you had, but look on over to **chapter 10:7**. That word **but** there should be translated **because**, so look back to **Revelation 10:6** and I'll show you why. Now, He's speaking to a person that's standing, as Daniyl showed, before **YAHWEH** and He identifies him here in a certain manner.

60 **Verse 6, And vowed by Him Who lives forever...** He vows by Him. Now that should ring a bell.

61 If you'll look back to **verse 5, And the Malak which I saw standing upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his...** Should be **hands**. ...hands to heaven... To heaven.

62 Hold your place right there. Hold your place in **Mattithyah**. Go back to **Daniyl**. Just hold your place! You got five fingers on that hand! Four fingers and a thumb! [laughing] **Daniyl** is on page 684. Don't lose your place now.

63 Now remember what we were reading. I'll read it to you again. **Revelation 10:5. And the Malak...** Which Yahchanan saw, he saw a certain Malak or Messenger of **YAHWEH** here. **And the Malak which I saw standing upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hands...** Now, you picture, you get pictured in your mind because you interpret the Scriptures instead of letting the Scriptures interpret the Scriptures, we conjure up in our mind this mighty being that stands higher than the obelisk in Washington.

64 Did y'all see that falling--by the way? It's now closed. Another invention of man that stands for--well, I don't want to go into that. You'll have to read the book. It's too, too vulgar anyway. But the Catholic church has full control of this, by the way. Well, the people inside there, it started shaking this last week and things started falling. They say, the

construction engineers now, they say it's perfectly sound. It's still sound--the construction's still sound, but they're not going to reopen it any way soon, they think, until certain repairs and maybe it will never be opened again. Praise **YAHWEH!** They go up there so they can be with the queen of heaven in mind and deed, by the way, too.

65 Okay. But he raises up his hands, lifts up his hands to heaven. This is **Revelation 10:5**. In **Daniyl** here, he shows this same thing but no one puts it together. But Daniyl, the words were sealed in **verse 4**. And he saw or Daniyl was shown two others, but that's all he was shown and their writings. That's all he was shown. We'll see this later on in **Revelation** also. It will probably be during the Feast when we get around to that. But Daniyl was shown two others in **verse 5**.

66 **Daniyl 12:5. Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of the bank of the river...** I've explained that to you before; one in the United States and one in Israyl. They were separated, one in Israel and one in the United States.

67 Then he said, **verse 6, And one said...** Or I said. ...to the man clothed in linen... Which separates these two men and shows you who he's talking about because one of them is actually described as being dressed in linen. ...the man clothed in linen, who on that future day... So we know that this is in a future day and it's the last generation and it's shown to be a man, a trumpeter that begins to sound in a future day, which means that it's closed but for a future day or a future generation as the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24:34**. In a future generation, this man will sound, clothed in linen and they'll be asking him, ...How long will it be to the end of these wonders?... That has occurred right here in the House if you remember it. It's still occurring! How long?

68 **Verse 7, Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven...** That's the reason I said it should be translated **hands** in **Revelation**. Hold your place, I'm gonna read you something else in **Daniyl**.

69 **Revelation 10:5** says, **And the Messenger which I saw standing upon the sea and upon the earth...** Sea is people, multitudes, nations and tongues. There's no way that a single person could reach multitude, nations and tongues from the earth. So it shows you a power that this Malak had. Not that he was forty-five feet tall and looking around the earth, but he had the means to reach

the earth, this multitude of nations, tongues and people.

70 Well he lifts up his hands to the heavens as Daniyl wrote. Daniyl saw this man doing this. Then the books were closed and never opened again and could not be opened, could not be opened even later by the other trumpeters. Had to be opened at a certain time by a certain trumpeter.

71 **Daniyl 12:7. ...he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven...** This shows you who this is speaking of here, that it's also speaking of in **Revelation**.

72 One of the trumpeters that we're celebrating is part of the Plan of **YAHWEH** that we're celebrating right now as we celebrate this Feast of Trumpets on the seventh month, the seventh month. I hope this is a finishing month, brethren.

73 **...and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times, and a divided time...** And I've never told you anything else. It's gonna be in this time. I told you how it was held back, set back, held back by **YAHWEH**.

74 And back in **Revelation**. Still hold your place here now in **Daniyl** and **Mattithyah**, but he says in **verse 6** now, **Revelation 10:6. And vowed by Him Who lives forever and ever, Who created heaven, and the things that are in it, and the earth, and the things that are in it, and the sea, and the things which are in it--that there should be time no longer...** So here is The End that Daniyl was prophesied to talk about. The End. Close the books until The End and there's gonna be a Trumpeter, the Seventh Trumpeter.

75 **Verse 7, Because...** Because now, not but, but, **Because in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** His Servants the Prophets. Well, one of those Prophets was Isayah, another one was Y Jeremyah and another one was Daniyl, who speaks here of this--this Seventh Trumpeter that tells you--and he tells you what this Seventh Trumpeter is going to tell you.

76 Now, let me see if we want to go, yeah, look on down, **Revelation 10** and look at **verse 11. And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings...** That's what we're doing right now. Kings, nations and languages. You got your foot in the sea, as **Revelation** said, the waters that you saw are multitudes, nations and tongues and we have a way right now of reaching all of them and we're doing so. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 Now, look back to Mattithyah's Prophecy because this is the Savior, the same One Who's giving you the Message in **Revelation** by the way. **YAHWEH** gave it to Yahshua, remember in **Revelation 1:1**. Yahshua sent it by a Malak for Yahchanan to write down. Now, this is part of the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles. But no one can understand **Revelation** and the commentators admit they don't understand **Revelation**. And they say, "I'm not going to attempt to try to explain it. I don't understand it. It doesn't make sense to me, so there, make what you want of it!" [laughing]

78 Well, we do understand it because **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** set in advance long ago to hide this from the world and we'll get deeper into that during the Feast, by the way. But He set in advance to hide this from the world, to close the Books at a certain time and then Yahshua would, in a certain time period, open these written words to where someone with understanding would be able to bring it to a House, establish a House with it, that would be for a purpose, of course, of doing a future work, and then take it to the entire world.

79 Well, if you look back to **Mattithyah 24** and you see here a time period. **Verse 11, And many false prophets will rise, and will deceive the many.**

80 And you see iniquity increasing. I saw iniquity increasing myself in my lifetime. The two girls that I just read to you about, Mondale's daughter and Kennedy's daughter, both fifty years old, one of them died on the 16th of this month and one of them died on the 17th. Now, what's the odds of that? Both born in 1960, both daughters of political leaders, had gobs of money. They could buy any drugs they wanted, all the doctors' treatments. In fact, the doctor said to one, "No, this is inoperable, we can't do anything about it," but Kennedy wouldn't accept that. He found others who would operate. They said, "Well, your cancer's in remission now. You can expect a life of a hundred years." Life expectancy!

81 Well, iniquities would increase. I saw it increase in my lifetime. The swinging sixties, swinging sixties. The druggists are getting rich. They can't build hospitals and pharmacies fast enough. The drugs can't be furnished enough. They said they're disappearing from the shelf. We can't keep them on the shelf. They're bragging about their sales. Well, **Revelation** shows they brag about it right up to the very end and then the merchants are saying, "Who will buy this junk anymore?" Well,

they didn't say that! I said it! But that's what it is! "Who will buy our junk anymore?"

82 There's going to be a big change take place at that time. The world is going to go back to basics. Now, I'm gonna show you a letter that I've been working on here for several weeks, several sermons where the pope actually admits, "We've got to do this." We got to learn to live on less. Well, to me less is best! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 There's nothing better than Okie chicken, raised healthy, raised healthy. I tell you, brethren, if you can taste a store-bought chicken, get your teeth into a store-bought chicken, it's almost like eating a store-bought tomato. It's almost like eating water. There's no taste. And then you savor that Okie chicken, that's what I was raised on, by the way, is Okie chicken. We got ready for a chicken, we didn't go to the freezer or refrigerator, we went to the chicken house. Got them live and fresh! I could skin a chicken in five seconds without a knife, by the way. You didn't even use a knife! [runs hands down as if skinning a chicken] I could do it! Five seconds. Have that chicken skinned and ready to dress. Mother did the dressing. She wouldn't let us fool with that.

84 But there's nothing better. There's nothing better. You got to taste this. If you don't even love chicken, taste some. Remember how the store-bought tastes and then bite into this. You get the full flavor of the chicken here. I mean, it's great! It's wonderful tasting! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we got enough for the Feast. We got enough Okie chickens for the whole Feast. Yes! We do! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] No E.coli, we left that out! [laughing]

85 **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity will abound, the love of the many will grow cold...** In fact, you know, if you have to give a child drugs to live with that child, what can you expect, what can you actually expect? You know, it's like the woman that was caught up in adultery and she was brought to Yahshua and they asked Him, "Do we stone her or what do You say?" And He wrote down some of their sins and He said, "Yeah, he who is without sin, let him first cast the stone." Well, of course, that's what the Law said too.

86 If you'd read the Laws that were set up under Mosheh, you would find out those Laws were absolutely, one hundred percent demanding of Righteous Priests, Righteous Priests, who could cast the first stone. When a person was stoned, they had to have a Righteous Priest who was

without sin cast that first stone. They'd forgotten that Law. In fact, the people that brought that woman there, probably knew nothing about that Law until Yahshua said it. And they knew they weren't Holy. They knew they were breaking the Laws, as all of them admitted, as the Prophets admitted and told them.

87 Well, here, it's going to increase, He says, in this generation. It was bad in Yeremyah and Isayah's time, but here He says iniquity will increase. That word iniquity means doing away with the Laws, doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. When I was a child, before television, no one saw mother's ankles except my dad. Nobody. They said the same thing about my Grandmother Hawkins, the same thing.

88 Everyone at that time, all the women wore dresses that came up to their necks and many of them wore bonnets to town--if you don't know what a bonnet is, it's a wonderful piece of material that covers the woman's head-or they wore a headscarf. I don't think I ever saw, in Purcel or Lexington a woman that wasn't dressed in that manner when they came to town except some woman who came in from another large city and they were dressed skimpy. And the women led them to a cafeteria, I mean not a cafeteria, a drug store and sat down and had some ice cream with them and politely told them, we don't want you here in this town and if you come back here, you will be carried to jail and we may do something like, worse, like tar and feather. Have you ever heard of that, girls? [laughing] And they furnished them a ride back to where they came from, hoping they would never come back. But I think they probably did invade the towns later. Television invaded every home; not just the towns, but every home.

89 But the women were very strict in that neighborhood at that time and in that area of Oklahoma. Everyone read the bible. Everyone talked about the bible. I can remember when we would be in the fields where a lot of Broom Corn Johnnies would come to a certain farm and help, help in the work, and after dinner, we would sit around and talk and the bible was the topic. I don't think there was ever a day that I cut broom corn that I couldn't go to any group of men that was sitting under a shade tree, talking, relaxing after dinner for a while before we went back to work, and you could hear the bible being discussed. And I would join in with them.

90 And I remember one of the older men saying

to me at that time, how did you learn so much about the bible? You know more than we do. And he was about forty years old, I think, the man that said that to me. But the children, at that time, they were all taught the Holy Scriptures, some more, some less in that area, in that area where I was raised. I think the rest went to California.

91 But anyway, He says, **Mattithyah 24:12**, because in this time period, the last generation, you will see iniquity increase. How would He know such a thing? How would the Savior know such a thing would take place here? He's saying in a time period when the world should be civilized, and we call ourselves that today, but He's saying, you're gonna push away the Laws of **YAHWEH**. How would He know that Abilene would not be keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they would fight to keep it out of Abilene?

92 Did you know they told us this year, not too many months ago, "**YAHWEH** is not welcome here," and they said it in a voice, stern. When they were hunting a Peaceful Solution to stop bullying, stop bullying, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, we called and said we would like a booth. "Well, what do you have to offer?" When they were told they said, "Oh, no, we don't have any booths left." I said, I tell you what, why don't you have someone else call and tell them you're a businessman and then see if you can get in. So they called. "Well, what business do you have?" They told them. They said, "Well, what would that have to do with stopping bullying?" Well, in my business, I also send or pass out a bunch of booklets from the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. "Oh no. No, that comes from The House of **YAHWEH** and it's not welcome here." That's near to their exact words.

93 **YAHWEH** is not welcome in Abilene and they have made that very clear. He's not welcome. Now, would you want to go to a meeting where you're not welcome, not welcomed in the world today? Are you hunting someone that's acceptable? I remember a survey taken in college and the thing chosen uppermost--that they wanted after they left college was to be able to conform. And I didn't sign that. I said no, I think, I don't want to conform to the world. I think I want to expose what the world is doing and I wouldn't sign that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 Well, anyway, in this generation, the Savior now actually predicts, **YAHWEH** predicts this. How would **YAHWEH** know, how would the

Savior know? The Apostles taught this too and say, "you're gonna be hated above all." And He said, the last Trumpeter is going to be hated above all people on the face of the earth. How would they possibly know that? Prophecy proves **YAHWEH**. It proves **YAHWEH**'s Way. It proves **YAHWEH**'s Way is going to stand. It's stood so far, has It not? With all the hatred, all the thefts, it proves itself. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Why would anyone distrust **YAHWEH**, when He's the Only Being in the universe Who can actually tell you the future and you can live to see it come to pass?

95 Now, He's saying in His Kingdom there's a place for you and the Savior said at that time, "I'm gonna send a Malak to bring this Message to you." And then in **Revelation** the last chapter, Yahshua's speaking and He says, **Revelation 22:17. And the Spirit and the brides, say: Come!...** Well, you know what the Spirit and the brides are, it's the Spirit of the Laws, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which is love, joy and peace, peace, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, but they say, it's not welcome here. Well, it will be soon because your world is falling. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

96 Yes, America is going to remain rich until nuclear bombs hit it and it will go down suddenly. In one hour it's going down, one hour. That time is very close at hand. You have but a very short time before this takes place and all the politicians know this now. They know that we're going into war, serious war, nuclear war. They know it. They know there's no way of stopping it. It's the only way they have of "solving" the problem. This will be the band-aid that they want to put on it. But from this line of thinking, this brain set that they have, of course, it's being made with confused men who have also lived in the swinging sixties and come to us today with all these diseases. There's no telling how many of these that we're seeing and dealing with today in the world were started on Ritalin themselves and increased to other drugs besides that, including marijuana, that absolutely butchers the brain. It just kills it--it kills it.

97 But these are the things they want you to go to. These are the things that're being coaxed to you by Satan's preachers, "Be in conformity with the world. Let us just conform." Well, can two walk together unless they be agreed? Well, of course, they can't walk with **YAHWEH** because they don't agree with peace, joy and love.

98 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twelve

## Religion By Force. Religion By Choice. Foundation By Dictators-- The Foundation Of Popes #4 Calling on Abilene To Repent And Partake Of The Tree Of Life: The Command Of YAHWEH, Genesis 2:16-18 10/01/11

---

*K. Bezaliyl: I'd now like to present to you the watchman whom YAHWEH has sent, who if we will heed and hear his voice, we will deliver our lives, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! You can beat that now! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] There you go! It's Praise YAHWEH! [laughing] You may be seated. [someone calls out, "We love you, Pastor!"] I love you, all of you! Praise YAHWEH! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I know this is gloomy stuff and, of course, the world has got itself into a big problem and if you remember when I came here in '67, YAHWEH started bringing prosperity to Abilene. Well, that's gonna change and I'm asking Abilene to repent and YAHWEH said through King David, He said, "If they don't like their blessings, let them be taken from them." Well, what do you see, Abilene? I'm calling for Abilene to repent, all three major universities plus the Catholic church. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Your economy's not the only problem that you got on your hands now. You got others. You can't live without water. The Gods can't produce water for you.

3 We got some visitors from another planet

here, supposed to be for the Feast from what I understand. Boy, wait until the news media get their hands on this one! Galitopia, I'd never heard of that before! Galitopia. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Don't give them any stories men. This will be run by our news media only. We're trying to get them to do a commercial now those Galitopians. I think there're three of them, from what I understand and that's gonna be a great commercial I do believe.

4 Let me see. To the fallaways, I know there're a lot of people wanting to come back now to the House that fell away and Yahshua, you've got to remember that Yahshua is High Priest over The House of YAHWEH and He gives you the way back. It's called the prodigal son and you can be born into a house or you can come into it, be invited in, begged in. The door is open, but when you leave--when a person leaves, they throw away everything that YAHWEH gave them. So when they come back, they would have to come back as that prodigal son did. And, of course, if you're a fallaway and listening to my voice, then know that that's the only way you



can get back into **YAHWEH**'s House.

5 Now, it's up to **YAHWEH** to give you blessings or not give you blessings, but whether He does or don't, you need to be willing to say, "I know I have nothing. I know I deserve nothing." Then **YAHWEH**, it's up to Him whether He believes you, but it's Him you're going to have to convince. Now, you can study that, study that, but **YAHWEH** gave it to you. Yahshua, your High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, gave that to you so know full well that's the only way you can do it.

6 We have a big scare on listeria and it's here in Texas as well as many other states right now. They're recalling tons and tons of beef. One company recalled 80,000 pounds of meat. Now, this was salmonella and E.coli. But the vegetables and fruits, listeria is being found in them. Listeria, that's the scary one. I think there're several deaths from it now, a lot of people going to the hospital. There's a lot of money in this and I'm wondering, makes me wonder because of **Revelation** and what **Revelation** shows of how they will not repent of their sorceries, which are the pharmaceuticals.

7 One thing you can bet on is our meatloaf. It's not tainted in any way! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] My mouth is watering already because I remember in the broomcorn fields, mother would make this meatloaf that is from this same recipe that they have here and the broomcorn Johnnies got to where they wouldn't work for a farmer unless they had mother cooking or overseeing the cooking of that meal and she always fixed meatloaf because she said she could feed more people with meatloaf. But it's something you can't get enough of.

8 If you're cooking okra, okra is different from any other vegetable that I--that I know of and you think, you've got to cook it, you've got to really cook it a lot, but you don't. The least you can cook it, the better off--the better you'll like it. You could eat it raw right off of the vine. The only thing you want to put in okra, the only thing you want is just the seasoning of that grease that you want on it, that flavoring and, of course, the smell of the heat and the smell of the fire, if you cook it over a woodstove, the smoke. But I think sometimes if you cook okra more than three minutes you've overcooked it. Now that's a fact. If you'll try it a little bit, a little bit less cooking, you'll like it a lot. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 I've been talking about the pope and his letter and how the people are falling away, how Babylon is falling and how the Catholic church, they're saying, the people are saying, "Why do we need you?" You know, "You said we don't need

**YAHWEH**, well why do we need the Gods? If we don't need **YAHWEH**, don't need to be Righteous, why do we need the Catholic church?" So, they're falling away now.

10 And the Catholic church has ten feasts, I believe it is. Three, six, nine, twelve, thirteen, I guess. Surely not thirteen! Three, six, nine, ten, eleven, eleven feasts that they've put out. *The State recognizes the feast days...* The feast days now. ... *established by the Church...* This is the Vatican. ... *which are the following: All Sundays...* In honor of the sun, of course, not the Son of **YAHWEH**. The Son of **YAHWEH** they reject, but the sun God they accept whose birthday, by the way, was on December 25th as they all admit.

11 ...*The first day of the year...* That's another feast day. ...*The Epiphany...* Whatever that might be on January 6. I'm not familiar with these at all. Don't intend to make myself so. ...*The Feast of S. Joseph (March 19), the Ascension...* Is another feast. ...*The Feast of Corpus Domini...* Whoever that "saint" might have been or God. ...*The Feast of SS. Peter and Paul...* They mean of course, Kepha and Shaul, but they gave them another name. ...*(June 29), the Assumption of the B.V.* They got it abbreviated. ...*B.V. Mary (August 15), All Saints' Day...* Don't forget that now. That's mentioned in **Isayah** also called the worship of the dead and **Isayah** condemned it. I don't know if they went to the pearly gates and tried to ask his permission to change it or what, but he condemned them and their feast days. ...*Feast of Immaculate Conception (December 8)...* And then, of course, ...*Christmas Day (December 25)...* The birthday of the sun God.

12 Well, those're the feasts, he says. They're saying, "Why do we need this now? Why do we need these feasts? You did away with the Scriptures. You did away with **YAHWEH**. He's not welcome here, why should we welcome a bunch of Gods?" So they're all leaving the Catholic church now. They're falling away. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Wake up! Wake up Abilene!

13 In this letter, he's saying they've got this amnesia. They're forgetting about God. Well, of course, that's what Yeremyah said about them, you know, you're forgetting **YAHWEH**'s Name for Lord so why should we accept Lord? He's the dead rabbi too. He's one of the dead "saints"--that they call saints anyway. It's not--it's not a saint. A Saint is one who keeps the whole Law of **YAHWEH**, as the Scripture shows.

14 It was **YAHWEH** Who created mankind and, of course, the Catholic church wants to knock that

out and they teach evolution to try to knock out **YAHWEH** and try to make out like that it just happened or it evolved. And the Lords or Gods you know, wherever they might have come from before **YAHWEH** created them [laughing] they were helping in all this creation and evolvments that took place in man. But the fact is, **YAHWEH** created man and placed him on the earth and gave him life in one day's time and that's a 'scientific' fact now. It's not a guess and it can be traced back to one day there was life on the earth and it continued from that time forward. So they can make up all the lies they want to about evolution but this is a 'scientific' fact that can't be denied and there's no way they can get around it.

15 But **YAHWEH** created mankind and then He said the reason He created mankind was to give to him authority, authority to rule the universe. That is **Genesis 1:26**. He says, "After I make mankind in My Image, I will give Him this Authority." After I make him in My Image. He also says, then **YAHWEH** said, "Only to those who choose, who choose to let Me make them in My Image, who choose the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**, will I give Life."

16 Now, of course, Satan, through Cain, deceived the world, including the Catholic church, into thinking that mankind already has eternal life so he doesn't need to get it from **YAHWEH**, He doesn't need to get it from a God. Now, this is what's brought forth the amnesia that the pope has been speaking about saying, "You're forgetting God and you've got to remember God now and get back to bringing your tithes back to the Vatican because we need it to own the world."

17 He commanded. **YAHWEH** says He commanded. If you'll turn there, you better turn there and read that one, in **Genesis 2** because this sets the stage for the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. And in **verse 16**, **And YAHWEH commanded the man, saying: Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat...** Really live it up.

18 **Verse 17, But of the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil you must not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die...** It's actually "dying you will die." So He commanded man, if you notice that word **commanded**. If you look at **verse 9**, you see the Tree, the Tree of Life and also the tree of Righteousness and evil, but notice the Tree of Life.

19 Then He says in **Genesis 2:15, ...work and care for...** This Garden, this Tree of Life. Care for it. Work for it. Care for it. Notice that. **Verse 15, Genesis 2:15**. He put man in this Garden where

the Tree of Life was and He said work and care for it. Take great care of this. Don't take it lightly, but take great care of this Life that He has promised and will give you if you keep His Commands, as you see in **verse 16**.

20 Now, if you turn over to **Deuteronomy**, at a latter date now, at a latter date, He says here in **Deuteronomy 12**. Remember what He said now there in **Genesis** to take care of it and here He says at a later date, seek it. Which means that it's going to change. Things are going to change, but to seek this Habitation of **YAHWEH**. Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**.

21 Now, the Savior said also in His time period, in **Mattithyah 6:33**, if I'm getting too fast for you, just write it down, but in **Mattithyah 6:33**, the Savior said seek it first, seek it first. Now, the schools of higher learning that were invented by Cush, that Cush fathered, as we see in **Genesis 10**, these schools of higher learning say you've got to know it all. They use the word gnosis, gnosis, g-n-o-s-i-s, gnosis. Well this means to get deeper into education, get to know everything, but know and learn, to get deeper into it as the Kaballah, they named one set of books the Kaballah. I have a set of them. I know what they're talking about. I know there's a bunch of hypocrisy, there's a bunch of propaganda in it. There is nothing that you could actually get your teeth into, your foot on. I know the books. I've read them. I know what I'm talking about, but if you want to waste your money on them, you can get them. You won't get any knowledge, but you will get a lot of assumptions from those books, things that are just totally worthless.

22 It's manmade. You can't get higher than **YAHWEH's** learning and until **YAHWEH** opens the subconscious mind, you won't. But mankind pretends to be. Mankind, through his inventions and this is what lead down to the Catholic church, the Pharisees, they called them priests of Jerusalem before that. They were not the Priests of **YAHWEH**, they were just priests of the temple. And, of course, they were into this then. And they said, "We can beat **YAHWEH**. We can beat **YAHWEH** at His own game, just do what we say."

23 Now, I'm talking about the Talmud. The Talmud is the one that brings this forth that "we can beat **YAHWEH**. Just follow us, do what we say and we will get you eternal life." "I thought you said we already had it?" Well... [laughing] Let's take that back maybe or something here! But "Follow us and we'll get you there."

24 Well, of course, they couldn't convince the

people of this so they started killing them off. There were some that were bullheaded and said, "No, we don't want to forget **YAHWEH**," so they started killing those off. And this went on or has gone on now for thousands of years, but it seems like the more they kill, the more that find out about **YAHWEH**'s Way and the more that are willing to be killed rather than to turn! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

25 Well, the Savior said in **Mattithyah 6:33**, He said, seek this first. Seek this rulership over you. That's what that word **kingdom** means. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, it means a rulership, a rulership that will guide and teach you, guide and teach you, but it comes from **YAHWEH**, not from the Gods and not from their rabbis who claim to be Gods after they die.

26 I believe it was Solomon who said how do you know that a man's soul is gonna go to one place and a dog's soul is gonna go to another? Solomon was trying to get them to think what they were saying. Is there any evidence of this? Can you see your soul going up there? If you read that, it's almost like Solomon was laughing when he said it like, "Who are you trying to kid? Are you trying to pull my leg or something? Here's a dead dog, which way did his soul go? How do you know it went that way?"

27 Well, that's the stupidity in their way of thinking. We have facts in the Holy Scriptures. We don't have guesswork. We don't. That's the reason that I said, this is an absolutely fact now that man's life began one day, one day, but it also began with man and woman. It didn't just begin with one. It began with man and woman and it can only be traced back to that one day's time period, no further.

28 Will they repent now and stop teaching evolution, stop teaching these lies in the schools? These were the schools they brought forth, the gnosis schools. Later, they changed this and started calling it a religion. I've got it in writing. I've got it written about. I've already written about it so if you want the facts, well call the Mail Room and ask them and they'll tell you what book unless you already have it and know what I'm talking about. I mentioned it here a while back also.

29 But all it is, is mysticism and, of course, that's what the Catholic church right now is called in **Revelation 17**, mystery Babylon the great. It's all a big mystery. You can't understand it. You're too dumb to understand what us high priests are talking about here that we have to keep ourselves separated from you because we're holier than you. That's the reason we can understand it and you're too stupid

to understand it. [laughing]

30 Well, you can understand, "Remember the Seventh Day of the week and keep it Holy," but they can't understand it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can understand the first one, "Don't be having any of these Gods in front of Me because they're My enemies. They're your enemies too that'll bring you down." That's the first Commandment. That's easy to understand. So are you gonna repent now pope? Since I just pointed that out to you and surely you being a priest you're not too stupid to understand that simple Commandment! [laughing]

31 Well, I know that you can see the stupidity in it, but for some reason they can't. Their minds are blocked. No one who practices wickedness, evil, iniquity will be able to understand. They will not be able to understand that the Seventh Day has got to be kept Holy in order to be a part of this Kingdom and that you've got to seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH**. Not Jesus! Not Lord! Not rabbi! You've got to seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH** and be taught by His teachers there in order to get there. I'm saying it slow and easy so the Catholics can understand and maybe take it to the pope! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well seek now, He says, but now notice here in **Deuteronomy 16:11**, He says, **You shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH...** Meaning He's going to be there. Now, that's not too hard to understand and if you don't take the Name of **YAHWEH** out, then you'll know by the Prophecies where that place is later.

33 Look at the last part there. **...at the place YAHWEH your Father chooses to establish His Name...** So these are commands now. Remember the word I pointed out to you how these are Commands He gave to Adam in **Genesis 2**. Remember that? **Genesis 2**. The Commands He gave to Adam, commanded you. If you want to turn back there again to **Genesis 2**.

34 **Genesis 2:16**. Notice. **And YAHWEH commanded the man...** Commanded him. Now, there were a lot of sermons, of course, preached here and writings done that Abel actually obtained and kept for us for years, still have it, by the way.

35 Also, by the way, they got a small portion of the Dead Sea Scrolls now translated and, of course, the Name is in it, **YAHWEH** is in it. That's one of, or rather, that's the oldest manuscript, we have now available, the oldest manuscript available. I got the opportunity to look at this in Israel in 1982, I believe it was. They had it displayed in a museum and we could pick the Name out at that time in the Hebrew, the Name **YAHWEH** actually in Hebrew

at that time.

36 But now, go back to **Deuteronomy 12** again. By the way, for those that are listening in TV land, we had some news articles before this that we will put out in writing later, but it shows how the global economy is falling. Now, this is based on the schools, the learning, the higher learning, the gnosis, as they choose to say this word in the Hebrew dictionaries, gnosis. And this comes from--this build up of the economy to begin with came from this school of higher learning and now, not only is it falling, but the schools themselves are falling. As you noticed, thousands of teachers being laid off, losing their jobs in America alone. We've had thousands of them.

37 And then, of course, not only that, but we have a drought that the news is now showing. And the man actually explained why, if you caught all of this, that this drought that you've got yourselves into, they're saying it's gonna go on until 2020. That's nine more years, if you caught that part. Well, we'll bring you this or you can write for it and we can send it out to you, I do believe in writing, in printed form; but we can't play it on the television shows. But, if you want it, we'll get it to you. But this news is keeping up with the Prophecies of today so you can get it and later we'll be putting this out. We can use it in our writings, so we'll be putting it out to the people. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

38 Now, all of this proves that the--not only the economy globally is coming down, but the schools also that taught it are falling. So with this as a foundation that the world is standing on, you can see that it has not long to go. They say there's no way of solving the problem that we have today. Now, we can destroy a whole bunch of people and start over again and maybe do it right the second time by the Catholic church owning all the property and giving it out to the poor people as they just need it, but not enough for them to get ahead on to build a gun to start fighting back because they're not getting enough of the economy.

39 They actually say that people are satisfied when the government is taking like seventy percent of the wealth or the rich people are taking between seventy and eighty-five percent of the wealth and dishing out fifteen percent. I believe it's fifteen percent that will keep the normal people satisfied. But when it gets less than that, when it gets less than the fifteen percent, then we start having revolutions. Well, that's what we're having today. And, of course, it started in the other countries and it will spread, and really it started here too, but it's not growing as fast here as it is in other countries,

but believe me it will. **YAHWEH** shows this in the Holy Scriptures. But He also shows that America will remain rich.

40 Now, the dividing of that wealth is going to be like dividing water because now we're suffering from an atmosphere that is screwed up. And speaking of that word, I don't want to--I don't want to get vulgar, but another article came out this morning saying porn is a way to boost the economy. And, of course, they show how, they go ahead and explain how these should be mother and father businesses and this will really boost the economy.

41 Well, no doubt the schools of higher learning will jump onto this. They have already. They were probably the ones that put out the article. But remember this, along with your boost for economy, that's what got you in this mess in the first place was this very thing--breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws of fornication, adultery, bestiality and, of course, sodomy.

42 Malachi Martin wrote to you about this before he died in his book *The Keys of this Blood*. I--you know, really, you Catholics, the Catholics that are in television land, you ought to get that book and read it. You know, Malachi Martin actually brought forth a bunch of stuff, including the pedophilia that is going on in the Vatican, the devil worship that is going on there. He said it. He showed it. And he said they even had their rites and gave the dates when this was actually all dedicated to Satan. Read your own writings. Some of it is as plain as reading the Holy Scriptures. If you would just study what you're supporting there, you would see that **YAHWEH's** Way is absolutely perfect. Their way is falling. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Well, these are the Commands now. These are the Commands, **YAHWEH** says. These are the Commands that He actually gave to Adam that you get from the Tree; that is, the Tree that **YAHWEH--** that come from the Garden of **YAHWEH**, that you are to care for, to guard, to protect, to seek for and rejoice at. And He says this. He said this in **Genesis 2:16-17**.

44 Then He says in **Deuteronomy 12** and notice **verse 1. These are the Statutes and Judgments; the Laws, which you must observe to do...** The same thing that He told Adam. These are the Commands that **YAHWEH** gives to you. Remember, Yahshua said seek, seek it first, not second, seek it first and the rest of this stuff that you're seeking for will be added to you.

45 If, if the school called nimrod, rebellion, that's what nimrod means rebellion, invented by Cush; that is, promoted by Cush. That mountain grew like

crazy and it started spreading as **YAHWEH** showed in **Genesis 10**. It started spreading very rapidly throughout the world and, of course, Babylon and beyond Babylon, if you remember **YAHWEH** said by the Prophets, "Because you're doing this, I will have you removed and carried beyond Babylon." If you go beyond Babylon, you will go to the seven hills. That's the highest, highest, most promoted part right there, the city that reigns over the kings of the earth, as **Revelation 17** shows, the seven hills of Rome. Beyond Babylon, and He told them that before He ever let them destroy the temple and be moved, all of them, and the rest of them, they started going after to be killed.

46 You know, if you think about it, now **YAHWEH**, He gave the Laws to Adam, of course, and Adam and Eve through Abel and then He allowed Abel to be killed. He gave it to the Prophets. The Prophets preached to them and then He allowed many of them to be killed. He gave it to Yahshua, His Son, sent His Son to tell them and they killed Him. His Son, before He died, told His Apostles, "I'm gonna send you out to the world and they're going to kill you." Now, these are really not too great of selling points, you know, if you're trying to promote this to make a fortune off of it, [laughing] "You're gonna be persecuted and killed. But, if you seek this first," He says, "or if you endure until The End, then I will give you all of these things."

47 So you can see what a great test it is, but this is also the reason that the people said, "We don't want this because it governs us. It holds us down. We can't have our fun." Well, now their fun is going to hold them down because it's falling on their heads right now. Their schools of higher learning are falling. The economy that it created is falling. And along with this now, comes the atmosphere that they have literally screwed up and this is falling now. And drought has set in and they're calling it after the Gods El Niño and La Niña, El Niño and La Niña. [laughing] Well, you could say this because following the Gods, **YAHWEH** says, is what's got you into this big, big problem that you're in now.

48 If you had, if you had taken the advice of **YAHWEH** to seek first His Kingdom and this Righteousness of His, then you would have an atmosphere that we could depend on giving us food to our fruit trees. Our fruit trees, by the way, they're tainted with listeria now. The cantaloupes that grow from the ground are tainted with listeria. They're saying now, just because you took it out of the store you think it's out of there? They're saying it can live there for months. It can live in your refrigerator for

a long, long time and they're saying you need to clean your refrigerator if you've had something in there with listeria on it.

49 You can't see this God. It's like this spirit that they're imagining that goes from the dog up to heaven or down the other way, whichever. You can't see it, but it's there and it's very deadly and it's spreading. And science, the scientific articles I read this morning before I came up here, they're saying that this, we haven't seen a drop in the bucket yet to what this could be because of the way it's spreading right now throughout the land.

50 Well, the first one you read, you remember they said, well a cow must have urinated there or something and got that on that one cantaloupe but we're gonna take the whole field and destroy it. They forgot about the deer, the deer, the elk, the antelope, the rabbits, skunks, opossums, squirrels and all of these things that also roam the land. But remember the way **YAHWEH** made this, He made it perfect for man.

51 Those things they're lying about are just about like the helicopters that the people are worried about that're flying over Abilene now. I don't know if you heard this on the news, but the people are concerned because of the helicopters that are circling Abilene. So Bob Bartlett on channel 32 said they did call and they said these are police helicopters and they're hunting traffic violations like DWIs and seatbelt violations. I said oh, oh okay. I'm sure they can see your seatbelt if it's unbuckled from that helicopter up there, surely. You got that man looking down out the window here spotting you! [bending head like looking down and around] Then he can see your license plate number too probably and he's gonna write you a ticket later when he gets down to the ground. It's almost like they think you're too stupid to even think anymore. And maybe he believed that. Maybe Bob Bartlett is that stupid and actually believed what he was saying! [laughing] Does seem to be sometimes... no! Confused is the word.

52 Okay. Now, at the chosen Prophesied Place. Seek **YAHWEH**'s House at the chosen Prophesied Place. It's not the seven hills of Rome. Seek it. And He says the same thing here in **Deuteronomy 16**. Remember seek it.

53 **Deuteronomy 16**. He says in **verse 11**, we read this, **You shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH...** Now, you can learn to rejoice. There's no rejoicing in the world. The only thing now is uncertainty. Everybody has it. And the few minutes of their rejoicing is when they're watching a TV show or playing a video game, which those things are

getting boring too. And, of course, they're taking up more active sports for their highs that they're seeking and that's gun battles on the street, and drunkenness and dope, more stronger than the Ritalin that they're giving their children. They've tried that. It's not strong enough for them anymore so they're going to higher stuff.

54 But **YAHWEH** says to seek His House, seek His Habitation, so did the Savior, The House of **YAHWEH**. Then He says in **Amosyah 3:7** there'd only be one Prophesied Place, seek that Prophesied Place and you'd know because **YAHWEH** inspired His Prophet to write it. That's **Amosyah 3:7**. And then He said in the Last Days, you'll have to seek it too because it's a Prophesied Place and He said He'll have no other in **Amosyah 3:7**. "I will have no other work in the Last Days." And **Micahyah** said, "In the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations and you've got to seek it."

55 And then I want to turn to **Hebrews**. You're getting all of this and you're gonna remember it, right? **Hebrews 10**. **Micahyah 4** now said, if you remember, **Micahyah 4** said that, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Well, here now the Foundation of the Apostles that they give you, here's the Foundation of the Apostles taught by the Savior Yahshua and the Apostle says here in **Hebrews 10:16**. Remember **Genesis 2:16**. You boys remember that? **Genesis 2:16**. Here're the Commands, Commands.

56 Now, look at **Hebrews 10:16**. Here're the Commands, you see that? Now, first off, we're seeking His House where you get the Tree of Life taught to you. You get Life. You get **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness taught. Well, here are the same Commands, the Commands He gave to Adam. You see that? **Hebrews 10:16**, same Covenant, the Commands, the Commands of **YAHWEH** that He gave to every Prophet, every Apostle, same as **Genesis 2:16**. Remember the Commands at His Habitation, at His Habitation, The House of **YAHWEH**.

57 Now, look at **verse 21**. Remember these Apostles were taught by Yahshua. We're in **Hebrews 10**, found on page 949. **Hebrews 10**. You get the Commands in **Hebrews 10:16**. Then, these Apostles now were taught by Yahshua. Yahshua now, **verse 21**, is our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. Of course, they took the words **House of YAHWEH** out, as they admit in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* and replaced it with a false God that Solomon says there's kind of a question here whether that God is alive or not. I don't know if

I'd want to put my faith in him! I didn't see his soul go up there at that time. Of course, I wasn't there when he died, but nobody else did either. Nobody witnessed to seeing it go up! [laughing]

58 I think it's a little bit stupid that you're thinking about putting your faith, your eternal life on something that you can't see here. Now, we can see this because the Prophecies that were prophesied by the Prophets are fulfilled. We can see the Prophecy fulfilled so we know this is true. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

59 How much can we be assured of evolution or the souls going one way or the other? Well, we can't, of course. And then there's that other one, you know, that said, well you may be a man this time but you may be a snake later or a monkey or something like that. It depends on what body your soul gets in. Sometimes, I guess your soul is confused and it just takes the nearest body. Man, it could stink, you know! [laughing] It does now. I can smell it from here! [laughing]

60 **Verse 21, And having a High Priest... Yahshua. ...over The House of YAHWEH.**

61 And Yahshua says don't forget. Look on up to **verse 25** here, don't forget. He says, **Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is...** On the seven hills of Rome we have a bunch of them and throughout the world because they are following this beastly system that said, "We don't need **YAHWEH**. We don't want Him. He's not welcome here anymore. We want to celebrate Sunday instead." Well, **YAHWEH** doesn't attend those meetings. Those are not **YAHWEH**'s Appointments. **YAHWEH**'s Appointments are set by His Holy Prophets that proved they were of **YAHWEH** because their Prophecies are being fulfilled; one of them is speaking to you now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 But Yahshua, Who now reigns as High Priest over the House you must seek, He's reigning as High Priest and He's saying don't forsake these gatherings of **YAHWEH**, these Commands of **YAHWEH**, that you see there in **verse 16**. That says, "I'm going to put My Laws, My Laws," **YAHWEH**'s Laws, which says remember the Sabbath Day, remember to keep the Passover, the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Feast of Tabernacles, which is coming very soon, the Day of Atonement, which is next Sabbath, by the way.

63 Be prepared and if I don't talk to you again, remember before sunset think about eating some cucumbers. That is only if you can find some safe ones! [laughing] It's too bad we don't have some of our own. That would be a blessing if we did. Maybe

we do and I just don't know it. If we do, we'll let you know. But eat a few cucumbers and it will help you. They will keep you from getting so awfully thirsty and keep you from getting headaches and so forth. You want to afflict your soul. Oh, by the way, you should start limiting your coffee, your caffeine, a little each day to get ready for this. Otherwise, you'll have a splitting headache all day and you won't be able to come here and learn and that's the main thing is to come here on an empty stomach and learn.

64 Well, Yahshua says, don't forsake these assembling of yourselves together. He's speaking of the Sabbath as He plainly shows in **Hebrews 4**, all the way through that chapter saying there's still the keeping of the Seventh Day Sabbath for the People of **YAHWEH** and if you do this, you'll do it exactly like **YAHWEH** did it, resting on the Seventh Day. All of that is shown in **Hebrews 4**.

65 And here, the Savior is saying, Who's High Priest over this House that gives you or writes these Laws in your hearts and minds, He's saying here, don't forsake this. Don't, don't even think about forsaking it. Don't be a prodigal son. Don't fall away because if you do, you throw away all your blessings and if you come back, you're going to have to come back and say, "I'm not asking for anything, I just want to be in **YAHWEH**'s House." You can't make any demands. No way you can make a demand. Find it there in Yahshua's Writings. He's your High Priest. If you come back, He'll still be your High Priest. And He says in **verse 26**, if you sin willfully, you're throwing it all away.

66 And He says also, here're His Words. (No, we can't end with that. Yeah, we can. We can end with this one.) **Revelation 22**. Here's the High Priest now over the Habitation of **YAHWEH**, the same One Who says, "I'm writing this Covenant in your

hearts and minds after those days, in the Last Days, in other words. And don't forsake it now."

67 And He says, **Revelation 22:12**, this is the Savior, High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** that you are seeking. **And behold, I come quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

68 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

69 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws... Keep His Commands as shown in Genesis 2:16.** These are the Commands, same thing, keep His Commands. **...that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** That He put, in **Genesis 2:9**, in the midst of the Garden and said, "Take of this Tree only." Isn't that beautiful? All the way through the Holy Scriptures.

70 May **YAHWEH** bless you. Don't forget next Sabbath now is the Day of Atonement. Don't forget it. Remember it and be ready to keep it. Remember too that this world is falling. We don't have much, much further to go. Just because that they said the drought is going to last until 2011, I mean, 2020, they don't know what we know. Yes, the drought is here and we're calling for Abilene first to repent. If Abilene repents first, this will make a great showing because their blessings will come back. We know that because we're the ones that asked them to leave to begin with. If you don't want these blessings, let them be taken from you. Now, if Abilene will repent, like we're asking them to do, like Jonah asked Ninevah to do, then your blessings can return. They'll be permitted to return. So Abilene, repent first, then you can also be used in the Work of **YAHWEH** to bring the rest of the world to repentance too.

71 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you!

---

**If Abilene repents first, this will make a great showing because their blessings will come back. We know that because we're the ones that asked them to leave to begin with. If you don't want these blessings, let them be taken from you. Now, if Abilene will repent, like we're asking them to do, like Jonah asked Ninevah to do, then your blessings can return. They'll be permitted to return. So Abilene, repent first, then you can also be used in the Work of YAHWEH to bring the rest of the world to repentance too.**

---

---

# Chapter Thirteen

## The Signs Of Our Times #1 Signs Given By Yahshua—Prophecies Being Fulfilled In This Generation

10/13/11

### Feast of Tabernacles

---

*K. Shaul: It's my great opportunity and privilege to present to you the man whom Yahshua Messiah Himself worked to set the stage for in these Last Days, YAHWEH's Chosen Branch, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH] Wow! Wow, what a crowd! Praise YAHWEH! YAHWEH's Chosen People! Come on! Come on! Louder! [joyful praise and cheering to YAHWEH] There it is! One more time! There you go! Ah, this is great! This is really great! Praise YAHWEH. You may be seated. YAHWEH's Chosen Remnant for these Last Days. What a beautiful, beautiful sight! I know YAHWEH is very joyous at this time. His Plan is about to come to a completion. Woo! And it's all shown in Prophecy. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Where do I want to start here? I was handed some articles here that are very shocking but I do want to read it. I didn't get to see all of that news, but I was aware that all of it was being brought and I talked to the Great Kohan Tsephanyah about it before we brought it. But I wanted you to see, not only the United States, but the world is preparing, getting ready for nuclear war. It's the prophesied nuclear wars and, of course, you can see the moves that are taking place here.

3 I don't study war. I study peace. In the past, like in 1982, the first time I went to Israel, the land of Israel, we visited the Golan Heights and Israel

had just taken back that portion of land not too many years before that and the guide was telling about how they started a war, Israel started a war between Iran and Iraq. And before they ventured to take back that land because they were allies of Syria. They knew that when they started to take back that land, they would get three nations on top of them in a hurry. So they actually caused a war. I think that war lasted about seven or eight years. It was a long, long war, but Israel was responsible, their guides were saying, for doing this.

4 Now, if you think about what's taking place in Iran right now, you can see the maneuverings that're going on that could be, could be. I won't say it's a fact, but if this is a set up, they pulled it off rather neatly. It gives them a hammer with the U.N. and with all the nations and all the nations are thinking how horrible Iran is. Iran is denying all of this, of course, but whether that means anything to the nations who are saying, "Oh, no, we have absolute proof here of what we're saying," it still brings the propaganda forward that Iran can't be trusted.

5 Now, you know, the same thing, the same assassinations are taking place by the nation Israel. They even put a rocket through a window. I mean that's how accurate their rockets are, through the



window into a man's office to assassinate him. They assassinate them when they're getting out of cars from the air. No one even knows that the bullet or the rocket is coming when it hits them. This goes on all the time.

6 But with Iran now, she is a very evil nation in the eyes of so many billions of people now because of this incident that may be true and may not be true. But, see, they have Iraq. They have Kuwait under control. She can't be a problem. Libya, Afghanistan and Syria. Now, they have all of those nations occupied now. So if Israel wants to hit Iran right now, then she could be safe, they think, in doing so because they have all these other nations occupied around them that could be allies to them.

7 Well, that's what's occurring and, of course, we can see the possibilities of a war starting, even before you leave this Feast it could. That's a possibility. I hope it does! I hope it does! I hope **YAHWEH** turns it loose and lets it go! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I think we're ready. I think we're ready.

8 On the other hand now, we have an epidemic of sickness the Savior told you about. The Savior's playing a big hand in your lives today. He's leading your lives. He's trying to guide you, influence you, inspire you to do Righteousness and that Righteousness is coming across, by the way. I hate to brag on you, but I'm telling you, I see it. The love, the true love that we see. The lusting has almost disappeared from the House, illegal lust. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 The quickness to repent, I heard of some gossip and before I could even think of how I was going to correct it, I found out they had repented! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Just a few minutes! And this quickness to repent, everyone needs that. I would the world had it. I would Abilene and Abilene's three universities and the Catholic church in Abilene would repent and I'm hoping they will soon. It would be a major step in leading the two billion. Of course, **YAHWEH** can do it without them, but I would just like to see this city that's named after the Great Righteous Priest Abel, that was actually named after him, and as the Great Kohan Yahodah brought out, it's also named after this last Work. That city, before it was even founded, **YAHWEH** picked the name for it and named it after His first and last Works. The last Work the Savior is doing right now with this remnant, they call the remnant of this finishing of the Priesthood.

10 Well, everyone, something else, everyone's

wanting to serve. I'm getting the reports. And this is a beautiful thing, because we've got to be like the Savior and the Savior set the Example of being a Servant to His People and we're getting more and more people who're saying, "Hey, what can I do now?"

11 The songs of praise, I don't know if you were here to hear the young people this morning, you would have thought they were a trained choir or they'd been training for years. Someone was saying to become perfect at anything, I think this was a scientific test, your brain has to go through something like ten thousand hours of training and that might help. That seemed to me that they're getting pretty close to that this morning, in listening to them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 But the songs of praise to **YAHWEH**, we have, from what I understand, our musicians have--and our singers, which are also musicians, they have put together a number of new songs, original tunes. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And actually, some of it are actually singing you the Prophecies. You know they tell me that once the children hear this being sung, you will hear the children singing them in a little while. They're a little bit faster to pick up on it than the older people with all the experience and I don't understand that! The older people with all the experience should be picking up on this right away, but little children's got them outdone here and they're going around singing it to them. And they say, "What are you singing?" "Well, you just heard it daddy!" [laughing]

13 Now, on the other hand, in the world, I want you to get this because Barbara Young is deeply involved in the diabetes all over the world and she's trying to get something done about it. The problem is, Barbara Young doesn't know what to do. Our scientists don't know what to do and if they would listen closely I could tell them here in just a few seconds what to do to find the answer to this problem that they're now admitting is a major problem. I want to read you this.

14 It says, "*Diabetes,*" says Young flatly... Flat out. ..."*is becoming a crisis. The crisis. It's big, it's scary, it's growing and it's very, very expensive...* She says. ...*It's clearly an epidemic, and it could bring the health service to its knees...*" It could bring the health service to its knees. Isn't it great that they're admitting this now? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] These little diseases that they thought they could cope with, with a few drugs, "Well, we

can create something to sell the people here.” Think of the money that they’re bringing in right now and think of **Revelation 9** where it says they will not repent of these pharmaceutical products that’re making them rich.

15 Even if they found a cure, could they turn that cure down for say a billion dollars or maybe a million dollars? We heard of a man that was going to supposedly assassinate someone for less than that; that’s committing murder. Well, so are their drugs committing murder. When they refuse to repent, they themselves are guilty of the murders that they’re letting go on here.

16 ...“it’s scary... She says. It’s going to bring, ...it could bring the health service to its knees. Something really does need to happen”... She said.

17 ...*Diabetes is fast becoming the 21st century’s major public-health concern. The condition is now nearly four times as common as all forms of cancer combined...* All forms of cancer, it’s--it’s as common as all forms of cancer combined. ...*and causes more deaths than breast and prostate cancer combined. About 2.8 million in the UK have been diagnosed with it; an estimated 850,000 more probably have type 2 diabetes but don’t yet know it.*

18 She said, ...*Cardiovascular disease, for example, will kill 52 percent of people with type 2 diabetes...* So it’s a killer, a really bad killer. ...*Around the world, some 285 million people now have diabetes...* 285 million.

19 The cause, they say, ...*If we consume more calories than we burn, we store the excess as fat. Among the places we store it are the pancreas and the liver, thus interfering with the former’s capacity to produce insulin, and the latter’s capacity to react to it...* Now, listen closely. I’m going to tell you what causes this. It’s not eating more calories than you need. Your body can burn calories and cast them off when your body is healthy. Every fat person doesn’t have diabetes so this should start telling you something. Many fat people, overweight people do not have diabetes. That means their livers are not damaged by an STD and neither are their pancreas damaged by an STD. And if you would look for the STDs in the pancreas and the liver you’ll find the cause that they cannot produce the insulin they need. They can’t do their jobs because they’re defective from STDs, not from overeating calories.

20 Listen to this one too now scientists throughout the world. *The vast majority of infants...* Now, that’s our children, before they’re born, they

haven’t had too much calories in their bodies before they’re born. They’re not getting that from their mother’s food, but they are getting something else from their mother and their daddy that was placed there because of sin. And the reason it’s increasing, the reason the diabetes is increasing and heart disease and cancer and everything else, is because sin is increasing and has. It started in the sixties, the swingin’ sixties as a result of their teacher television, owned by the Vatican and brought forth to all homes in America and throughout the world, producing sin, the invitation to sin and encouraging the practice of it throughout the world.

21 Well, here are infants now. ...*The vast majority of infants in the United States who are seropositive for Toxoplasma gondii have severe clinical signs of toxoplasmosis. Severe clinical signs include eye disease...* Now, these are babies, infants. Some of them have it before they come, before they’re born, many of them. But listen. Get this. *Severe clinical signs include eye disease (92.2%)...* 92.2%! They’ll get the diabetes later. ...*brain...* Their brains. ...*brain calcifications (79.6%)...* According to the latest studies and this study just came out. It’s brand new.

22 That baby didn’t cause this. Might not have even of been the parents of the baby that caused it. It could have been put there by their parents. When the parents had the mother and daddy, they could have put it in them from a sin they did back in the sixties. See, we’re about three generations now from where all this started. And your Savior said, if you would read this, your Savior said in this generation, this generation, He calls it the last generation. In **Mattithyah [Matthew] 24**, He said this is going to increase and He said why. He gives you the reason. Because iniquity has been fostered by the Catholic church, the popes who give their own laws and push aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Who is guilty of it? The very religions that the people are going to for salvation is killing them. It’s poisoning their children. It’s putting STDs in their brains, their pancreas, their hearts, every organ of their bodies because it’s doing away with the Laws that would prevent it.

23 Yes, it’s going to get worse. We’re going to save about two billion. I’m not going to read the rest of these because I want to get into the sermon. But you can see by what we see right now in the latest tests, you can see they’re not great. What the scientists see, they’re scared. And they’re saying, you know, this could kill everyone. This could wipe us out.

Well, that's what the Savior said too. How did He know 2,000 years ago that this was going to be the case in this time period? You tell me, how would He know this? And some people don't even believe Him. Some people don't even believe in the Savior Himself. In fact, the Catholic church denies the Savior. They replaced His Name with some rabbis' names who died, whom they are worshiping at this time and they admit doing this.

24 All of this is fact that I'm giving you and we have it in writing. We have copies of it. Historical facts. It's also Scriptural facts because it was prophesied before they ever did it. **YAHWEH** told what they were going to do when they turned from Him.

25 What I want to bring and I want or I would like for everyone to get every sermon, but what I want to bring to you is something that I've said I'd never seek for. I sung about this very thing, wrote a song about it. It was included in a song of praise to **YAHWEH**, "We Love Your Great Commandment." I said I would never seek for signs. I want only Righteousness and I want us all to be called by **YAHWEH**'s Name. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 But **YAHWEH** speaks of signs and our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, if you want to turn to that and read it; it's in **Luke 21** and **verse 11**, I do believe, yes, **Luke 21:11**. He's telling His Disciples here, He said, "Well, I've trained you. You're perfectly Righteous. You're humble people, very humble people. You're servants to mankind. You're servants to the world." In fact, we are still being served by the Apostles' Work, the twelve Disciples. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're being served by that today.

27 The twelve Disciples were prophesied along with the Two Witnesses for the Last Days. Their Work was prophesied, in fact, by the same Prophet, who spoke of the twelve Disciples that Yahshua would have close to Him and trained and Yahshua said, "I'm gonna send you out now and they're gonna kill you." What a crazy, mixed up world. "I'm gonna send you out and the people out there are like ravenous wolves and they're going to kill you." They're still the same way. In fact, the very land they were working in to try to call out, get those who **YAHWEH** was calling, who were very few.

28 I want you to remember when you read the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, you see great numbers being spoken of. And those great numbers, they did carry something. They weren't The House of **YAHWEH** so they didn't have the

complete Truth to carry like you do yourself, but they carried something, maybe the Seventh Day is the Sabbath. Well, the Vatican took that away from the world. You no longer keep an Appointment with **YAHWEH** anymore. The Seventh Day Sabbath is Saturday. He changed it to Sunday in honor of the Sun God baal whom they worship yet today. All the world is worshiping baal today. The Seventh Day Sabbath was one of the first things that Constantine changed.

29 We have the proof of that for anyone who wants to write in and all of this is going live out to the world right now through computer, by the way. And the people all over the world are watching this live right now, anyone in the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That was another Prophecy of our Savior, High Priest and King that He would be doing in these Last Days because He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

30 Well, what you see here is the Savior speaking to His Disciples and telling them in **Luke 21:8**. **Then He said: Be on guard that you are not deceived!...** Here're twelve Disciples that He was talking to and telling them be on guard. And He'd already told them the way to keep from being deceived is believe all that the Prophets have spoken because **YAHWEH** fully describes His Work in every case and everything that's going to take place. And they could tell from what they were reading in the Holy Scriptures and they were taught the Scriptures by Yahshua and He told them these things before they took place so they would remember it when they took place.

31 Well, He says be on guard. Keep your guard up all the time or else you could be deceived. **...For many will come against My Name... Authority. ...saying that; "I am," and; The time has drawn near! But do not follow after them.**

32 **Verse 9, And when you will hear of wars and rebellions, do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but The End is not right away.**

33 And then in **verse 10, Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation...** Now, if you remember this, He's talking about the same thing that **Mattithyah** was speaking of, but He adds something here that **Mattithyah** didn't add.

34 **Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation...** That's what we're seeing now. **Revelation 6** puts it in order and tells that the Quartet is given to take peace from the earth at this time period. And of course, we'll get deeper into that. The Quartet

who represents the four horns of death on the altar of sacrifice that has killed billions and billions of people and animals. [crying] **...Nation will rise against nation... Verse 10. ...and kingdom against kingdom;**

35 **Verse 11, Great earthquakes..** He says. **...will be throughout place to place...** Which is increasing, so are sickness and disease. Then you will see famine, He says, notice that. **...with famines...** Famine is coming big time. I said a while back I thought we were ready here and then we found out we weren't ready. **YAHWEH** brought us a little bit of drought and we failed, failed miserably! [laughing] But we're preparing. Maybe we won't the next time. **YAHWEH** knows when we're ready.

36 **...with famines...** He says and then here're your disease epidemics. **...and pestilences...** That's what He was speaking of here that's so alarming to some people right now because they're seeing what this could actually do to mankind. It could wipe out the whole human race, as they call it.

37 **...pestilences...** He said, which are, **...disease epidemics...** And if you remember, Barbara Young said this is definitely a major epidemic, just this one thing.

38 Another article, I'm not gonna read it until tomorrow or the next day, but it's talking about the sewage and that they have found 245,000 diseases in the sewage. Now, these are STDs and variations of STDs in the sewage. Now, you might not know it, but some of the mulch or potting soils that you get are made from this sewage. So you may not be in the act of illegal lust and fornication or adultery or sodomy or bestiality, but if you handle it with your hands, brethren, sisters, if you use this stuff to plant your flowers, you're in danger of this entering the bloodstream. You're in danger by about 245,000 entering your bloodstream.

39 But He said these pestilences. **...and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** Fearful sights and great signs from heaven. Now, that word there **signs**, of course, it means something that **YAHWEH** or Yahshua, Who's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** will be showing us, something to be shown.

40 We've got to go to, for this now, we got to go back to **Genesis 49** and **YAHWEH** shows here in this chapter, very first Book of the Holy Scriptures, He shows Yahshua and, of course, you who are sitting here who have become servants of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. He calls you the remnant who are going to lead two billion people out of this

tribulation and then be servants to them until we get them trained fully. Don't forget that ten thousand hours of practice! [laughing] Somebody's gonna bring the facts on that, I believe, before the Feast is out.

41 But if you look at the very first verse in **Genesis 49**, it shows the Last Days, come here and I'll show you what is going to take place in the Last Days. And, of course, the Last Days are when **YAHWEH** said, "I will establish My House in the Last Days." That's **Isayah 2:2**. Then the Savior said in **Mattithyah 24**, He called it the last generation, the last generation. So we are the last generation that's going to be trained to take over the world, the whole world, along with Yahshua Who is already or rather Who already has that Authority and is training us to work with Him, to take over the whole world and teach them what you've been learning here for ten thousand hours or more. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 But He says on down here now in **Genesis 49**, he said the **Scepter**. Now he's talking about a Scepter of Righteousness as we see in **Hebrews**, a Scepter of Righteousness that Yahshua actually was perfect in. Yahshua was perfect, living without sin and, of course, He qualified for this Rulership of Righteousness.

43 **Genesis 49:11. The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver...** As we translated it, a Lawgiver. I need to straighten you out on that too because there're some misgivings about that. **...from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His...** That's what we're going to bring about. The obedience of the nations actually starts with the Quartet too because the Quartet is actually going to convert. They're actually going to repent. Now that is portions of the Quartet, because four-fifths of the population are going to be wiped out and you can see it building right now to do so.

44 This word **Lawgiver** we have here, **Lawgiver**, the root there is *to hack*, like you're hacking away at the misbelief, you know, only you don't use a chopping ax, a hatchet or a machete to hack with, so what do you use boys? Are you listening to me? What do you use? You use words, words, teaching, teaching.

45 Now, get this. It's very important you understand this word **Lawgiver**. And it doesn't really mean Lawgiver. We'll see that too but first--the first meaning of it is *to hack* or *to engrave*, like you're writing **YAHWEH**'s Laws in their mind and in their

---

**And when Yahshua inherited that Scepter, He lived a life of Righteousness and that made Him qualified to save your life, to die and pay the price of sin for you because the wages of sin is death. But He's the Righteous Example that we have of keeping the Laws. And if you don't follow His Examples, you're falling short. You've got to be like the Teacher. You've got to be like your Teacher. He laid a Perfect Foundation there through the Apostles.**

---

heart, remember, engraving them in their mind and in their heart. That's what the Laws do and then they change their mind and their heart. ...*portray*... Which they have prescribed or are prescribing.

46 The Lawgiver as we see, it won't depart from Yahdah. If you'll turn over to **Psalms**, we'll be going back to **Genesis**, but turn over to **Psalms 60** and let's see **verse 7. Gilead is Mine, and Menasheh is Mine! Ephraim is the helmet...** Speaking of those He chooses from. ...**strength, of My Head! Yahdah is My Lawgiver; Scepter!**... As you see here that's speaking of, of course, what Yahshua inherited by being perfectly Righteous because the Scepter that He was to inherit, it was never practiced by fully Righteous men. And when Yahshua inherited that Scepter, He lived a life of Righteousness and that made Him qualified to save your life, to die and pay the price of sin for you because the wages of sin is death. But He's the Righteous Example that we have of keeping the Laws. And if you don't follow His Examples, you're falling short. You've got to be like the Teacher. You've got to be like your Teacher. He laid a Perfect Foundation there through the Apostles.

47 If you go back to **Isayah** or on over to **Isayah 33** and remember Isayah writes a lot about the Two Witnesses and the Last Days' Work. But **Isayah 33**, in mind of the Lawgiver, Lawgiver, they're not Lawgivers, but a Law teacher, a teacher of **YAHWEH's** Laws, a portrayer or engraver of **YAHWEH's** Laws.

48 But **Isayah 33** and look at **verse 22**. He says, **For YAHWEH is our Judge, YAHWEH is our Lawgiver...** Now, this is a different word here, but it's a word that means He's the One Who gives you the Laws. Now, if you wanted to pass a Law or an Ordinance concerning a camp, concerning benefits of the camp, you would be a Lawgiver in that, but you could not give a law that would change the Laws that **YAHWEH** has already given us. Those are Laws that will stand fast forever. They will never be changed and we will always be able to depend on those Laws for our protection, our guide and so forth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

49 But ...**YAHWEH is our Lawgiver, YAHWEH is our Father; He will save us!**... **YAHWEH** will save us. Right there, the Name of Yahshua is actually shown there in the Hebrew but, of course, it's covered when you translate it to English.

50 If you'd turn over to **Yaaqob** right quickly in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, we see this written by the Apostle, which gives us a little more insight here and trying to correct also the Hebrews who were saying they had an immortal soul and that your body's made up of two parts. It has a body and then it has a soul living inside the body that leaves it and some of them even teach that that soul will leave the body and go live in an animal, you know, or something like that. And I guess that's the reason so many people are acting like monkeys or something today is they got it all screwed up some way! [laughing] Of course, all of that is deception. Be careful that nobody deceives you. Believe, as our children were singing this morning. Don't be deceived, only believe all that the Prophets have spoken!

51 Well here in **Yaaqob 4:12** now, He says, **There is One Lawgiver...** Not two. And Judah couldn't add to these Laws at all. These are the Laws called the Laws of Righteousness. Now, the Laws of Righteousness are what the Catholic church hates and they're attacking because they're led by Satan and Satan is attacking every form of Righteousness today. They attack the Sabbath. They changed it. They attacked the Authority of Yahshua, His Name, they changed His Name, took it out of the Holy Scriptures. They attacked **YAHWEH** Who stands for total Righteousness as the Apostle said. Let everyone who nameth the Name of **YAHWEH**, that is lives by using the Name of **YAHWEH**, let them also depart from evil. So they took that out of the Holy Scriptures too and put there lord instead. Lord refers to a dead rabbi.

52 **There is One Lawgiver Who is able to save and to destroy...** To add to that, the Savior said don't fear man who is only able to kill the body. What He said and what they translated the soul also or the spirit also means, of course, any future life, prevents any future life. He won't resurrect you and that Power is only given to those who obey **YAHWEH**.

53 Well, back to **Isayah 49** now. Maybe we won't have to turn back there. The Lawgiver in--Judah is My Lawgiver, He said. Well, he's the Law teacher. Now, this was true because Judah, until the time came that the One to possess it came--well, of course, here's where the commentators get all mixed up and they say this is a problem. It turns out to be a problem here. Well, it wasn't a problem. They stayed in office. They stayed in office. If you'll check me out, they stayed in office until Yahshua came and died, paid for the sins and inherited that right, the right--the Scepter of Righteousness, the Scepter of Righteousness and then Judah became no more. That's what finished it.

54 And **YAHWEH** took everything away from them and He said then, let them destroy the temple, of course, and stop keeping all the Laws, completely bringing forth iniquity, which is doing away with the Laws. Completely doing away with the Laws, that's what iniquity is and that's what the Vatican has done from the seven hills of Rome, Pharisees before they moved to Rome. They destroyed the temple. Titus then moved all of their artifacts from the temple to Rome. They still have those artifacts and they know I'm not lying about it. History knows it too and we have records of what actually took place. The history actually shows this. I don't know why no one reads history anymore. I guess they want to fool around with telephones, waste their time with telephones.

55 Well, we're in a modern society and telephones don't teach history. They don't teach Scripture, most of them don't. Some of them are sending messages now, "Remember the Scripture..." this is a neat trick if you got one of those text message things and you got time to waste. Practice it on sending a message saying, "Do you remember the Scripture," and give it to them. Well, this will put something to thinking in their minds and they can't get it out and they got to go look that Scripture up, see. So this is a neat way to get them to thinking maybe.

56 But this Lawgiver, My Lawgiver or better Yahdah will be the teacher, revealer, remember when they sat in Moses' seat they actually taught

**YAHWEH's** Laws. And Yahshua said when they sit in Moses' seat, do what they tell you to do but don't practice what they practice because they teach, they teach the Laws of **YAHWEH** but they do them not, He said. Well they are teacher, Judah, Yahdah was the teacher of **YAHWEH's** Laws, had control of the temple. They became Pharisees, of course, but they still taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

57 *...revealer... That word means revealer. ...portrayer, describing in words, teacher of My Law, Lawgiver...* Well, that covers that little bit of knowledge that you've got to have. You've got to have that little bit of knowledge to understand the rest of it. And my time is up but I want to cover one more thing here.

58 Back to **Genesis 49:10** now, this is the *King James Version. The scepter... The Scepter. ...shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come...* Now, this is the *King James Version*.

59 *The Book of YAHWEH* says, and we left something out. I think sometimes we made a mistake there because you can't get that translation that's coming from here into what we put in **verse 10. Genesis 49:10. The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His.**

60 But here in the *King James Version*, we have a word called *Shiloh come...* Shiloh come. *...and unto him shall the gathering of the people be...* Well, in this word **Shiloh**, (well, you don't have an *Amplified Bible* with you, do you?) But I have one! I'll read it to you. [laughing]

61 Shiloh, of course means *the Messiah, the Peaceful One...* And the *Amplified Bible* caught this in the Hebrew word. We caught it, I think, before the *Amplified Bible* was written, but we knew this, but we translated it the other way because it also means here the tribute, to Whom tribute belongs. But that doesn't describe what I want to bring you about this word or two words here **Shiloh** and **come**.

62 Shiloh is, of course, the Peaceful One or the One Who is Messiah, the One Sent, to Whom it belongs, and to Him shall be the obedience of the nations. This too is a Prophecy of you, brethren, right here in this. But you don't get it in this part right here in this particular part, the way we've got it translated and the way the *King James Version* has it.

63 If you'll turn over to **Psalms** quickly, and this will be my last Scripture for this morning, but **Psalms 60** and notice (let me get the verse here) notice

verse 7 here again. **Psalm 60:7. Gilead is Mine, and Menasheh is Mine! Ephraim is the helmet; strength, of My Head! Yahdah is My Lawgiver; Scepter!...** Or Scepter as you could translate that but it's so hard to get this that the commentators gave up. The translators gave up and they just put *Shiloh come*. But we'll get to the bottom of it! That's what I'm here for! Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

64 Listen, don't miss any services. Don't miss any services. If you possibly can, just make every one of these services. It's very important because we've got so much stuff lined up for you in these eight days. Your head's gonna be bulging out like this before this Feast is over! And if you think about it, you may not even get to go home, you know! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 We're actually thinking now that we could manage it if the nuclear wars start and you don't get to go back to that place again you've left a message there that somebody has disappeared that used to keep the Sabbath here and it'll get people to thinking

whether you're there or not.

66 But we're thinking, we're actually thinking now that we see how we can do this and we can possibly feed two billion people here in Texas before this thing is over. It's gonna take some work, of course, labor and the laborers are few, but the more He brings into this, the more help we will have to do the big job that we see we've got to do. Number one is food and teaching. That's what the Garden of Eden was, you remember. Well, actual fact, that's what Shiloh is too but that's bringing it all to perfection in you and that is Yahshua Who lived it and taught it and now we'll understand what that Prophecy was here in just a few days if you'll miss any services.

67 I'm not gonna repeat it! I'm not gonna record it! So if you're not here, you're not gonna get it! No, I'm just joking with you, but be here! [laughing] I love you! May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**But we're thinking, we're actually thinking now that we see how we can do this and we can possibly feed two billion people here in Texas before this thing is over. It's gonna take some work, of course, labor and the laborers are few, but the more He brings into this, the more help we will have to do the big job that we see we've got to do. Number one is food and teaching. That's what the Garden of Eden was, you remember. Well, actual fact, that's what Shiloh is too but that's bringing it all to perfection in you and that is Yahshua Who lived it and taught it.**

---

---

# Chapter Fourteen

## The Signs Of Our Times #2— Yahshua's Last Days' Work Began When He Ascended To Heaven And Took The Position Of High Priest Over The House Of YAHWEH 10/15/11 Feast of Tabernacles

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Okay. Could everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on, a little louder! There you go! You may be seated. I saw a group of women yesterday on film that was laying palm branches in the road and they were making more racket than all of you guys made here today. Keep that in mind for tomorrow morning! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 To the newcomers, I know that a lot of the times you've been to churches and everything and it's, you know, House of **YAHWEH** is not like any other 'religion' on the face of the earth. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The religions, they worship the Gods and, of course, they practice the things of God worship. They don't praise **YAHWEH**. They, in fact, the Catholic church tells them, "be real quiet when you come in and don't make any racket. You don't want to awake the demons." We don't allow the demons here, you know, to begin with! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Neither do we fear them. Even when we went to the Catholic church we didn't fear them. We went there for other reasons though, not to worship.

3 But this is a learning process that you will not find anywhere on the face of the earth except in The House of **YAHWEH**. And brethren, you have the unique opportunity right now and this is the last generation that this will be offered, of becoming a member of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** forever and that's working immediately with **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. And the learning, this learning that you receive here, that you're receiving right now, saved for you for this last part, just before Yahshua comes and we're already seeing signs of His coming at this time.

4 There's one that I want to tell you about. Well I can't see it from here, but I bet you can. Can anyone see the donkey? Oh, it's back there somewhere. Okay. It's hidden from me, but anyway, that's one of the signs that I intend to explain before the Feast, it probably won't be with you today, but before the Feast. But these things have never been understood and scholars have, as the commentators say, they've struggled for years in trying to understand these Prophecies and who this person is and who that person is and when they're



going to appear on the scene and what's their job. Some of them say these Prophecies are problematic and they name several Prophecies that have been problematic that no one can agree upon.

5 The coming of the Savior, many, in fact, all twelve tribes knew of what was prophesied in **Genesis 49**. And, of course, they split off--they never really were a part of The House of **YAHWEH** when they came out of Israyl and then when they finally made their public testimony to Samuyl in **I Samuyl 8**, when they made it public what they really believed, then at that time they already had congregations throughout Israyl worshiping Gods and Lords and, of course, keeping Christmas, Halloween, Easter. These things were already being practiced, which tells you that they had already invented a false savior that was actually, wasn't even told about until, you know, the Last Days until **Genesis 49**. So they knew this Prophecy and they knew it probably before Yaaqob ever told it to the twelve sons there. Probably told by Abel and written in Abel because that was where everyone was going to for their answers. But when they split off from **YAHWEH**, they had already invented false saviors. And He said, Yahshua said all of these saviors that came before Me, you know, they were false and they're classified as thieves and robbers.

6 But they had these congregations everywhere in Israyl, but still there were those who knew they weren't the right ones because they weren't fulfilling the Prophecies. Only Yahshua Messiah fulfilled those Prophecies.

7 Well, the 'prophets' today, they don't understand this either. The commentators readily admit they don't understand it and that the scholars have struggled over these Scriptures for years and this is the first time, the first time in the history of mankind now that these things are being explained fully and the first time anyone could ever understand it is now in these Last Days and that's a fact, a Scriptural fact.

8 But we have the opportunity right now to be a remnant of that Kingdom and there won't be any other. When the doors are closed, that's it for the immediate Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, the Family of **YAHWEH**. That doesn't mean they won't be given Eternal Life and be used throughout all eternity in **YAHWEH**'s Work in different places, that you will be using them as servants, but you will be the only ones in and out; the last ones to be chosen for that Kingdom and we will be first, as Yahshua said. The last will be first into it and first with the jobs too,

---

**But this is the last generation and Yahshua said it won't pass away until all these things are fulfilled including the Revelation, the Revelation of Yahshua. Ah boy, that's a great one there. The Revelation that YAHWEH gave to Yahshua, our High Priest, Who He's now showing His People in these Last Days about His coming, along with the signs from heaven.**

---

the highest jobs, ranking right next to **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. That is promised and I've explained it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Get the sermons. You won't find that information, but it's plainly shown in Scriptures and shows where our position is with **YAHWEH** and Yahshua.

9 The Disciples asked for it and Yahshua shunned the question, but He knew. Yahshua knew. He knew the Prophecies in **Genesis 49** and that's where it first started. I haven't fully explained **Genesis 49**, as you might can tell. I condensed it, skipped over and highlighted it for you and brought a lot of things about that Prophecy. But there're a lot of things I didn't bring out that I do intend to bring some today and throughout the Feast, but I rather doubt if I could cover that subject in ten years if that were the case. If I had to cover it in detail, I rather doubt that I would have time at the rate we're going now to cover it in the next ten years but enough that you'll be able to understand it.

10 But this is the last generation and Yahshua said it won't pass away until all these things are fulfilled including the Revelation, the Revelation of Yahshua. Ah boy, that's a great one there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The Revelation that **YAHWEH** gave to Yahshua, our High Priest, Who He's now showing His People in these Last Days about His coming, along with the signs from heaven. They got the banner wrong. [laughing] That shows how easy it is to screw up, doesn't it men? [laughing] But "Signs in heaven," I think is what the banner said. It should have said "Signs from heaven." A great deal of difference. But we're gonna

cross that word out and correct it like I do my *Book of YAHWEH*. We're gonna mark it and correct it so no one will get it taken home with them in their memory like that.

11 Now, you need to remember, speaking about remember, **YAHWEH** said and you probably didn't know this, but He said mark it. Mark it. Well, that's what all Okies do that want to learn. When, years ago, I remember when I was attending what I thought was the feast and I knew that they had to be kept and I was trying to find, like everyone else, the Two Witnesses and I attended these feasts the first time in 1957. Most of you weren't even born at that time, but I was hunting and reading and practicing and getting ready for the Work right now, which I didn't realize then that that was what it was all about, but **YAHWEH** was getting me ready. He started the day I was born getting me ready. In fact, before I was born, the Scriptures were being read to me in my mother's womb. That's also revealed in the Holy Scriptures. So you can see He's worked with me in training me for you to teach you these hidden things that the scholars have admitted they can't understand and, of course, **YAHWEH** has already told them they couldn't and He's told them why but they don't even understand that. No wicked shall understand.

12 So unless a person believes--the Work of **YAHWEH**, remember is to believe into the One Sent. That's what your High Priest tells you. That's the Work of **YAHWEH**. And then the wicked won't believe that. The wicked are full of doubts. Their minds are full of doubts. That's a portion of wickedness in a person's mind. Those doubts, of course, come from the great deceiver, the great accuser of the brethren, that's revealed in **Revelation**. The accuser of our brethren is cast down. That is, she has been found guilty and incapable of bringing the world to peace. She is cast down, thumbs down, that's where that word comes from. And she is incapable of bringing peace--even to her congregations. Her congregations are ones that are fighting all over the world, getting ready to go into nuclear war.

13 While The House of **YAHWEH** is practicing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, now get this because that's what Shiloh means as we'll see today. These are some of the things that I didn't cover. Shiloh was to bring forth the Man of Peace, the One Who would teach the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, be a Perfect Example of **YAHWEH** for us. Now that's

Shiloh. It comes from the word, if you might have caught that, shalom, which means peace and, of course, that's part of the meaning of Shiloh. Some pronounce it "shee-low", some of them pronounce "tethering", "tathering." They get all screwed up trying to figure out whether I or whether it's being pronounced right and they forget what the real message is. Don't let that occur to you. Some pronounce it "potato", some of them pronounce it "potata" but that doesn't make any difference. What makes the difference is you understand the message, not the pronouncing. And if you know anything about English, you know that I pronounce that wrong also. The word is "pronounce," not pronounce but no one pronounces it "pronounce"! [laughing] And probably they'd think you're a nut if you pronounce it "pronounce." So, that's how words get changed. But get you an Okie dictionary! [laughing] You know, they do make them. They do make Okie dictionaries.

14 You saw what the world is coming to. *Montreal religious school to pay record \$18 M to sex abuse victims...* Now, *U.S. Catholic bishop charged in alleged porn cover-up...* This was one of their highest, by the way, next to the pope. *Americans Move Dramatically Toward Acceptance of Homosexuality...* Well, homosexuality--before they were Catholics, they were called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. They practiced sodomy. Before they were Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, they were called priests and prophets of Jerusalem and Israyl. They weren't of **YAHWEH**--now, that distinguishes them from the Priests and Prophets of **YAHWEH**. Priests and prophets of Jerusalem and Israyl, they did not worship **YAHWEH**. They don't today. But it was this group of men that Y Jeremyah said were sodomites and Jerusalem and Israyl had become like Sodom and Gomorrah to **YAHWEH**. So if you'd just put the two and two together here, you can see that **YAHWEH** is telling you these people have always practiced this and they're trying to get all America to accept it.

15 Don't ask, don't tell is not don't tell anymore. Tell it! Tell it, reveal it, talk about it, see how many young people you can coax into it. That's the message that's going out from the Catholic church. Whatever is accepted between two adults? Well, they're gonna change that or they are changing it now to children. Whatever the children want to accept, they will accept and praise it.

16 We were in **Isayah 49**, but I want you to turn to **Luke** first and get this in your mind here,

Yahshua's statement because Luke gives something that the other three Apostles didn't give. In **Luke 21**, what I was going to say earlier about marking, marking, you know, it would be a great thing, I've done this all my life and it's to mark your *Book of YAHWEH*. Make notes. That's what **YAHWEH** tells you to do. I'll probably read that this morning, but anyway, He tells you to do this. And this way you can find it.

17 I, before *The Book of YAHWEH* was printed, I had for years made my own chain reference, which, you know, you couldn't find such a thing when I was born. They were just coming out with bible helps. *Cruden's Concordance*, I think was the first one on the scene and *Smith's Bible Dictionary*. I praised those two books when I found them and then I found the *Hertel Blue Ribbon Bible* that had those two books in it and I loved it so much I started selling it. [laughing] Sold it for years, myself and Jacob, my brother. Sold it for years because it had these great bible helps and it really advanced the studies of the Holy Scriptures and you could go back and find Scriptures.

18 But before that, I made my own chain reference and I'd start with one single Scripture, but I'd put a Scripture, the next Scripture I wanted to go to, I'd write it beside that one. And I would underline certain points in each Scripture so that I would want to place emphasis on those, either on a word or a line, a phrase or something and that's what the Scripture tells you to do. And if you'd start doing that, it'll help you in your studies, but it'll also help you when a preacher comes around you, which this will probably increase in the next few months because they're really building up pressure to start pushing to get rid of everything except the Catholics.

19 If you notice, there's no other, there's no other religion, if you'd just notice this, there's no other religion in the United Nations, no other religion allowed in the United Nations except the Catholics. And any nation who might want to be a member, there's a Catholic priest there, standing there saying, "I don't think this should be considered because of what they teach, the religion they teach." Well, of course, anyway, keep that in mind.

20 Go back to **Luke 21** and look at **verse 11**. Well back in **verse 8**, **Luke 21:8**. **Then He said...** Yahshua said to them. **...Be on guard that you are not deceived!...** Remember, He's speaking to His Disciples right here, but He's also speaking to us today because He said in **Mattithyah** that in the Last Days there would be signs and wonders, fake, fake signs and wonders, false signs and wonders that would deceive, if at all possible, they'd deceive the

very elect. So it means they're striving to deceive the very Elect. Not by chance, He's not placing that by chance, but if possible, they're going to do this. They're striving to do this very thing.

21 He says, **...For many will come against My...** Authority, against My Authority. Now, this is somebody coming in the House against the Authority of Yahshua.

22 Look at **verse 9**, He said, **And when you will hear of wars and rebellions...** Or the teaching of rebellion like homosexuality. It's being accepted. It's not being accepted by **YAHWEH's** People, that's for sure. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But it is, it is by the world. This is just one of the many sins. The Catholic church passes its own laws. Remember Daniyl said he was amazed at the amount of laws that this beastly system was passing. The little horn, which means the worthless horn, that's referring to the pope; worthless concerning salvation, absolutely worthless. But all of her followers are worthless too. They're little horns that follow her and, of course, they're worthless concerning Salvation or even economy. Right. Their economy is caving in on them and they know it.

23 The job market right now, if you noticed the news that the Great Kohan Tsephanyah brought out, the videos he played, these are coming straight from the news media broadcasting and, of course, about, I'd say ninety percent of the wealth is owned by about ten percent of the people today, maybe fourteen percent and the other large percentage of the people are saying, "We want some of that wealth." And they're determined not to let any of it go. The Catholic church is hoarding wealth that they could never use up, even if they didn't make another dime. They have paintings that we saw when we visited that horrible place that would bring more than \$18 million dollars. That's a drop in the bucket, drop in the ocean actually compared to their wealth that they own all over the world. And, of course, they're the leaders of the nations or leaders of the kings of the earth. They're the leaders of the United Nations. If you can get that in your mind, they are the leaders, the Vatican, the city that sits on seven hills, **Revelation 17**.

24 Well, He said, you're gonna hear now of wars and, of course, rebellions. **...do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but The End is not right away.**

25 Then **verse 10**, **Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...** We see that at this time, big time.

26 **Verse 11**, **Great earthquakes...** We see that. We see famine starting. It was just announced last

week and on the farm report the price of beef has escalated. If you didn't know that, if you didn't notice that in the grocery store, you will the next time you're there if you're going there for that purpose. Even if you're not, you might take a look. They said the price of beef has escalated and this is a very small portion to what you can expect now for the coming years, they said, the coming years. And they named several things other than beef that are going up like corn and rice and soybean.

27 They didn't name pinto beans. I can tell you as a witness, and I did witness it as a child, you can live on pinto beans and corn bread. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if we could get some classes started here on home economics and conservation. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Any teachers of it here? Anyone? Hold up your hand if you're a classified teacher of home economics. Anyone? None over here either? Man! Well we need a teacher. You know they've taken that out of the schools. They said here, you know, you're wanting the people to spend and you're teaching them in the schools this class that teaches them to conserve. Are you a bunch of idiots or something? Cut that out. Haven't you ever studied about the school of higher learning that promotes buying?

28 Anyway, you may have to start conserving and I'm kindly in honor of doing it now and teaching the children and teaching yourselves how to shut the light switch off. You know, that's a big one there. Almost nobody ever learns that one. How to turn the water off once you turn it on. [laughing] You know, we have become a nation of overeaters and overwasters and, of course, it's breaking America. But on the one hand they're saying, "Go ahead and be wasteful," on the other hand they're saying, "We can't afford to be wasteful any longer." But they're afraid to tell you that because you may stop spending. They don't know which way to hop here. They're afraid they're gonna jump out of the frying pan and into the fire, which they did years ago already.

29 But you're going to suffer famine, He says. And now we can see it. As Yahshua said, "When you see these things." Well, we're seeing it right now and on the future's market, if you pay any attention to the future's market, what they're buying right now on the future's market, they're paying almost double what they paid last year and they paid double last year what they did the year before. Now, they've got to raise their prices in order to get their money back. But they got a reason for this. There's a shortage now, a big shortage on foods and on the animals that people eat, like beef. There's a big shortage and if,

even if they wanted to go into the market big time, now they've screwed up the atmosphere to where there's a huge drought taking place and spreading. So this is going to make it even worse. There's no way out. They have screwed their world up and they don't have sense enough to know how to turn it around yet.

30 We're the only ones on the face of the earth who have the answers to their problem. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Two billion people it's shown, it's shown in the Scriptures, two billion people, somewhere around that number, plus or including the Quartet will finally turn. They will finally turn to The House of **YAHWEH**. Now, many, many of these were pushing the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* secretly. They're still pushing it secretly. But they started out pushing it big time because they said this is what we need. This is the only thing that will work.

31 Now, this was coming or being done even as high as Washington and they were pushing it big time and like Herbert W. Armstrong when he came out and said, "Hey, the Name is **YAHWEH**. We need to start using that Name," his tithes dropped off by fifty percent. Well, this is what's taking place now when a politician starts using this and trying to push it, his popularity drops quickly so he drops the ball. He won't carry it anymore. We're the only ones on the face of the earth who have guts enough right now to carry this ball to the end. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well, we have the famine, that's being seen now and they can carry that ball. We have the pestilence and the doctors say this is really a scary thing. As I just read you the last broadcast that this is a scary thing, very scary, that mankind could come to his end with sugar diabetes alone. It could kill every person on the face of the earth and they're finally now realizing this.

33 Back in the fifties when I worked at the State Board of Health Laboratories as a young man I thought, we thought we had gonorrhoea and syphilis cured. We didn't. We were a bunch of fools. The whole laboratory was full of fools. We knew that syphilis would hide. Even if you used nothing, you could use baking powder or whatever and it would disappear and you'd think it was gone. Yeah, gone to the nearest organ it wanted to set up home in. And then fifteen to twenty, fifty years later, the person goes blind, their heart would stop, their lungs would stop. Well now, they see that gonorrhoea and syphilis and all these things, even including tuberculosis, they have nothing to fight it with and it's coming back stronger than ever now. So they know these

things and they're broadcasting it and we can see it. We've read you articles about it.

34 And then He says, **Luke 21:9. ...and there will be fearful sights... And this next one is for us. ...and great signs from heaven...** Great signs from heaven.

35 Now, with that we've got to go back to **Genesis 49** because Yahshua was speaking of the Last Days and these signs from heaven, of course. You've got to know what to look for and then He can show you. It wouldn't have meant nothing, this donkey that you see the banner of, that y'all can see the banner of and I can't, this would have meant nothing if we hadn't known of these Scriptures.

36 But in **Genesis 49**, the very first verse, he said, the last two words, **...Last Days...** This is a Prophecy that Yaaqob, the Great Prophet of **YAHWEH**, gave his sons but it was written for us today to show us what would take place in the Last Days.

37 Well they come to **verse 10** here and the Scepter, this is a Scepter of Righteousness that would be accepted and they don't even understand that. They think, well, you know, He's gonna be the giver of a new law and do away with all of His Father's Laws and this is what they teach. The stupidity that they come up with because they won't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. They want to be deceived. They don't want to believe. That's another song, isn't it! [laughing] They don't want to believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

38 Well, the Scepter was a Scepter of Righteousness and it was never totally accepted until One came and proved that He had rightful ownership. Now, put that way, it has a little bit different meaning, right? It wasn't accepted. Total Righteousness was never accepted until that One came and lived it. And of course, everyone knows this is more or less an epitaph of Yahshua and they say Jesus. Of course, they took out the Savior's Name so no one will know who it's talking about.

39 But He says in **verse 10, The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver...** Which it didn't, but it certainly has at this time. The Prophet says, "I'm going to take everything away from you, you hypocrites. You turned away from My Laws and I'm going to take everything from you. We'll get to that, hopefully before the Feast is out.

40 **...from between his feet...** That has to do with the coming before the feet of the teacher and learning **YAHWEH's** Way. **...from between his feet, until...** Until now and if you remember the

last two words of **verse 1**, you'll know what that **until** means.

41 See, the world stopped when Yahshua was born and they said, "Oh this is it. Christmas, that will bring us salvation. December 25th!" Well, where did that date come from? From a God they brought out of Egypt with them, the Sun God baal, December 25th is his birthday. See, they had these saviors going long before this was given right here. It was taught in Egypt. Well, where did they get a Savior was coming? They got it from the Scriptures that Abel wrote that was passed on mouth to mouth.

42 Now, if you can get this scenario in your mind. When they came or were brought to Egypt, they were more or less housed in the wilderness that surrounded the place where Yahshua was brought up, yes, that's where they were housed. That's where they stayed for forty years, called a wilderness. Very sparse. It wasn't worth anything. It was like Abilene and, of course, Abilene, there was no reason to build a city here in Abilene other than the fact The House of **YAHWEH** was prophesied to be here in the Last Days, no other reason. They admit that. They can't find a reason. They couldn't find a reason to put a city where Galilee was, called Shiloh. Well, there wasn't necessarily a city there, but there was a House of **YAHWEH** there, a House of Peace and that's where you get this word Shiloh. Okay.

43 But here now, He says, until the Last Days. It didn't end. This wasn't the ending of it. This wasn't the end of this Prophecy when Yahshua came, when He was born. He had to prove that He qualified for a job that couldn't be done until the last two words of **verse 1**, see that? Until the Last Days, Yahshua couldn't do His job when He was born. The birthday had nothing to do with it. That's what they worship or they claim to worship. They didn't know that a false prophet had given December 25th as the Savior's birth. Now, that savior to them was a rabbi that died long before this in Egypt, one of the conquerors that conquered with a sword.

44 The word **lord**, if you don't know it, it comes from the word **rabbi**. That's where you get the word lord. And when a rabbi was famous and he died, they would make a God out of him. They'd deify him and start worshiping him. And, of course, the practice is still the same today. That's what Halloween is all about. When a pope dies today, do they make him a saint that we can pray to or not? "Oh yeah, come on, let's get to making him a saint. Hurry, hurry, hurry." And they keep postponing it and postponing it. You don't make a saint out of a dead person. You've got to train a live person to make a Saint! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Well, that's what the teachings that Yahshua brought forth are all about, training live people to be like Him. He is our High Priest and King but He is also our Teacher, our Example. He's an Example of **YAHWEH** Himself, the spitting Image, the Perfect Likeness of **YAHWEH** Himself. That's the reason He works on the Sabbath Day, serving others, on the Feast Days the same.

46 Well here now, **...until He comes to Whom tribute...** Tribute? Well, they think that He deserved to get the tithes and the offerings. Well, it seems like everything they say, every teaching they have is screwed up. No, it wasn't--it had nothing to do with money.

47 The tribute. This word **tribute** here means *something given or contributed voluntarily as due or deserved; a gift of service...* Or a gift of service as you're told to do here each Sabbath, as **YAHWEH** does, blessing **YAHWEH's** People. "What do you want me to do today?" Today's the Sabbath Day. I want you to serve people. Whatever, even if you're in a wheelchair, we'll find a job for you. We've got service for you where you can fulfill this.

48 Okay. *...a gift of service showing respect...* That's what Yahshua did, remember? He wrapped a towel around Himself and started washing feet. What if I told you that this man, he needs his feet washed before he comes into the Sanctuary? "I ain't gonna wash his feet." [laughing] Well, you wouldn't be like Yahshua. Yahshua would have washed his feet and did.

49 *...showing respect...* Respect? People have actually, actually gotten angry because I show respect and praise to **YAHWEH's** People. Brethren, I'm showing it to **YAHWEH** when I show it to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] "If you do this to the least of these, my brethren, you did it to Me." These were Yahshua's Words.

50 *...gratitude...* Showing gratitude. *...or affection...* Which He did, big time. *...something as material evidence or a formal attestation that indicates the worth, value or effectiveness of one in question.*

51 Yahshua proved He was Righteousness. That's where the tribute belongs, to Him Who proved His Righteousness. That's the tribute. It's not money. It's not taxes. They make out like, you know, that it is. That's one, paying taxes and the one receiving the taxes, he deserves the tribute. Not at all. This is speaking of Righteousness, Righteous behavior, servitude, as Yahshua taught perfectly and He performed it perfectly.

52 Until the One, **...He comes to Whom tribute...** Actually. **...belongs...** The Scepter of

---

**Yahshua proved He was Righteousness. That's where the tribute belongs, to Him Who proved His Righteousness.**

---

Righteousness. This Scepter, it's not a rod to beat people with. It's the ability to teach people the Character of **YAHWEH**, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. That's taking place now, the training. And those who learn this job, then tribute will belong to you as well because you'll be chosen by **YAHWEH** and this is the last, last calling for this position. You'll be chosen as part of this remnant, to be a part of this Great Kingdom that will teach and all the universe will know that tribute belonged, that tribute belongs to you. Got that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 Now, notice what comes next here. **...and the obedience of the nations is His...** Do you see the United Nations following Yahshua today? No, they're following that city that sits on seven hills. Now, they should be following Yahshua, but they're not. But this Prophecy here is not just about Yahshua. It's about some donkeys. [laughing] Some donkeys that carry the load willingly, that willingly do the Work. It's got to be willing. It's got to be volunteered. This tribute has got to be volunteered, as I just read you, voluntarily done, as Yahshua

---

**The Scepter of Righteousness. This Scepter, it's not a rod to beat people with. It's the ability to teach people the Character of YAHWEH, the Laws of YAHWEH, the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program. That's taking place now, the training. And those who learn this job, then tribute will belong to you as well because you'll be chosen by YAHWEH and this is the last, last calling for this position. You'll be chosen as part of this remnant, to be a part of this Great Kingdom that will teach and all the universe will know that tribute belonged, that tribute belongs to you.**

---

wrapped Himself with a towel and began to wash the Disciples feet voluntarily.

54 Well here now, He also included here, **...obedience of the nations is His...** Well, how does He bring that about now? Is everybody listening? You got it now? How does He bring this about now? Listen to me! [pounds on podium] Give me your attention now! Read that again, the last part of **verse 10**. Now, the One Whom tribute belongs to also is going to receive obedience of the nations, obedience of the nations. That is what is left. This is speaking of the Last Days, remember. So what is left of the nations are going to be obedient to **YAHWEH**.

55 If you remember **Revelation 7**, a huge number that no one could number that came out of tribulation and what were they doing? They were keeping the Feasts at Shiloh. [laughing] Well, where is Shiloh? The House of **YAHWEH**, of course. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 Now, **verse 11, Tethering...** Or “tathering” next here, tethering or “tathering” or “twithling”, whatever you want to call it! [laughing] But it means *binding*, binding. And that word unity means the same thing. Unity, you’re bonded. Can two walk together unless they be agreed? Well, you won’t walk with **YAHWEH** long unless you’re agreed as **Amosyah** showed in **chapter 3** when He also showed in the same chapter that there is no work unless it was prophesied by the Prophets and that’s the reason the Savior said you’re a fool if you don’t believe all that the Prophets have spoken. That’s **Luke 24:25**. But here He shows the obedience of the nations and how does this come about and when, in the Last Days, of course, the obedience of the nations.

57 So Yahshua qualified to be or to receive the Scepter of Righteousness to where He could actually be accepted by the universe, by all the universe. They know that He qualified. They know He’s perfectly capable and will always live by and teach and judge and judge by the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, the ones who are chosen to go with Him here, this remnant is you, if you qualify. If you qualify for this Scepter of Righteousness, then you will be accepted too by the universe, the total universe and **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy 30**, remember, “I call heaven and earth to witness what I’m doing to this crowd of people here, heaven and earth.

58 So Yahshua was the First One to qualify. They cast doubt on that qualification by saying, “Well we really don’t know whether this man came and died or not, you know. I know it’s in the bible but there’re no other records.” They’re lying like dogs, you know.

What that man did changed the entire world at that date. Look at it for yourself. It started in b.c. and notice what changed on His death. Brethren, the entire world changed on that date and they say they have nothing?

59 If they will just read their Scriptures and notice what was to take place and what took place that was prophesied later when the Pharisees moved all their stuff to Rome. Now, that’s a matter of history. Look up the word Titus if you don’t believe what I’m saying. He took all the artifacts out of the temple, moved them to Rome. They burnt the temple. That’s where Yahdah no longer was the Lawgiver. Why is Yahdah not a Lawgiver today? She was up until that time. She disappeared. Everything was taken from her. They took the religion to Rome, to the seven hills of Rome where they reign today over the kings of the earth with the armies standing on her part.

60 Well, the way Yahshua brings the obedience to Him is, remember the word I told you it meant; hacking, hacking. Well, we’re hacking away at this mountain, this big mountain in front of us. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

61 **Genesis 49:11. Tethering his donkey to the Vine...** This is the way it’s done. The obedience of the nations is brought about by you, hacking away with words, with teaching. That’s what we’re doing. I don’t know of the millions of people, brethren, that we have reached in the last few months. I know we passed 100 million a long time ago, that we have contact of and since the Feast of Passover the millions of people we have reached. And this Message is being preached by them, you know, in bits and pieces, like it was with the Samaritan woman that Yahshua started the Work with, that Samaritan woman, and she started telling, “Hey, the Savior is here. I’ve talked to Him. He told me all these things.”

62 Well, it’s spreading and although Hitler and Mussolini tried to kill all these people and tried to prevent this Last Days’ Work and they tried to wipe out all of what they call the American Indians, we’re still here! We’re still here! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** brought His Witness through, started The House of **YAHWEH** in a town that never should have been built in the first place. In fact, it was dying when I came here, 1967, if you check the records, there was not just a few empty houses, there were rows and rows and rows of empty houses. I bought a house that said \$250 down. This was the fee. And I talked to the realtor a little bit and she said, “If you’re wondering

about the \$250, I'll pay it for you." I said okay. [laughing]

63 So I started buying one after another. And YAHWEH started renting them for me and before long, we had enough money to build this building and buy this land you're on right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I brought prosperity with me when I came to Abilene. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And Abilene has prospered ever since. But now its wealth, since they weren't thankful, it's going to be taken away from them and is being taken away from them.

64 Well back to this now. ...tethering his donkey... Is the way that the obedience of the nations is going to come about. The Work of Yahshua, it didn't end with His death. It began. It actually began when He ascended to the Right Hand of YAHWEH and took the position as High Priest over The House of YAHWEH. What House of YAHWEH? It's gone. It was destroyed. But in the Last Days, I will establish My House. Last Days, the very last two words in **Genesis 49:1**. In the Last Days, I will establish My House. It will bring obedience to the nations, the gentiles, YAHWEH said, the heathen will trust in His Words.

65 Brethren, you couldn't, you would be flabbergasted if you could see all the people out there and the letters that we get daily now, weekly, saying to us, you know, "This is what we've been hunting. We knew this was coming. We read our Scriptures." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

66 Well, it's taking place all over the world. At the same time, the beastly system is falling. It's dwindling away and they don't like it. And Daniyl said this character is going to make one big last rush to try to stop this from taking place, but he says another king is going to come and I could name that king but I won't right now, but some of you know.

---

**Now, He's binding, not by rope. There's no rope on this donkey's colt. There's no rope on me. It's all voluntary. And I praise YAHWEH for choosing each and every one of you. You have the opportunity, brethren, to become a part of this Work forever that sits at the Left Side of YAHWEH.**

---

That king is going to come against them and he's going to tuck tail and run. You ever see a dog tuck his tail? Well that saying came from Oklahoma, tuck tail and run. [laughing]

67 Okay. ...tethering his donkey to the vine... Is how this comes about. ...tethering his donkey to the vine... "I am the Vine, you are the Branches," Yahshua said. That set the stage of Who is the Vine. ...tethering his donkey to the vine... Now, we find the donkeys here, there were twelve Isayah shows. He shows, yes, he shows the Disciples. Isayah was prophesied to write about Yahshua's Disciples. We'll get to that a little later in the sermon.

68 But notice it's a donkey's colt here that's coming up somewhere that YAHWEH said, "I knew you Yisrayl when you were born. I loved you when you were born." He actually says that. He says, "I named you from your mother's womb." He says that of the Last Witness. All of these things are in Prophecy. There's no way you could doubt who the Last Witness, who the Last Days' Seventh Malak is of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

69 Well, He tethered or "tittered" [laughing] tethered His donkeys to Himself and then they became the Foundation, the last Foundation, the last part of the Foundation. The Prophets were the first part of the Foundation. The Apostles were the last part of the Foundation, with Yahshua now as the Chief Corner Stone Who sits at the Right Hand of YAHWEH. You got that picture now? Okay. Now, He takes over the Work of YAHWEH and now the last thing He does, He tethers His donkeys' colt to the Choicest Branch, the Branch. Well, who is the Branch? Scholars have struggled for thousands of years to find out who this man was. He's named by YAHWEH. He's carrying the Last Days' Work, the Last Days' Work. He's here working today. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

70 And the commentators, they say, "These are problematic Scriptures." Another one is in **Yechetzqyah 21**. You really need to read that whole chapter before I speak again. **Yechetzqyah 21**, the whole chapter, and then that way I won't have to cover everything in that chapter to get to this last bit of information that I want to bring you this Feast.

71 Now, He's binding, not by rope. There's no rope on this donkey's colt. There's no rope on me. It's all voluntary. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And I praise YAHWEH for choosing each and every one of you. You have the opportunity, brethren, to become a part of this Work forever that sits at the Left Side of YAHWEH. If you don't know that Scripture, I'll bring it. I hope to bring it as part of

this but if I don't get to it, it's in the other sermons. The Prophecy actually shows this and Yahshua knew it and He's now sitting as High Priest over this Work and bringing about two billion people are being worked with right now on earth who are actually going to come out of Great Tribulation.

They're gonna have these things [palm branches] in their hands. They're gonna be rejoicing at the Feast of YAHWEH at Shiloh.

72 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]



**Yahshua knew it and He's now sitting as High Priest over this Work and bringing about two billion people are being worked with right now on earth who are actually going to come out of Great Tribulation. They're gonna have these things [palm branches] in their hands. They're gonna be rejoicing at the Feast of YAHWEH at Shiloh.**

---

---

# Chapter Fifteen

## The Signs Of Our Times #3— Yahshua's Work That Is Set Before Him In Genesis 49 Is Being Done By The Donkeys Which Is A Result Of The Kingdom

10/20/11 am

### The Last Great Day

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Okay. Now would everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Wow! Isn't this beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH** along with the blowing of shofars] (You are recording this, right?) And this is the last day! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Oh what a beautiful sight! **YAHWEH**'s waving them too, you know, them palm branches. He's rejoicing right now! You're gonna understand that more before today is out. This is a beautiful day, it's the best day of my life today! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Wow! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 You know, I hated to--I hated to, I hated to waste that eleven minutes there on news clips, but I wanted you to see that the world has no solutions for what's taking place. Everything is crumbling. The schools, the governments, the people that have once again fooled them, he said, "Once again, he fooled them, he got in again," and ninety-five percent of the wealth now is owned by about ten percent of the people. Everything is coming down, the education, they're saying is like an albatross hanging around your neck, nothing more than an albatross hanging around your neck. It means nothing anymore.

3 Now, this is the school of higher learning. What we have planned, what I hope we can bring about today is we, after services, I mean we'll break for dinner, of course, a leisurely dinner and already set up and taken care of. The service will start again at four o'clock this evening, four p.m. That'll give time to clean up and get everything back in order and then maybe rest a little while if you need to and then be back here at four and I would like to take the rest of that time this afternoon with you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 I want you to understand about this donkey in the sky that we made the banner of and, of course, the Scriptures show this and show what's taking place. But Yahshua's sending us a signal and I want you to see that in the Scriptures. He's well aware of everyone here. I'm talking about your High Priest. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

5 I want you to turn over to **Malakyah 3** because I want you to understand, I know you do, but this is going out live. It's going out to all the world too and what we need to understand, what everyone in the world is going to have to understand is that we have brought a curse upon ourselves. This whole world, all the nations have brought a curse upon themselves. This is what **Malakyah** is saying here. It



could have been elaborated on and we alked about it in discussing this Scripture because it could have been elaborated on but the way it's written--maybe **YAHWEH** did it on purpose to keep it hidden from the world at this time. If you remember, they did not like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge so **YAHWEH** backed off and said, "Go your own way. And whatever you do, it's your choice." They've made their own choice.

6 Well, they choose to rob and steal and kill. Yesterday's news, it showed a fifteen-year-old boy against our municipal system. He, I guess he was expelled from school, fifteen-years-old and he went back to school to try to settle the matter someway. They called the police officer who they have guarding the schools now. This was Cooper High in Abilene. The officers reached out and touched him under the arms for some reason and the boy knocked his hands away. Then, I saw the fingers go to the eyes. This is a neat trick to blind the opponent and then take them down. This occurs all the time.

7 But a fifteen-year-old should be supporting the help that is being furnished, if it was being furnished fairly and they should be supporting the schools, the educational schools. They should be supporting the teacher, you know, but you don't see this. You don't. And of course, they have reasons for not supporting it.

8 Rome burning, why? These people, they're tired of being cheated. They're tired of being, you know, abused. In reading what they have to put out, you can plainly see the curse that Malakyah talks about here that's on all nations.

9 Greece was the last one that you saw and the rioting that's going on there. Greece is actually filled with Galileans and, of course, it still has a bunch of them. And they have the large metropolitan areas, that're owned by thieves and robbers. It's a system just like we have here that we see is falling and the same system falling all over the world.

10 But there're suburbs of Greece that want to keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Believe it or not, their children are protected. They protect their families. They teach them what they know. They're not The House of **YAHWEH** so they don't know what we know--but they are trying to live by the Holy Scriptures, something that was brought forth at Shiloh, if you remember, and I talked about that at the beginning of the Feast. And Shiloh had a job to do as the Prophecies showed. That job is being finished here right now with the Man, the Righteous Man Who was raised from the dead by **YAHWEH** and has been given the nations. The next thing is the nations' obedience to Him, which we're bringing

about now.

11 But there're a lot of people out there, brethren, that are not falling for this baloney. But propaganda is being put out to these people talking about the Galileans in Greece. They don't call them that. They call them ignorant, what'd they call the Apostles, unlearned and ignorant people? They said that we have made some headway, that is the popes have made some headway into the suburban districts because the boys now own cars, which they can have some privacy with the girls. The girls now are being allowed more and more to go out in the cars where they learn to experience the boys and the boys learn to experience the girls before they choose a mate. Now, this is the ignorance, the stupidity that has got the world's brains filled with the STDs.

12 But I want you to know there're a lot of people in this world that are still branching off in the colonies, like they did when they were persecuted in Israyl and, of course, they're not worth fooling with. The government says, oh they're not worth fooling with. You know, the whole bunch of them couldn't bring in ten dollars a month in taxes so it's like Solomon when he tried to give Galilee away to a certain king and the king refused it. That's the way the colonies are in Greece. But Greece is falling; that is, the metropolitan areas are falling, definitely. These others we will bring to Abilene very soon and teach them **YAHWEH**'s Way. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

13 But if you'll look here at the curse that He says here, **verse 8**, He says, **Malakyah 3:8. Will a man rob YAHWEH?... Actually speaking of nations, but these are individuals too. ...Yet you have robbed Me! But you say; How have we robbed You? In tithes and offerings!...** What does the Work of **YAHWEH**, which brings about Righteousness, what does it operate on? Well, it's supposed to operate on ten percent, ten percent of the income. Now, Satan knows this and this is the reason her number one priority right now is to bring down this system, make the people poor where they can't support the rabbles, the unlearned and the ignorant. [laughing]

14 If she can, if she can somehow turn all the world to sin, this is her goal, of course, to make mankind look sick in the Judgment that's going on in heaven right now. That's what she's trying to do. They don't realize this, of course. The nations don't realize that they're under a curse by withholding tithes from the Work of **YAHWEH**, but this started way back then. Now, the Catholic church has gathered in fortunes of everything. They're the richest organization on the face of the

earth. They could distribute that wealth right now and put the nation back in operation for a while, but it would just be for a short time that it would collapse again. Because this system, the system itself, the total system is falling. Rome is burning. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 But getting people to sin, that's what the Catholics are about--the Catholic church is all about. That's what or why it was created--there was one article I had here. It says *Americans Move Dramatically Towards Acceptance of...* Queers. I mean homosexuals. ...with younger generations leading the way... Young people. Well, of course, they're coaxing the young people in the schools.

16 Let me see that article if I've got that here. Now, this is talking about the education and what goes on in the schools, of course, but it says, *Student Loan Debt Hell: 21 Statistics That Will Make You Think Twice About Going To College...* It's showing the facts about the school, the schools that branched out called Nimrod, called rebel. *He rebelled*, that's what the word **nimrod** means.

17 It says, *The vast majority of college students in America spend two to four hours a day in the classroom and maybe an hour or two outside the classroom studying. The remainder of the time these "students" are out drinking beer, partying, chasing after sex partners, going to sporting events, playing video games, hanging out with friends, chatting on Facebook or getting into trouble. When they say that college is the most fun that most people will ever have in their lives they mean it. It is basically one huge party.*

18 ...*"Thirty years ago, college was a wise, modest investment,"...* Says this professor of sociology. ...*at Indiana University. He studies the politics of higher education...* He studies the politics of nimrod; they rebel. ...*"Now, it's a lifetime lock-in, an albatross you can't escape."*... It's like you're tying yourself to a system who's failing, who's falling fast now. The whole system was never meant to last. I mean, it will stay for a while and start giving way.

19 But here in **verse 9** now, He says, you withhold your tithes and offerings from **YAHWEH's** House. Well, He's talking about the nations here. So **YAHWEH's** House is not fully able to teach or spread message. Malakyah said in this time period now, and Malakyah was writing in about 397 b.c.e. 400 years before Yahshua, he was writing saying there is no tithe coming to The House of **YAHWEH**. So the people are starving for understanding, for Righteous education in peace, also in prosperity. Yes, there's prosperity to be taught in the Holy

Scriptures. Seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** first and all of this other will come.

20 Well, why aren't we suffering all this prosperity? [laughing] Because we're being tried. And if you think about the succah, and I keep reminding everybody, eat under that succah and look up. Lift your head and look up! And know why **YAHWEH**, with our forefathers, who wrote the Holy Scriptures, many of them were used in this. Why they came to believe in **YAHWEH's** Plan and why they were willing to suffer to prove themselves to **YAHWEH**, to prove that prosperity won't turn their head or a gift or whatever turn their head. That they could actually bring forth True Judgment, True Righteousness, peace, joy, love, all of the things that make for joyous living.

21 Well, He proved them for forty years under those conditions and, of course, the threat of even, even after they came back, you know, he said, all of this is going to be taken from you now, all these great houses if you turn away from Me. Well, what was He talking about? He was talking about this same curse here where Malakyah says you're being cursed. It's not like **YAHWEH** is saying, I mean, he's not like saying **YAHWEH** is hitting you with a wand and bringing this upon you. He says, because you're holding back the knowledge, you don't know what to do. So you're under this curse of not knowing what to do so you're grabbing to fulfill your lust, everyone is. So now you're going to war and fighting against each other.

22 Well, here in **Zecharyah** now, you'll turn over there to **chapter 9** and I won't any ways near finish this. But I want to put it in your mind because here it's speaking of the Work that Yahshua's doing through The House of **YAHWEH** and as **Genesis 49:10** said, it will bring obedience of the nations to Yahshua, the High Priest, our High Priest now but He will be Ruler of rulers in the near future. We'll see that, He receives that Authority. We will see that ourselves. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] At the time He serves us, I hope He serves us the fish that He served the Disciples out on the seashore and I'm looking forward to it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

23 But here in **Zecharyah 9:9**, He says, **Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion!**... This brings to memory a song that was written by the Prophets and Apostles and then it was added to by our music directors and those working in the music. It's a beautiful song. The only thing, you have to bring your lunch, because it's a long one! [laughing] Longest song, I think, on record. We could go in that book, whatever that is, I don't even remember

what it is! That shows how quickly those things are forgotten! But, you'll hear that this afternoon.

24 They put together another wonderful song too. We've got a lot of great music and singing! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You'll hear some of it now during the dinner hour and dinner's at twelve, noon, by the way, twelve to one. It's not a lunch. That's something you carry in a sack, remember? You carry that in a sack to school. I used to do it everyday. Supper, supper, the last supper, remember when it was held? Evening. Don't let these Yankees or don't let them throw you off! [laughing] Everything in the world today is a deception unless it comes from the Holy Scriptures, the Prophets. If they speak not... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Well, anyway, you can take these home with you too, these songs. They're a wonderful blessing and a reminder that Yahshua's coming is very soon.

26 But He says, **Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion!...** That word **Zion** there, **daughter of Zion**, according to the Hebrew dictionaries, that means *children who keep all of My Laws*. So, **Rejoice greatly, O children who keep all of My Laws...**

27 Then we have the words **daughter of Yerusalem** translated so which means *seed of the Priest who teaches peace*. Now, if you remember what Malakyah said, hold your place there and turn back to **Malakyah 3:9** now. He says, **You are cursed with a curse...** You've cursed yourselves. **...yes, this whole nation...** Notice, the nation. It should be translated **nations**. That word there means *heathen, gentiles*, which is a false word that I've told you before. It's a deceiving word. But it means *heathen*, those who don't know **YAHWEH**. That's the heathen.

28 The whole Catholic church are heathen. In fact, all the religions in the world are heathen today except The House of **YAHWEH**. They don't know **YAHWEH**. They don't know the way to Peace, as **Amosyah** said. The power, the power of Satan is surrounding. She's attacked the nations. All the nations are under this curse. They're cursed with a curse and you can see this curse bringing them down because they don't have the Knowledge of **YAHWEH**. We could solve their problems. The House of **YAHWEH** is the only organization on earth that could show them the way to Peace, the way to stop all these problems, to set the nations straight, rebuild it to health and so forth. We could. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And one day soon they're going to accept it, The House of **YAHWEH**. They're going to accept **YAHWEH** back in their lives.

29 Well, back to **Zechariah 9:9** now. He says, **Rejoice greatly, you children who keep YAHWEH's Laws! Shout for joy, seed of the Priest who teaches peace! Behold, your King comes to you; He is Just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey...** On both of these. Well, we're the colt now, the foal of the donkey. The Disciples were the main donkey and, of course, we're based on the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles in these Last Days. I've covered all of this now so, it's on MP3s just in case you would like to get it. I hope you will, if you haven't already.

30 He says, **Verse 10, I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim...** He's speaking of the twelve tribes here, Greece being one of them. Not one of the tribes, but a mixture of them; a mixture of the twelve tribes that He brought down to us in the Last Days, with all of its difficulties inside and called you out of the world and says, "Overcome it." And then He says, "I'm gonna try you and test you and put you



**We could solve their problems. The House of YAHWEH is the only organization on earth that could show them the way to Peace, the way to stop all these problems, to set the nations straight, rebuild it to health and so forth. We could. And one day soon they're going to accept it, The House of YAHWEH. They're going to accept YAHWEH back in their lives.**

through a little bit of misery or a lot of misery if I have to and I want you to prove to me that you can overcome what all these twelve tribes have strived for 6,000 years to get in your bloodline.” Well, it’s a chore for me. I don’t know whether it is for you or not but it’s certainly a chore for me, but I’m doing it. I’m overcoming it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 But He says, this is what I’m gonna do and, of course, this is like *Reader’s Digest*, it’s condensed and given here a little and there a little. So, we’ll cover it later, we’ll cover it a long time, bit by bit until we get the whole thing covered.

32 But He says, **I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Yerusalem; the battle bow will be cut off. He will speak peace to the hea-then...** That is, Yahshua is speaking peace at this time to the heathen through The House of **YAHWEH**, of course. We’re going out to all the world, brethren, and we’re hacking away at the beastly system. **...and His rule...** He says. **...will be from sea to sea, and from the River Euphrates to the ends of the earth.**

33 **Verse 11, As for you also, because of the blood of My Covenant with you, I will set your prisoners free from the waterless pit.**

34 **Verse 12, Return to the stronghold, you prisoners of hope; this day...** We’re going to set them free. In fact, they’re trying to pull all of them in under this curse right now, the Catholic church is and she’s using force in doing so, and the armies are standing on her part. Remember that. All of that is Prophecy. Daniyl gave you this Prophecy. The armies are going to stand on her part and this is why we see this right now. And that’s the reason we saw the twelve tribes start going to war against each other and moving out; moving out and taking over the earth.

35 Let’s go to **verse 13** now, **For I will bend Yahdah as My bow; I will make Ephraim its arrows. I will raise up your sons, O Zion...** Now, you got to remember that the way the *King James* is written, it looks like **YAHWEH** is doing this. He’s not. He’s allowing this to be done. He’s allowing this among the nations.

36 Notice, **...Your sons, O Zion, against your sons, O Greece...** Fighting, warring. If you see the competition or if you saw what the Great Kohan Tsephanyah showed there on the news, you can see there’s a war, a political war going on, a financial war going on, plus the wars, the wars of actually the sword, the bombs, the fighting, the actual fighting, hand-to-hand combat and so forth.

37 But I’ll let them pit against each other; I’ll let them go to war against each other. **...and make**

**you like a warrior’s sword...** All of you. That’s what I’m going to allow to become of all of you, as He showed, of course, in **Genesis**. Keep that in mind, **Genesis 49**, of the twelve tribes who took over the whole earth.

38 **Verse 14, YAHWEH will be seen over them, and His arrow will go forth like the lightning...** The *King James Version* actually shows there the flash, the flash of the nuclear bomb. So He’s actually telling you what’s going to take place in the end here. **...Father YAHWEH will blow the trumpet...** Well, that should sound some alarms in your head right now. **...blow the trumpet...** Remember the trumpet? We’re the Seventh Trumpet. When the Seventh Trumpet blows. **...blow the trumpet; sound the shofar, and He will march...** I think that’s march. I got it marked out. **...forth in the whirlwinds from the south.**

39 **Verse 15, Father YAHWEH will defend...** Yes, defend them. **...protect, them; and they will consume, treading down the sling stones, and they will drink, roaring as though with wine; and will be filled like sacrificial bowls...** This is getting back to the horns of the altar here now, the four horns of the altar that now control the earth, still killing. **...like the corners of the altar.**

40 **Verse 16, YAHWEH their Father will save them as the flock of His People...** Believe it or not, all of this is for Salvation. Let them go their own way, turn against each other. Here’s what you’re going to see among them fighting with each other. You won’t see peace between the people and the police. You won’t see peace very soon between the people and their preachers. They’re getting fed up with what they’re seeing in the religious system that has been fooling them for 6,000 years now. They’re getting fed up with the way they’re being treated. You’re not going to see peace. You’re seeing peace disappear quickly in all sections of the earth and all categories. In all stations of the earth it’s disappearing. In the schools, in the churches, in the municipal system, they’re fighting against each other even in the municipal systems now and saying, “We could get more money here,” and that’s what it’s all about.

41 **Verse 16, YAHWEH their Father will save them as the flock of His People in that day; for they will be like the jewels of a crown, lifted high like an ensign; a beacon, upon His land.**

42 **Verse 17, How Great is YAHWEH’s Righteousness!...** Well, you could see, if you could compare the peace to what you’ve seen right here in The House of **YAHWEH** in seven days already and what you see among the people, working, serving

one another, rejoicing with one another, helping one another, and compare it with what you see or what you just saw on that monitor just now of the hatred you see in the world. This should show you how great **YAHWEH's** Righteousness is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 **...How Great is His Beauty! Grain will make the young man cheerful, and new wine, the maidens...** So He's showing, like it says in **Revelation**, I'm gonna wipe away all tears and so forth.

44 Because you rob **YAHWEH**, you've robbed yourself of the Knowledge of **YAHWEH**, because you didn't want to retain Him in your knowledge, then He took it from you. He took away everything from Israyl that He gave to Mosheh. He took away everything. He brought his bloodline down to Yahshua and then He scattered Israyl throughout the nations, the rest of what was in Israyl, and, of course, some of them even came to the United States, as you know. They call them American Indians. They're actually Galileans.

45 Yahshua said before the nuclear war, He said, remember this now, that He'd blow the trumpet. Let's go back to **Mattithyah** here. **Mattithyah 24**. This is a time period when Yahshua and His Donkeys are marching forth throughout the earth to all nations, reaching every household, every household. It's possible to reach every household on the face of the earth now.

46 In **Mattithyah 24**, Yahshua said before the nuclear now, He said this Seventh Trumpet, this Trumpet would be blown. **Mattithyah 24:14. And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world by the one who bears witness to all nations; and then The End...** The End of man's governments. **...will come...** Well, of course, that's going on at the same time. In fact, you find in the Scriptures, in the Prophecies, you find things that occur last, you find them mentioned first. And some things that occur, that are prophesied to be in a certain time period, you see it prophesied last. And in knowing what all the Prophets said about a particular point, that will help you to keep from getting mixed up on it, but you can see here that this Message is going out to all the earth.

47 Now, in **verse 7**, He shows you the pestilence, disease epidemics and nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom. Now, that is occurring big time right now. That is just before the nuclear is allowed. Then the nuclear, He says. Then the nuclear. Also He shows a gathering, the great gathering here in **verse 29**; you see the nuclear and then you see the gathering take place at a time when He says you're going to see a sign.

48 Look at that. You see that word **sign**? Top verse, top of the **verse 30, And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** Did you ever wonder what that was? You won't see the Son of Man, but you'll see a sign of the Son of Man in heaven. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] It'll become clearer yet.

49 And this is a time when the earth is in mourning, in mourning, see. **...and then will all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory.**

50 Now, this could be taken two ways because His appearing is going to be like that too, yours, because He's going to call you up and then we're going to come back to this earth. But before that, coming in clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory. Now this wouldn't mean anything to anyone that doesn't know about the Work of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days, a lowly Work, like the Savior Himself, but a Work that is protected full time by **YAHWEH** and, of course, beings with much power.

51 Now, look at **verse 31, And He will send His Malakim...** His Malakim, that's Messengers. The *King James Version* translated it *angels* and, of course, it throws everyone off. They think where they see that word angels, it's something, a creature from heaven, one of the creatures that **YAHWEH** uses as servants.

52 But these messengers, they come at a time, as you can see in **verse 14** to gather His People. It's not like they're going out to get this one, they're going over here on this hill to get this one, they're going over here in Mexico, there're two over there that we're gonna grab and put in the car and bring to the House. That's not the way we gather two billion people. We do it, we do it with showing them the Truth and telling them this Truth will make you free from what you're suffering here in the world and the place of education and protection.

**53 And He will send His Malakim... Messengers. ...with a great sound of a trumpet...** **Revelation** shows you what that sound of the trumpet is and I've already brought that out in detail. If you would get that, get this Message and listen to it, it will make this part here really, really clear.

54 **...great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His Elect from the four winds...** That's some of them caught up in the wind, of course, and you're gonna have to have a plane to get those out of the wind now. Come on back down to earth and look at it earthly! [laughing]

55 **...from the four winds...** That's the four

directions, which nobody in The House of **YAHWEH** knows the four directions. You say south, “Oh, south, south. Is that down?” Well, they went down there. Down? Which way is down! [laughing] No, they went the other way from down. [laughing]

56 We got someone that was saying, “There’s somebody going down 254.” And I say, well which way is down, east or west? Back this way is north. That way is south. This way to my right now, if you turn around, if you turn around and face north, remember west will always be on your left. East on your right and south at your back. [laughing] Learn to give directions! It may be healthy in the future. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 From all directions, He’s gonna gather them from all directions. And at this time, brethren, is the only time in the history of mankind where the Message could go in all four directions at the same time, all the way around the earth, **...from one end of earth to the other...** Now, that’s what the Messenger is able to do in these Last Days. That may be why *King James* showed him blowing fire and burning his enemies up and all that kind of stuff in the deceived versions or translations of the Holy Scriptures.

58 Send the Messengers gathering, for the purpose of gathering. Now, if you’ll go over to **verse 7**, you’ll see what they’re gathering and this is what **YAHWEH** said, “I’m going to do this for your sake.” And then you’ll be gathered together by a group of donkeys, Yahshua riding a group of donkeys because that’s what they would classify you too, but in a sarcastic manner. Meaning lowly, humble people who would rather serve someone else than himself.

59 Believe it or not, I saw this with my own eyes last night at this Feast. I saw people who passed up supper because they had vegetables that they needed to wash for this dinner today because I said we’ve got to have these organic vegetables for dinner tomorrow. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, I didn’t let them pass up eating. I said, you’ll get your meal. Just go ahead. But they were actually gonna do without food so you could have those vegetables. Now, find me that in Rome. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It will be in Rome soon. It will be among two billion people.

60 Yahshua was One of those lowly People Who would have passed up eating any time to have served a meal to someone else and work for their food. This is something you’ll be able to brag about, by the way. Heaven, the whole heaven witnessed this last night with me. This was after sunset and these men were still working on those vegetables so we could have

these organic. I wanted organic. I don’t want that crap you buy in town that’ll give you listeria and bacteria of all kinds, E. coli and so forth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Well the gathering is taking place. It’s actually taking place right now among the nations, as you can see among the twelve tribes here, the twelve tribes. When they refer to these twelve tribes, they’re actually referring to heathen people. And then these twelve tribes, if this was written right, are actually among this second push right here that we’re going through right now where we have computer and so forth, that are also the twelve tribes actually, but a number that no one could number. But there’s a special office set apart for these people in the first group and a special office set apart for this group in the second group. And one day soon, we’ll have this translated where you can read it and understand what Yahshua is saying.

62 There are tribes right now, among whom **YAHWEH** has ones who’re hearing this Message and they are contacting us from time to time and they’re saying, “We can see you have the answers.” Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And they know that this is something that comes forth from the Prophet. They’re also people that we’re reaching right now that was started in this second stage of this push by **YAHWEH** here that no man could number. We couldn’t number it. We looked, we studied our best. Our best computer experts, our best keyboard operators, ten-key digital operators, they couldn’t do it but they said it was somewhere near two billion people that we’re gathering here.

63 But look at **verses 1-10** there. Notice **Revelation 7:9. After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb...** The Lamb? The Lamb Who’s riding on the donkey that we just read about in **Zecharyah 9:9**.

64 This is **Revelation 7:9. ...clothed with white robes...** I see a lot of white here, inside and out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...and with palm branches...** In their hands. Palm branches, palm branches. They use them like this... [waving palm branches]

65 I saw an advertising, a bit of news the other day where some were being laid in front of a couple of donkeys here on the grounds. What could that be? First they showed them in Jerusalem, laying them there, in Israyl, approaching the old city Jerusalem, which we got work going on there too. You’ll hear them singing later. We recorded their racket they were making.

66 **Verse 10, And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father...** Now, that's what was advertised back in **Genesis 49**, the Salvation of **YAHWEH**, in what they call Shiloh, Shiloh. And Shiloh came forth, Shiloh brought its job forth, that was the Prophets' Work held safely in Galilee while the rest of the nations were fighting. It even involved them from time to time, but **YAHWEH** protected them, getting this Work done. **...Who sits upon the throne, and unto the Lamb!**

67 Now, look on over to **verse 14**. (I won't keep you much longer.) **Verse 14**, He was asked what these are. **And I said to him: Ruler, you know. And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation...** They're coming out due to a Prophecy that was made in **Genesis**, made in **Zecharyah**, also made in **Mattithyah 24** by the Lamb Himself. **...and have washed their robes, and made themselves white in the blood of the Lamb...** If you remember, that was part of that Prophecy in **Genesis**, but mistranslated, as we were seeing the other night. We're still studying, by the way, and working out the kinks in this thing, in these Prophecies, but that will be to you in a few days; this blood and what it represents in washing.

68 Hold your place there quickly and I'll read you this. You don't have to turn, but it's **Genesis 49**. But it doesn't make sense the way it is here but the last part of **verse 11**, He says, it's speaking of the same thing **Revelation** is. **Genesis 49:11. ...he will wash...** And it has **...his garments in wine...** It's actually **their garments. ...their garments in wine...** If you remember the wine, the blood of Yahshua, the Lamb, shed for us. **...he will wash their garments in wine...** And we have, **...he will wash his robes...** That is, Yahshua will wash their robes. **...in the blood of grapes.**

69 So, now go back here, I'll give you much more explanation later but it's speaking of the same thing in **Revelation 7:14** here where He says, **...and have washed their robes...** That is, they have proved themselves Righteous. They have proved themselves worthy to receive and teach Righteousness, the Scepter of Righteousness to all nations, to all the universe. In fact, that Prophecy in **Zecharyah**, the Great Kohan David Yahodah was reading me a thing on the phone late Friday night, Thursday night, where it said that was actually universe there instead of nations.

70 Anyway, **These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation and have washed their robes...** That is, shown overcoming and endurance; overcoming and endurance, that's what you got to show. **...and made themselves white in the blood**

**of the Lamb...** The same thing that's spoken of in **Genesis 49**.

71 Let's see, let's read on. **Revelation 7:15. Therefore, they are before the Throne of YAHWEH, and serve Him day and night in His House...** So there're special jobs for this group. They are not and will never receive the Power, the Authority that you have. In fact, you will be their guides throughout all Eternity. Because **YAHWEH** only picked a certain amount of people and gave them the opportunity to believe without seeing, and I've told you over and over, I don't want signs, unless it's direct from **YAHWEH** or Yahshua and I'll take it then. But I'm not seeking after signs; I'm seeking after Righteousness. Righteousness is the only thing that will qualify us for this job, the most wonderful job anyone could ever own throughout all Eternity and it will be yours forever. He says you'll never be taken out of it because you believe without seeing. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 Okay. **Verse 15** now, **Therefore, they are before the Throne of YAHWEH, and serve Him day and night in His House...** In His House. **...And He Who sits on the Throne will dwell among them.**

73 **Verse 16, They will hunger no more... Meaning they did. ...neither thirst anymore; neither will the sun strike them, nor any heat.**

74 **Verse 17, For the Lamb...** Who is that One prophesied, Who qualified for the Specter of Righteousness. **...Who is in the midst of the Throne will feed them, and will lead them to living fountains of waters. And YAHWEH will wipe away all tears from their eyes.**

75 Now, the gathering, we have covered that and this afternoon, about four o'clock, we want to start services again now and we're gonna get deeper into this sign this afternoon. I've got to cover this before you leave here. It's a wonderful, wonderful thing that **YAHWEH** is doing right now and has done that will uplift you greatly and show you that your efforts are not in vain and that this is going to be an Everlasting Kingdom. It won't depart like the world does. We'll have the ordinations first at four pm. We'll have dinner first! And then we'll take a break until four pm, whatever time is left after you finish eating and cleaning up and then we will start services then sharply at four. Please, everybody be here at four and learn this. This is really great. You'll really be glad you did.

76 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters!

---

# Chapter Sixteen

## The Signs Of Our Times #4 The Donkey's Colt And The Sign Of The Son Of Man From Heaven Revealed

10/20/11 pm

### The Last Great Day

---

*K. Shaul: If you'll all please stand, I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Hey, y'all are louder now than you were this morning! Okay. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! [shofars blowing, joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. You may be seated. I know **YAHWEH**'s hearing this and rejoicing and that's what makes me feel great today. I'm thinking with all the energy I'm seeing, maybe we should change the services to afternoon instead of morning. No? No! We got too much to do throughout the day. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 And I've got to take you and make you see what I saw--which I wasn't really that concerned about to begin with until I started thinking about it or until **YAHWEH** made me think about it--about the donkey on the cloud.

3 But we ended now this morning, if you remember, with Salvation being shown, a great gathering taking place. Now, this is actually the gathering, the Salvation, the Salvation, the gathering that was spoken of in **Genesis 49**, the great gathering, obedience to the nations. Anybody see any nations that're obedient to **YAHWEH** at this time? But we're going to see that and we're the Work. You know, all the scholars admit that this is a Work that is prophesied there, but they just can't figure it out. And they said, well maybe it's

Christianity. Maybe it's a church in the Last Days, a church that's gonna have to do a lot of changing! [laughing]

4 But if you go back to **Zecharyah 9:9**. And if you notice here, He's the One by Whom we're given in **Genesis 49**, the Righteous Man Who qualified for the Righteous Scepter; the Scepter of Righteousness. That's forever His, it will never be taken away from Him. It's His forever. And the jobs that we receive with Him are going to be the same. They're going to be working with Yahshua forever, never losing a job. You won't have to worry. You won't have to worry about that, never missing a paycheck, never letting your house be repossessed. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

5 But Zecharyah now, he's the one that ties the donkeys in with the Branch, see. He is Just, having Salvation, riding on the donkeys, see? **Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly... See...O daughter...** Now, these are the ones who keep **YAHWEH**'s Commandments and so forth. And then he also ties it in with The House of **YAHWEH**. If you go back to **chapter 4** there, you will see the Branches spoken of in **verse 12**. And then, he says, he ties it to the Two Witnesses in **verse 14**. So your Prophecy starts coming together, see, a little here and a little there.

6 And then in **verse 10, Zecharyah 5:10-12**,



we see the Two Witnesses in **verse 10**. Then building The House of **YAHWEH** in **verse 11**, in a Babylonish land that doesn't yet exist. Of course when this was written, the American Indians were going there. [laughing]

7 Does anyone know where an American Indian is in any other place besides America? [laughing] These people were, of course, Israylites. They were mixed up of all the twelve tribes, but they call them American Indians. Well, their history will have to be rewritten and everyone knows that. You know, I'm not, The House of **YAHWEH**'s not the only one that knows that. We will rewrite the history the way it has to be--the way all of this took place one day and give it to the world complete. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

8 And then he shows The House of **YAHWEH** being established by these Two Witnesses. So all of it, all of it's beginning to come together. Now, in **Zecharyah 9:9** we see Salvation. We see the Lamb riding on the donkeys and if you go back now to **Mattithyah**, the Savior's Writings, not His Writings, but His Words that the Apostles wrote as part of their duty before they were killed.

9 In **Mattithyah 21** and notice **verse 7**, He said, **They brought the donkey and the colt and placed their cloaks on them, and He sat on them...** He sat upon them. Well, of course, this shows the fulfillment of Him riding on the donkey and the colt that the Prophets show. So here, He fulfilled that Prophecy. **...and sat on them.**

10 And **verse 8** says, **And a very great multitude spread their cloaks on the road, while others cut branches...** They cut branches. **...from the trees and laid them on the road.**

11 Now, in **Leviticus 23**, if you go back there, this ties it in with keeping **YAHWEH**'s Feast and, of course, this was the beginning to the gathering of the Feast at that time. In **Leviticus 23** and **verse 40**, **On the day before, you are to take choice fruit from the trees; pomegranates, and palm branches, leafy branches, and willows of the brook; and you shall rejoice in front of YAHWEH your Father for seven days...** This also ties it in with **Revelation 7** and I think we did that this morning so I'm going to skip that.

12 Now, the branches, of course, are emblematic of success, rejoicing in **YAHWEH**, rejoicing in **YAHWEH**. That's what the branches actually represent. All in fulfillment of **Genesis 49:1**, Last Days, Last Days. Taken here a little and there a little. Now, remember **Genesis 49:10**, donkeys and notice

also the last part of that, **obedience of the nations. Genesis 49:10**. Now, that's also shown in **Revelation 7:9**, all nations will come before His Throne and even the Quartet is shown, the Quartet is shown as actually bowing to **YAHWEH** in the Last Days in repentance.

13 Well, these come out, these come out, **YAHWEH** says, of Great Tribulation. That's in **Revelation 7:14**. We see that Great Tribulation spoken of and turn to that one in **Mattithyah 24**, notice **verses 21-22**. You see the Great Tribulation and there'll never be another one like it so **Revelation** is speaking of the same tribulation. Same tribulation too that Daniyl spoke of in the time that he saw two others. **Mattithyah 24:21:22**, same as **Revelation 7:14** where this great gathering takes place, obedience of the nations fulfilled in that time period. Now, you think of the Work that is going to come from this group right here. It's coming. It's coming. You'd be surprised how many people **YAHWEH** is preparing right now from what we're doing among the nations.

14 Now, in **Mattithyah 24:29**, He shows the darkening of the sun so this also includes the nuclear wars. And then in **verses 33-34** He shows this is the last generation. That's what **Genesis 49:1** says. In the Last Days, and Yahshua calls it the last generation. In **Mattithyah 24:33**, He says when you see all these things, that's **verse 33**.

15 Then **verse 34**, He says, **Truly I say to you: That generation will not pass away, until all these things are fulfilled...** All are fulfilled.

16 Now, if you'll turn over, we read this, this morning, but turn back there again to **Luke 21** and look at **verse 11**. Now, here we see the great earthquakes will be throughout place to place. We're seeing that now. The means of television and news media and cameras and all of this knowledge being increased, technical knowledge, we're able to see that. **...with famines...** These earthquakes and famines, these are increasing as the news showed that was played this morning. **...and pestilences...** The disease epidemics are spreading like wildfire now. **...and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** Great signs from heaven. Let that be etched in your mind.

17 Now, this is Yahshua, our High Priest speaking. He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, as **Hebrews 10:21** says. And He's saying to you here in a time period, the last generation, when all this trouble is taking place, nation against nation--as the Prophet said now,

every brother's hand against his own brother. Every man's hand against his neighbor. This is what we're seeing now. You don't see any peace at all left in the world. You see hatred. Even, even the men that we put in Washington D.C., the White House, they're fighting against one another. If you'd see them debating, you know, it's almost like they're going to get into a fistfight. You keep expecting it any time. And the hatred that's shown in their faces and accusations, you know, running each other down. You can see here what they really think of the one standing next to them. Well, what's the public supposed to think of this? The public is saying, "We don't want either one. We're trying to find somebody better but there's no one to pick from."

18 The hatred in the schools, the school violence, they don't know what to do about it. We had another boy commit suicide just recently. Now, this came out big time. These are only a few of the incidents, the more popular ones coming from the rich families. This boy was being bullied. They hired policemen to guard the schools but the bullying didn't take place in the schools so they said, "Well there's nothing we can do about it." Now, here're teachers and police that control the schools, but they can't do anything about it because it occurred outside the school? This is just a little bit... seems a little bit ignorant to me.

19 Why wouldn't they, with a boy begging like this and saying, "I'm going to commit suicide. I don't want to do this, I don't want to do this but I don't want to have this occurring to me anymore." And the abuse that the boy went through, but yet they could do nothing about it. They can't leave the school. What? They can't get out of their chair? They haven't got sense enough to go out a door, what? Is their brain so sick that they can't follow the boy and see what's taking place? Take a police officer with them, maybe. You know, the decisions, they're just not there and that's what we got to choose from to replace the ones that we put in Washington that we don't want. We really didn't want them when we put them there and we want them less now. Well, that's what the world has come to.

20 And **YAHWEH** is going to bring understanding now to two billion people that we know of. Now, these others will be resurrected and there's no telling how many people out of those others will turn to **YAHWEH** at that time. But He's going to turn this whole thing around and He told you how He's going

to turn it around. He forecast in advance and I read it to you this morning. I'm going to allow every man's hand against his brother. I'm going to allow it. This is what you chose, this is what you'll get. And that's what we're seeing in the world today.

21 Now, He called you out of this world, meaning He could call anybody out. He could call the whole thing off but He wouldn't prove His point to heaven. He wouldn't prove His point here on earth and it would crop back in. He can do this one time and it's not a damage that He can't repair. He can repair the damage. He can resurrect the people. He can give them another opportunity to convert to His Way, to actually partake of His Knowledge. They didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge, **Romans 1** says. So He gave them over to this reprobate mind that you see now that's incapable of making rightful decisions. **Amosyah** said they know not the way to Peace.

22 And in this time period, He's fulfilling this Prophecy about a lowly Man, bringing forth some lowly donkeys in the Last Days to carry the load, to do the Work and be tried at the same time, be tried and tested so that they can prove that they have rights to that Scepter of Righteousness, to partake in it. And Yahshua said in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are they that are obedient to **YAHWEH's** Laws because they have right to the Tree of Life and may enter in through the gates into the city.

23 Well, here now, He says "you will see", in **Luke 21:11. Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences...** That's what we're seeing right now. **...and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven.**

24 Now, look back, well we saw that already, *Matthew--Mattithyah 24.* (I'll slow down!) **Mattithyah 24:21-22** says this is gonna be the greatest tribulation ever, then **verse 30** says you will see a sign. Let's go there again.

25 **Mattithyah 24:30. And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** Now, these are the ones who are watching for such. And He says watch. He does tell us to watch. **...then will appear the sign...** The sign. **...of the Son of Man...** Well, what would you look for in a sign?

26 I left the Sanctuary on the 25th of August--I don't know the time, but it was in the evening. It was before sunset because the sun was actually coming out from underneath the cloud. I drove to the studio where the shows are done, *The Prophetic Word* shows are done. I stopped in the front yard,

because of this cloud over to the right, which would have been northwest. And in fact, I picked up the phone and went to calling people because there was a cloud, a black cloud, the color of that black donkey, if you can believe that. I know others saw that too. They saw the cloud. I called some people and told them run outside right quickly and look in the northwest and look at this perfect shape of a donkey. And I do mean it was perfect, tail and all. And he had, he or she, had her head up, her neck turned up like that and her ears perked forward like she was looking at something and there was a cloud in front of her.

27 Well, all I could think about was how perfectly shaped that donkey was in a cloud and I called the Great Kohan Shaul too. And he said, he was outside on the phone. He was looking south. I don't think he would have seen this even if he'd have looked back north because to me, it looked like the cloud, it looked like this cloud was right over all of that area right there, but I don't think it got past 603. But it was right over that area right there. Now that's the way it looks in my memory. And then it came back the other way, across this land right here east.

28 The big, large cloud in front of the donkey, it was shaped kindly strange and that's what the

donkey was looking at. Now, if you were a betting man, a gambler, if you've been to Vegas and you know the odds on things, you know, they bet on everything. A fly can land on a mic and they'll bet which way the fly is going to fly. But what would be the odds of seeing a perfectly shaped donkey standing on a cloud? Well, probably not too high, that.

29 Now, to top that off now, the donkey had a pack on his back and it was a perfectly shaped pack on his back. And I got to thinking about this later, you know, there's more to this. You know, something did this because this would double the odds or triple the odds of ever seeing something like that so perfect and with the tail and everything.

30 And I told this the next Sabbath about seeing this cloud. Well, the artists, they started wanting to draw pictures and they would draw pictures and I'd tell them what was wrong with it and they'd draw more and they were working day and night and our computer artists too were working. They were taking the pictures that were drawn by the artist and they were working with them and correcting them and we finally got the donkey corrected and that's what you see on the banner back there. And then it took a while to get the pack on his back corrected.



31 And after that, I said, you know, he was looking at a cloud and I think we should put that in front of him and the first one--the first seven or eight were off and I kept trying to describe the cloud to them. And finally, one day, I went back to the studio, I go often to do shows, but anyway I was at the studio and I was opening mail that afternoon and I looked up, over at the television set. I think the phone rang and I had to turn my head to the left where the television is and I saw this olive tree that our newsmen had put on top of the sign here at the Sanctuary and there was the picture. And I said, that's a perfect shape.

32 I called right quickly because we'd been working on this thing for weeks. This took place back in August and we were trying to get it right because the more I worked on it, the more I felt this was of **YAHWEH** and He was showing us something here. So when I looked at that olive tree and the way it's shaped, I said that's exactly what I've been trying to tell our painters and our computer men. So I said, take that and put that in that picture and you got it. Well, it wasn't exactly because it comes back over and down like some kind of sleigh, like a snow sleigh turn up in front and come back over like this in front and then it has the jigs and the jags and we almost had those in there when I saw that and I said, there's what I saw. It's the same shape as that olive tree.

33 Now, put that in your odds. [laughing] And that half of that olive tree that sticks out there towards that donkey, that's what this donkey was staring at. See if I missed anything here. Perfectly shaped. (Let's see.) Anyway, after we got this cloud, after we saw the olive tree, after I saw that olive tree, then we started working on the cloud with it, with the olive tree, then we got it right and we decided to make a banner then to show everyone what this thing was about.

34 Now, the location, I told you, it was right over the land of **YAHWEH**, that cloud was--and that was the only one I saw because I was looking over the top of a storage building and a garage--but I could see it coming back towards the Sanctuary this way--but it looked like it ended right there at 603, standing right over, right over the place where the first mobile Sanctuary was, in fact, and the homestead.

35 At the same time this was taking place now, the musicians, they decided they wanted to write these Prophecies and they wanted to make a song and so I said, well you got to have now your original music. You can't steal music from someone else. "Yeah, we'll do that. We'll do that." So I said okay, let's do it. At this time, I'd like for the technical team to turn the lights off and play you this song. No one's ever heard it until now, until now, except the ones who're working on it.



---

## Special Presentation of “Tethered To The Choicest Branch”

### Verse 1:

A Scepter of Righteousness  
Will not depart from Yahdah.  
Until another comes whose right it is.  
Yahshua knew this was His,  
He has the Ruling Staff of Righteousness,  
Trained His Disciples to be the most  
Faithful Apostles.  
Enduring all trials and tests laying the  
Foundation for us.

### Chorus:

We are the colt of the donkey,  
Tethered to the Choicest Branch--Yisrayl  
Hawkins.  
Built on the Foundations of the Prophets  
and Apostles,  
Who are tethered to the Vine--Yahshua.

### Verse 2:

In these Last Days,  
We will finish Yahshua's Work,  
**YAHWEH** has said to Yahshua, “Ask of Me,

And I'll give you the nations.”

We'll carry on this burden, the load,  
With **YAHWEH**'s Servant,  
We'll never let this Work go,  
Faithfully, we'll accomplish taking  
**YAHWEH**'s Message, to the entire world.

### Repeat Chorus

### Bridge:

Yahshua rode lowly on two donkeys.  
He's over these two Great Works,  
The Cornerstone of **YAHWEH**'s House,  
Built on the Foundation of the Prophets  
and Apostles.

### Repeat Chorus

At the count of three, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.  
One, two, three... HALLELUYAH! Praise  
**YAHWEH**! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**,  
applause]

Video ends



We are the colt  
of the donkey,  
Tethered to  
the Choicest Branch--  
Yisrayl Hawkins.  
Built on the  
Foundations of the  
Prophets and Apostles,  
Who are tethered  
to the Vine--  
Yahshua.

36 Okay. I want you to go back to **Mattithyah** there where you were now, **Mattithyah 24** and **verse 30**. And He says, **And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man...** If you think of what He's saying there, the Son of Man is sending us a sign, a sign of the Son of Man. You're not gonna see the Son of Man right now but somebody, He's telling somebody you're gonna see a sign of the Son of Man in heaven. You're gonna see it in heaven.

37 Now, this is at a time when the earth is mourning. You notice that, **...all tribes of the earth...** All twelve tribes of the earth are mourning in the Last Days. And those mourning twelve tribes **...will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory...** But that's after **Revelation 7** takes place and the great gathering takes place. **...and they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven with Power and Great Glory...** To rule the earth and the universe.

38 Look back again to **Luke** now, **Luke 21**. And again, **Luke** shows this great tribulation and He shows this sign. **Luke 21:11**. He shows this sign here, the earthquakes. And He says, **...and great signs from heaven....** Well, what would that be for and what signs? This is something that Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24** you're going to see. You're going to see this. Well, we've seen it. I'm convinced one hundred percent this was given to us by Yahshua our High Priest. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we know from what He said in **Mattithyah 24**, He's the One Who sent it. He's the One Who sent this.

39 Now, look at **verse 28, Luke 21:28**. Now this is meant to be encouraging because of the fact that the load has been great, the tests have been great, the frustrations, you know, we've been through it all. I've been through it with you. I know what you've suffered and I'm suffering with you. So this is an encouraging sign to us and that's why He sent it at this time to let you know.

---

**Now this is meant to be encouraging because of the fact that the load has been great, the tests have been great, the frustrations, you know, we've been through it all. I've been through it with you. I know what you've suffered and I'm suffering with you. So this is an encouraging sign to us and that's why He sent it at this time to let you know.**

---

40 And **verse 28** says, **So when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads...** That is--this "look up", it means, the meaning of it is cheer up. Be joyful. Show joy to **YAHWEH** through the High Priest, of course, Yahshua. Look up and rejoice and show the joy. **...look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draws near...** Look up, and lift up your heads for your redemption. So we know that we're going to be redeemed from this stupid world, evil world that we're living in right now and there's much more to this than what I've brought you, but I've brought you enough I think that you understand this and anyone can turn the name and address in at the office. Now, we don't have these done. We worked right up until the last minute. In fact, we were still working on it this morning to get this song tape made for you, the disk, where you can play it every once in a while and lift up your head and rejoice. But this is the absolute truth and it's absolutely from Yahshua Himself through **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 We'll start again possibly this coming Sabbath and get back to Shiloh, Shiloh come, because this is part of that meaning of that, "until Shiloh come." The world does not understand this. We're the only ones on the face of the earth who understand what's taking place right now. What we're doing is going to change the world. Just as what Yahshua did in the days, when He was on earth changed the world, but this time the job will be finished. **YAHWEH's** job will be finished in turning this around to where man will never want to sin again and where the kingdoms of heaven will see and witness what is going on here on earth and how to change it. Because He's going to bring the change about through you. You're bringing it right now. You're chipping away at this stone while it's falling, this mountain that's falling, caving to pieces. We're chipping away at it. It's going to fall. But we're not going to fall. The House of **YAHWEH** will never fall. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 We'll get back onto that possibly this Sabbath for everyone who can stay. I know many of you have got to go back to your dwellings. I don't think you're gonna be there long now. I think everything is fixing to fall and fall quickly and I'm praying for it. If you'd all stand, I'd like to have prayer with you. Don't forget when you get back out there! [crying] I knew this was gonna occur, going to occur. Don't deny me. If you deny me, you deny Yahshua. Don't forget, you're the children of the donkey, oh boy, of the donkey. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

## Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins Prays:

43 Our Father in heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, along with all Your Family, the whole House of **YAHWEH**, through Yahshua, our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Coming before You, Father, very joyous, knowing that--knowing that this is a sign from you and that we will soon see Your Kingdom and soon stop the hatred and bitterness, Father, that we see is surrounding the land. We know, Father, that is within Your Plan and You're going to bring it about and we're a part of it and we rejoice in that also.

44 We rejoice in the fact that we have a place in Your Kingdom forever, without end, that this will be joy everlasting and living according to Your Laws, not by man's laws, but Your Laws; and we know this will bring this joy about and bring an end to the wars and fighting and hatred and sickness and disease that we see even among the children that are being born, Father, today--and the parents also and actually the world doing everything they can to make it worse, being led by Satan. We see this.

45 We're glad, Father, that you've pulled us out of this world and given us this Knowledge and given us the Knowledge of Your Plan that will stop it and bring us to perfection and we ask that You do so.

46 We ask Your Inspiration, Father, upon every man, woman and child in this building. Inspire them, Father, every minute of every day. Keep us from doing wrong, Father. Keep us from making mistakes to cause trouble and to cause Your House trouble, to cause hard feelings or bitterness or hatred. Change our lives, Father, and put us--make us like Yahshua our High Priest and King Who lived before us in perfection.

47 We know, Father, that many have to go back to other states at sundown this evening and we're asking your protection upon them. Protect them, Father, and be ready, have Your Holy Malakim, Father, standing guard over them and to keep them from the harm and danger and sickness and disease, keep their minds healthy, Father, and alert and give them the zeal to keep studying the words that are put out by Your House. Keep in touch with Your



House, Father, and be ready to come to Your House at any given moment.

48 We ask Your Protection here of the Work, Father. We know that Satan is angry at this time at Your House and we're asking, Father, Your Protection upon everyone here. Please give us the Inspiration, Father, that we need to keep ourselves from being cut off from you and fall into the traps of Satan and death. We ask also, Father, that you bless the Work extremely, Father. Bring forth the Work extremely fast Father, fast. Bring Your Kingdom. Protect Your Work and protect Your People. We ask You also, Father, to protect the Work overseas and throughout the nations that it's going to. Protect the means of getting it to these people.

49 We bless You and praise You, Father, for this Great and Wonderful Feast of Tabernacles. It's been the most joyous of any Feast I've ever experienced. I've seen more love and joy and gladness displayed here and overcoming and people putting down their feelings, putting down their thoughts of themselves and doing Your Work and even, Father, when it meant fasting themselves. This is a wonderful thing that we've seen at this Feast.

50 We bless You and praise You, Father. We ask for Your Zeal. We ask for the understanding and wisdom above what Solomon had, equal to Yahshua Himself. Also, Father, the healthy minds and healthy bodies equal to His. We bless You and praise You and ask all of these things and ask for Your dismissal and blessings upon everyone, all in Yahshua's Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

51 Okay. At the count of three now, now you're being filmed, remember, so let's get wild! [laughing] One, two, three... HALLELU**YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Don't forget! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Seventeen

## The Signs Of The Times #5 Shiloh Bringing Forth. Genesis 49:10-- The scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; *Lawgiver*, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His.

10/29/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Ok. Now would everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH!** **YAHWEH** bless you! We've got a lot to cover today. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. We already covered a bunch.

2 These news events that are taking place, I hope you noticed it. The wars as John Bolton said, is to protect our oil. Did you get that? Everybody get that? All these wars the U.S. has fought will be in vain. All of them were to protect the oil. Look over to **Revelation 6**. All the wars they've fought could be in vain, he says, and all that money, trillions of dollars thrown away if they don't win these next wars and take over this oil supply. Ah, this is beautiful. Praise **YAHWEH**.

3 **Revelation 6:3. And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second creature say: Come and see.**

4 Verse 4, **And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** Of course,

this is for the protection or taking over of the earth's oil supplies. That's what He just got through saying. All the wars they've fought is for that reason and that's what the Scripture says.

5 **...granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.**

6 Then the next one, verse 5, **And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.**

7 Verse 6, **And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living...** This is the Quartet. **...saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil...** Don't hurt the oil. Ah boy, what a beautiful thing. The Quartet, I told you this years ago and now they're admitting it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Reduce the population, did you hear that?--



down to two billion people. Where did you hear that before? That's what she said. Did you get it everybody? Got to reduce the population down to two billion people. You know when I brought this years ago, I don't remember when is the first time, but I think--I think it was in *The Mark of the Beast*, I'm not sure, I can't remember. But I said there would be approximately two billion people left when the four-fifths were killed. Four-fifths of the earth's population, I said, would be wiped out. Two billion people, approximately two billion people, we couldn't get the number. The calculators didn't go that high at that time. They may be better now. We may have to work on that Scripture again men, but they wouldn't go, they couldn't give us an exact number. Well **YAHWEH** said no man can count and that's pretty true. The calculators can't count either.

9 But the men that did the math, they said if four-fifths of the earth's population was wiped out, there wouldn't be two billion people left. Well, now there're seven billion people so all that's changed and the Prophecy is getting ready to be fulfilled. Wipe four-fifths out and you'll have two billion left, approximately. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

10 The next one was the missionary work that we got and this is just one of them going on in Africa. We got them scattered all over the world now, people talking to people. Boy, this is so beautiful. It just amazes me. And then, of course, if you'd turn over to--I believe it's in **Amosyah** and we've been bringing this now for some, well they said, they think, our crew said they think it's since 1992. I've been bringing out the fact that all, about ninety-nine percent of the diseases are caused by STDs, caused by diseases that we--viruses that we have created by crossing them in our bodies and in the bodies of animals, created STDs. And these STDs, of course, they live, they take up home in the man's body and in that of animals.

11 We showed you some of the animals. One of the men, two of the men showed this during the Feast, the butcher and the Kohan who's over the butcher shop now. They showed you this during the Feast and what it does to just one organ in the body of an animal. Of course it works in all organs like it does in man. But that is what's going on now in causing the diseases and I've got an article that I'll get to it, I hope, showing the same thing now and scientists know this. They now know what we started bringing out in 1992. 1992, that would be about twenty years ago, not quite twenty years ago.

12 Well back to that third thing that was shown. **YAHWEH** says in **Amosyah 3:11**, **Therefore, this**

**is what Father YAHWEH says...** He tells about having no works except the Seven Works that He has prophesied first here. And then He tells that He is associating only with the twelve tribes that He brought out of Israyl. That becomes more clear. Every time you read anything in the Holy Scriptures, you see hints of this throughout the Holy Scriptures. All the other nations, all the other heathen before them were destroyed. They can't blame someone else or some other mixture. I know they're saying well, one tribe was of Esau and the other tribe was of Israyl, but Esau, it plainly says was wiped out. **YAHWEH** said He totally eliminated it so that ends that argument unless you just want to add your own. [laughing]

13 But you see this all through the Scriptures and so we have today the twelve tribes, which is a mixture of everything on earth, even animals now. And this is what you're gonna see mandatory now taught in the schools. And we had to edit that film a great deal. I'm going to write about it and get this out as fast as I can in *The Prophetic Word* or newsletter but the things that they're going to teach is every kind of evil profanity that they can come up with between man and man and man and women and man and beast. We couldn't show it. We had to take it out. It would make you sick too. It would make you sick probably just hearing me talk about it but it is evil what is going to be taught in the schools.

14 I have a hard time believing that President Obama will sign this but I guess it's already a law in New York. You can only take your children out on certain things, take them out of school on certain things. The rest of it is a must or they will be dismissed from school. Parents could be fined if they don't let them see and be taught how to do all of it. Anyway, it is very evil what is going to be taught.

15 Well this is what's bringing the land down, bringing the strength down as **Amosyah 3** shows. Did I read that Scripture? **Amosyah 3:11**. **Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says; An adversary is surrounding the land; she will bring down your strength from you, and your palaces will be plundered....** Now, these sexual acts and STDs and diseases, these're what confuse the mind and is bringing down the strength and it's the very reason that something like this would be shown to your child and you have no choice but to let your child be shown these things in the schools. They've taken away the rights of the parents to teach their children Righteousness and they're saying no, this is what we're going to teach them instead of Righteousness.

16 Okay. Go over to **Malakyah** now. I read this to you before but I've got to get this in your mind what is taking place here in order to understand **Shiloh** and **Shiloh come** and so forth. But in **Malakyah 3** and **verse 9, Malakyah 3:9**. He says, **You are cursed with a curse...** It says, **...this whole nation...** Now, get this in your mind also. So the witch's concoction of words that they use and then the history, that they try to make out like it's history. You know, there's a well-known saying that if you win the battle you can write the history of that battle. Well, of course, that's what the Catholic church has done and as the commentators say, the Roman historians, they took delight in changing what they wanted to change and saying it the way they wanted it said in the history books. So what you're receiving is a bunch of lies. What you can base your life on, and I mean that literally, is what we're looking at here in our hands, *The Book of YAHWEH*, the instruction from the Prophets, the Prophets and Apostles. Praise **YAHWEH**.

17 **You are cursed with a curse; yes, this whole nation...** That word **nation** is #1471. The word **heathen** is #1471. The word **gentiles** is #1471. Get that. All you heathen, all you heathen, your strength is going down. Call yourself a gentile or a German or a French or Greek or whatever you want to call it, you're a heathen if you don't follow these Holy Scriptures and don't believe them and your strength is being zapped from you by what Satan is leading you into when you yield to her with your illegal lusts that she puts in front of you. And she's putting it in front of you daily now and now it's gonna be taught to the little children. Children as young as eleven years old are allowed to go, without their parents' consent, to the health department and get treated for STDs, for pregnancy, whatever. Whatever they want to do, you know, they're free to do so.

18 That too, they've taken it away from the parents and the feds are being the judge or the Catholic church is being the judge. The Catholic church, the pope, the popedom as one of the commentators calls it, is running the world today and they've been running it. They've been running it since the days of the Pharisees, in fact, gaining control more and more.

19 That Alexander the "great", you know, the kingdom, the great Roman empire, they say, "Well that was all destroyed." That's a lie! That's the goofiest lie ever put in history. It divided. It took over the whole world. You see traces of it all through the United States. All the laws that are passed today, the government has are based on that Roman system

that was set up by nimrod first and then improved or changed down through the centuries. It divided, as Daniyl said. It didn't hold together. It divided and went throughout the whole earth, the teachings and the practices. That's what it is.

20 Okay. Keep this in mind now that your strength is going down and that the whole earth, they're all heathen. That's the reason **YAHWEH** said in the Last Days, "I will, I will establish My House." It was needful for Him to establish His House because there was no House of **YAHWEH** on the face of the earth until He established His House. And His House is bringing forth perfection and will bring forth perfection and, of course, that's the Shiloh, but let me get into it in a different way here.

21 In **Genesis 49**, let's go back there. I don't want to take a chance on missing something here. But **Shiloh, Shiloh come**. If you look at **Genesis 49** and **verse 10**. Anyone can see how the world is going down. I mean, the diseases are all multiplying. Even if they didn't, if they were not going to have nuclear war, mankind would only survive for a short time the way the diseases are increasing. I'll read you an article on that in just a little bit.

22 In **Genesis 49:10, The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor a ruling staff; Lawgiver, from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs, and the obedience of the nations is His...** Now that's the way we translated it.

23 The *King James*, as I've brought out and we should have left this word in there but we didn't, but this is the word that everyone has trouble with because you can't get--now listen to me, everybody listen--you can't get the definition of this word from a dictionary or a commentator. They don't understand it. I hate to argue with dictionaries, but I do all the time when we find them wrong and when we find history wrong. We also argue with that when we know it doesn't agree with the Holy Scriptures and it doesn't even agree with the other nations' history of it or the other history writers. We know something is wrong.

24 But the *King James* says, *Genesis 49:10. The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come...* Well, of course, they translate that or they say, like one says the word **Shiloh** means *the Messiah*. Another one says the *Peaceful One, until Messiah comes*, so that ended it. No! In fact, He was the One Who had to come and prove that He had right to this Scepter of Righteousness and then His job began. And, of course, Shiloh is still coming forth. But if you get this in your mind that this was part of Shiloh, a

---

**First off, you've got to know the Scriptures then you've got to start putting them together to see what YAHWEH shows you. And I don't care what the dictionary says, what YAHWEH shows you is what that word means and there's nothing else. Praise YAHWEH.**

---

Peaceful One Who would teach peace, Who would teach peace. That's what Yahshua did. He would also die for the sins of the world. That was part of Shiloh coming or as it should have been written, bring forth, as Shiloh brings forth and we'll get the word, the actual word **Shiloh** and how it's given in the Scriptures and each place it's given and what it means in each one. That's the way you get it.

25 First off, you've got to know the Scriptures then you've got to start putting them together to see what **YAHWEH** shows you. And I don't care what the dictionary says, what **YAHWEH** shows you is what that word means and there's nothing else. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] There's no way to understand what He's saying here in this Prophecy, and this is a beautiful Prophecy that goes or rather, that just starts here and goes throughout the whole bible, the whole *Book of YAHWEH*, first part and second part. Doesn't even end until you get clear through **Revelation**. In fact, the last part of **Revelation** is the finishing job of Shiloh, of Shiloh coming forth, Shiloh bringing forth. Blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to the Tree of Life, the Tree of Life in **Genesis 1**. Got that? Tree of Life, Tree of Life, living forever.

26 When mankind turned from **YAHWEH**'s Laws, **YAHWEH**, if you remember, set a guard to keep them then from partaking of Eternal Life. Why? Well, because if He'd let them turn after they saw the trouble they were causing and turn and start repenting and turn to **YAHWEH** and receiving Eternal Life, then it would spoil the whole Plan here. You would have people down through the centuries that were going Satan's way, causing what we're seeing in the world today, while you're having others then agree with **YAHWEH** and agree that this Way is the Way to peace, joy and love. So **YAHWEH** put a guard to keep them from partaking of the Tree of Life. He just shut them off. So that is why a person's got to be called by **YAHWEH**,

taken out of this system and brought to His House to learn. And when that comes into your mind, He said, "Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**." Go to the Priests then they will teach you the Shiloh to come and you'll understand that perfectly about ten sermons from now, maybe! [laughing]

27 Well it does mean *Shiloh, Messiah, Peaceful One comes*, but it actually means, from Scripture to Scripture, it means a Plan. It means a Plan. It means a Plan of Seven Works. It means to bring forth, bring forth everlasting peace, abundant living, as Yahshua said. Yahshua actually said that what we're going to suffer in the world is not worthy to be compared to what we're going to receive. All of these sufferings are going to be quickly forgotten.

28 In, if you notice, one of the first things that this brings forth, or the last thing it brings forth here is obedience of the heathen, the heathen. Now, a while ago, we just read where all the heathen, who're the ones that are shut off from **YAHWEH**, these're the ones that're not in The House of **YAHWEH**, ones that are not called today, all the heathen, **YAHWEH** said, their strength is going down and they translated it nation, as if that just applied to Israyl, the land, the tiny land of Israyl. By the time that Prophet spoke, which was about 700 b.c.e., Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl had almost totally taken over all the earth or all the colonies of the earth that had spread out before them. And **YAHWEH** said He's going to drive them out--He says the earth is going to drive them out. He says the earth is going to vomit them up. They've already defiled the earth, He said. And He said, you're gonna go in and inherit the land and don't you do the same thing or it will do the same thing to you. And that's the reason today they're saying, the earth must be depopulated.

29 Now, there's a lot of study that went into this fact. It's a fact right now the way things stand that the earth cannot support seven billion people. The food supply, mainly the oil supply can't support that many people. Now, we can sock on more fertilizers but they know eventually that this commercial fertilizers will run out, but also it will burn the land to where eventually that land is going to have to rest to get back to its original state. **YAHWEH** has shown His House how to bring it back to that state. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] We got the best method on earth and given to us by the Holy Scriptures.

30 But the way the earth is right now, it could only go a little while longer without starvation setting in and once starvation sets in, then this also brings or it increases the sickness and disease. So

the increase of cholera and related illnesses goes with it. It lowers the immune system to where these STDs that they have in their bodies at this time have the ability to kill. So like a potato plant that is malnourished or a tomato plant in the soil that can't raise tomatoes. It doesn't have that ability left in it to raise tomatoes. Quickly the diseases set in. The bugs go in to destroy it and so forth.

31 Now, I learned long ago from a man named Rodale, he wrote a magazine called *Prevention* at that time. He came to a meeting that I came to also and I talked to him and asked him questions, but he had demonstration fields set up and he would actually have a row of depleted land or a few rows and then a few steps away he would have the land that was rebuilt to where it would support plants. And he proved that bugs would not bother the plants where they were healthy, fully healthy. It would not bother them but it would completely destroy the others. Remember that because we're going to rebuild the earth. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

32 Now, in this, He says the obedience of the nations. If you'll go over to **Deuteronomy 31**, YAHWEH shows you here, if you'd just pay attention to the twelve tribes, He's dealing with the twelve tribes. He's not dealing with the heathen that would be separate from the twelve tribes. There are no heathen left that are separate from the twelve tribes. Even biology proves this. I don't know why history keeps these words, keeps these lies going in the classroom. I guess to deceive. That's the only reason I can see because it doesn't even prove true by their own tests, their own proof.

33 But in **Deuteronomy 31**, now He says in **verse 27**, **For I know how rebellious and stiff-necked you are. If you have been rebellious against YAHWEH this day, while I am yet alive with you, then how much more will you rebel after my death?...** Now, this is, of course, Mosheh is speaking here and this right here occurred in around 1451 b.c.e. This he wrote to these people. He said this to these people and this was written. And if you want to make a note at the side of that verse, b.c.e. 1451. If you wanted to go back to **Exodus 12**, which occurred about 1491, you can see forty years after **Exodus 12**, forty years. **Exodus 12** was when Mosheh first started teaching under the Priest Yethro, brought the children of Israyl out of Egypt and started teaching them the Laws of YAHWEH. Well, forty years later, doesn't it look like they should have improved some?

34 Well, now remember what I told you about cutting them off from the Tree of Life. YAHWEH gave them His Laws, taught them His Laws, but

they didn't accept His Laws like people tend to believe and the Christianity, they take delight in saying, you know, those people followed the Laws. They didn't follow the Laws, not anywhere down the line. Forty years later, he's saying, even while I'm with you, you're stiff necked and rebellious. That was forty years later.

35 If you look on over to **I Samuyl**, here we have a Righteous Priest that YAHWEH set up that had a circuit that he went to throughout the land of Israyl. Of course, by the time Samuyl was on the scene, most of the people, especially the young people had grown up, wanted no part of it, spread out to other nations, started colonies, started forming armies and, of course, went to war against the weaker peoples of the lands, killed them, took their land.

36 But **I Samuyl 15**. I don't know what I said, but it's **I Samuyl 15** and notice **verse 22**. Now, this **I Samuyl 15** was written in about 1087 b.c.e., 1087. And he says here in **verse 22**, **Then Samuyl said; Has YAHWEH as great a delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the Voice of YAHWEH?...** Now, he was speaking to a king here, a king who was over Israyl and people were supposed to follow his example. And Samuyl is saying, you are disobeying. He says, **...Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice...** Obedience is what we see that's supposed to come forth and is going to come forth from **Genesis 49:10**. He says obedience of the heathen, obedience of the nations, obedience of the gentiles, whichever word you want to use, they're going to be obedient once Shiloh comes forth totally. Two billion of them are going to be obedient. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

37 Now, in **I Samuyl 15:22** here, he says, **...to obey is better than sacrifice, and to listen...** That word should be **harken**. **...than the fat of rams...** To obey, it's everything. If you won't obey YAHWEH, you won't be a part of His Kingdom. That is an absolute fact. And when you're told to do something, as Saul was told to do, just given a simple command, first off, don't bring any of those animals back with you. Don't do this. Well, he didn't tell him, "Those animals are diseased. We don't want them in this flock. We want to try to straighten up our flock. We're supposed to bring cleanliness to the land." He could have went in and talked to him for five days trying to explain to this rebellious, stiff necked attitude, but if you don't obey, if you're not obedient, you won't make it. Notice what he said to Saul here. And that's what we're gonna receive out of two billion people, obedience. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

---

**Either you humble yourself, as Yahshua said, or you won't be part of this two billion people or the ones that lead the two billion people into obedience. You can't rebel and teach obedience, right? Your actions speak louder than words.**

---

38 **Verse 23, Because rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft... It's sin. Rebellion is sin. ...and stubbornness is the same as iniquity...** It's the same as doing away with the Laws. Stubbornness, it's the same. Either you humble yourself, as Yahshua said, or you won't be part of this two billion people or the ones that lead the two billion people into obedience. You can't rebel and teach obedience, right? Your actions speak louder than words. Iniquity is doing away with **YAHWEH's** Laws, as **Isayah 24** shows. It's also God worship. It's following this one that is bringing your strength down as **Amosyah** showed.

39 There's a power surrounding the land. That power, of course, is deception, but it's also coming forth now from radio waves, which we saw before Satan was cast down, she was queen of the radio waves. That was one of her names before she was cast down and she had or she was actually sending radio signals that no one could understand. They never did figure it out, but it was sent to the earth even, coming clear to the earth and it was the strongest radio station in the universe that they are aware of, that she had control of. Well, now she has television. She has the schools. The Vatican has seen to it that they own all the schools in the land they control. Now, where they don't own the schools, where they don't have control of the land, they're fastly trying to take it over--where there's a king, like there was in Egypt saying, "No, I don't want that here," well he's no longer king. Where there's a king like Gaddafi, he doesn't exist anymore.

40 Speaking of that, I don't know if you saw the news, did we show that where Hillary--we didn't show that? Where Hillary Clinton was laughing? Okay. We'll show it next week. But I want you to see that there's no natural affection anymore. The love has grown cold and we're gonna bring that next week. The love of the world has grown cold. They take delight in fighting and war and death, even beating the man's dead body, brutalizing it after he

was dead and before he died. And sodomy, of course, too, on this man before he finally died, maybe after he died.

41 All of these evil, wicked things, brethren, are coming forth from the twelve tribes that were shown in **Genesis 49**, just exactly like the Prophets said it would for the Last Days. For their pleasure they hamstrung an ox. I wouldn't even bring that out. You know, you're gonna have to study it for yourself to find out what it means. It's like showing these pictures of acts that took place and this was in the film, we just cut it out but it's gonna be shown. It's being shown now throughout the world and the people can glory in it. In fact, Hillary Clinton was laughing. Laughing about this. Going there seeing the body and laughing about it. How in the world can anyone have any love at all... well, she doesn't. She doesn't even know what love is. She takes delight in the death of a man that took care of a nation for about fifty years, being a father to everyone there for about fifty years; all done because of those that wanted to take over, of course, and put what they call "freedom" there, where the children can be taught how to sin and how to cause diseases and kill themselves.

42 Well, he says, this is the worship of the Gods that **YAHWEH** said when Adam and Eve sinned, He said, they've become as the Gods, so cut off life from them and then we will pick out the ones we want to bring Shiloh through.

43 **I Samuyl 15:23. ...because you have rejected the Word of YAHWEH...** Now, this is Samuyl. **...because you have rejected the Word of YAHWEH, He, also, has rejected you from being king...** You want to be a king in the Kingdom?

44 Notice what Saul said. "There's some pressure being put on me," he said. **Verse 24, Then Shaul said to Samuyl; I have sinned...** Yes, I know I have sinned. **...because I have transgressed the Commandment of YAHWEH and your words...** Or by breaking your words, your command that you gave me. **...because I was more afraid of the people and I gave in to them...** Some excuse. "Well, my wife told me to do that and I did it. Had to. She's the boss."

45 Well, Samuyl said because you have done this **YAHWEH** has rejected you and I'm not going any further with you. Well this now was in about 1087 b.c.e. This was 404 years after **Exodus 12**. You don't see any obedience here is what I'm trying to point out. Before that now in **I Samuyl 8** we see all the elders of Israyl disobeying, going in disobedience against **YAHWEH** and saying, "We don't want Him to rule over us." Well, one of the kings that didn't

want that, of course, I guess was Saul.

46 In **Isayah** now, I'd skip part of this but you can find it in every Book, but go over to **Isayah**. **Isayah 1** first, the first chapter. Now, this Isayah was written in around 760 b.c.e., 760 and he says in **Isayah 1:1**. **The vision of Isayah, the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem in the days of Uzziyah...**

47 **Verse 2, Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth, for this is what YAHWEH has spoken: I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me...** Speaking of Judah and Jerusalem but also speaking of the twelve tribes of Israyl, what was left in the land of Israyl.

48 **Verse 3, The ox knows its owner and the donkey knows its owner's crib; but Israyl does not know; My People do not consider...** He says.

49 **Verse 4, Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children who are corrupters!...** They are corrupters like the Catholic church today who teaches against **YAHWEH's** Laws, has control of all the schools in America, has control of the municipal systems in America. It would be hard, extremely hard for a president, even if he were a Righteous man of **YAHWEH** to actually overcome any of this, what is going on and not go along with the tide that is set right now.

50 Those schools were set up in America back in the days right after Columbus, right after he--that lie was told that he was the first to discover America. But those schools were and the government, the municipal systems were set up under, of course, the Catholic guidelines. It just so occurred that **YAHWEH** put enough people in, who had come here from Europe and had seen what was going on there in the distressful situation that the people were having to live under and they couldn't practice religion. Of course, there was enough fighting going on in Europe at that time to bring about the allowance or the law to allow people to own a bible. Because before that, there was actually a law that you could not own a bible or a manuscript or practice anything in the Holy Scriptures. And if they caught you practicing it, they accused you of being a witch, like they did the so-called witch doctors. Witch doctors that you heard about, these Indian witch doctors, well, it just so occurs that those witch doctors were people who practiced curing people with herbs, natural products, vitamins, putting them on the right eating habits. Well, these were witch doctors with their own concoctions. They weren't following the laws of the drug land. They didn't use drugs so they were classified as witches and, of

course, they killed them, as fast as they could, get them out of their way to keep them from teaching anything Righteousness or Holy, anything from the Holy Scriptures.

51 **...They have forsaken YAHWEH...** Now, this is the twelve tribes, brethren and this is Judah and Jerusalem at that time, with Life or the Tree of Life shut totally off from them. **...They have forsaken YAHWEH; they have provoked the Holy One of Israyl to anger...** That's written wrong. **YAHWEH** is not angry. He doesn't get angry. **...they have gone away backward; separated.**

52 **Verse 5, Why would you be stricken anymore? Why would you revolt more and more?...** Notice the word **stricken**. This is stricken with disease epidemics, the same thing that we're seeing in the world today, so this is how far they had gone or taken what they had brought from Egypt with them. As Samuyl said, as **YAHWEH** told Samuyl, "They've been rebellious ever since I brought them out of Egypt." Well, these were their children and their children's children, down to about the fourth generation here, and they were still being stricken at that time with disease epidemics.

53 **Verse 5, Why would you be stricken anymore?...** Why don't you turn from this so **YAHWEH** will heal you? That's what we're saying today. That's what I've been saying now for fifty years here in this wilderness. **...Why would you revolt more and more...** He said. **...The whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint.**

54 **Verse 6, From the sole of the foot to the top of the head there is no soundness in it; only wounds, bruises, and putrefying sores. They have not been closed or bound up, nor soothed with ointment...** Meaning there are ointments that **YAHWEH** shows, oils and so forth that can be used. But, of course, that is a concoction of a witch. That's what they want you to believe and they're trying to knock all of that out too.

55 The days that this was written was about 760 b.c.e. That's 691 years after **Exodus 12**. In **Isayah 24**, He actually shows that this will bring about the end of the world so I don't want, I don't think we need to go after this part because He's showing that this rebellion here and what it does.

56 **Isayah 24:1. Behold, YAHWEH makes the earth empty...** Or allows it to become empty so we're seeing here a depopulation of four-fifths of the earth's population and as the woman says, we're gonna get rid of enough to bring it down to two billion people. That's the only way the earth can survive. I hope y'all caught that. Better play that again next week, okay?

57 Before YAHWEH's very Eyes the earth is made empty and made waste, the face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad.

58 Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his owner; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with him who takes usury, so with him who gives usury to him:

59 Verse 3, The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this word... Now, He's not saying, "I'm going to do this." He says your ways that you are practicing are bringing this about. We see it now. We're in the Last Days as Isayah shows here and we see every bit of this taking place. It's even broadcast on the news but no one in the world has sense enough to see what's taking place. They don't even know this is happening to them. They think everything is glorious and fine. I got my buttons here in front of me that I can punch and gaze into them until my brain goes dead. And that's all they care.

60 Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away... And nobody is noticing what is taking place except The House of YAHWEH. ...the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish... Yes, they're going down. Their strength is coming down as Amosyah said.

61 Verse 5, The earth also is defiled... This is the reason for it. The defiling of the earth. ...because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.

62 Verse 6, Because of this, the curse... Curse? You're cursed with a curse. Cursed with a curse. Even the whole gentile nation, the whole heathen nations, whatever you want to call them, they're cursed and that is what's bringing them down and making the earth mourn. ...has devoured... Now, if you put this together with what Malakyah said about tithing. Tithing is one of the ways that YAHWEH's House speaks out, through the tithing. That's what pays to have or to send His Work out in these Last Days, always has. To pay Pastors or teachers or Judges or so forth, Righteous ones, to keep YAHWEH's Judgments, YAHWEH's Laws being taught and when that was shut off and those people pushed back and killed or pushed back into a single place like Galilee, they were pushed back out of the cities, persecuted until they ran and Galilee was the only place that YAHWEH's Laws was being taught.

63 And Malakyah says, "You're cursed with

a curse," because you're cutting off YAHWEH. You're cutting off the means of reaching and bringing forth the words that would stop you from mourning and suffering anymore, He said. Why would you do this to yourselves anymore, He said. Well they've cut off, Satan has cut this off, the teaching, from the rest of the land. So without the complete teaching, no one understood why they had to do this or that, why they had to be obedient.

64 Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and... About two billion people left. You see that? Isn't that Prophecy beautiful? Burned and about two billion people left.

65 Isayah was written in about 760 b.c.e.. Now, 760 years later, 760 years later--go over to Yahshua's Words--Yahshua came. Yahshua came about 760 years after Isayah gave this Prophecy that The End is going to be just like this and named it and showed you that few men, few men would be left.

66 Mattithyah 17:17. (That's not coming back to me.) Mattithyah 17:17. Then Yahshua answered, and said: O faithless and perverse... Remember that perverse because it means the same thing as profaneness. Remember Yermeyah 23:15 where He says--I'll wait on you. What'd I say? It's Mattithyah. I did say Mattithyah 17:17. Mattithyah 17:17. Well, Yahshua now is saying here, this is 760 years later, 760 years after the Prophecy there in Isayah 24 and Yahshua now has come on the scene and He is preaching to the same ones Judah and Jerusalem, those who are still in charge of that and still had the Galileans pushed back to an unwanted land, a God forsaken land.

67 Mattithyah 17:17. And Yahshua answered, and said: O faithless and perverse... Now that perverse means the same thing as profaneness has gone out to all the land, all the world, in fact, is what that word meant, from you, the priests and prophets of Jerusalem. Not the Priests and Prophets of YAHWEH, they were in Galilee. But the priests and prophets of Jerusalem, from you profaneness has gone out to all the land.

68 Well here, Yahshua now, 760 years after that says, ...O faithless and perverse generation... This faithless, it means not following the Faith given to you by YAHWEH. Well, of course, Malakyah said it was starved out, cut off, persecuted, pushed back and so forth. That's what the Prophet showed. So

there wasn't any there and Yahshua said this is how these twelve tribes stand here today.

69 **...how long will I be with you? How long must I be patient with you? Bring him here to Me...** Well, that's going on to something else, but notice faithless and perverse generation Yahshua said.

70 Now, in **Yahchanan Mark 8:38**, you've got to get this one because **Yahchanan Mark** gives a different word here that we're going to be seeing in the history and the Prophecies and so forth that Shiloh fights against, that's part of Shiloh coming or Shiloh bringing this in.

71 In **Yahchanan Mark 8:38**. **Therefore, whoever is ashamed of Me or of My Words; My Teachings pertaining to the Laws and the Prophets, in this adulterous...** Get that now because it means adultery but it also means God worship. **...and sinful generation, the Son of Man will also be ashamed of him...** Now, notice He calls it an adulterous and sinful generation that He's in right there. These're the twelve tribes, Judah and Jerusalem. Does that sound like they were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**? You know, Christianity lies a lot. In fact, their total teaching is lies and they would have you believing

that these people kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they were strict keepers of the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they persecuted Yahshua because He wouldn't keep the Laws. Whereas Yahshua and Yahchanan were teaching them the Laws. That's why they killed them, both of them. Cut off Yahchanan's head and hung Yahshua on a stake.

72 Well, in **Luke 9** and verse **41**. **Luke 9:41**. **Then Yahshua, answering, said: O faithless and perverse generation!...** Again here through Luke. **...How long will I be with you, and put up with you?...** Well, He was getting a little bit aggravated at that time, but I think Yahshua knew how long He would be with them, how long He would have to put up with them and He's still putting up with them and loves every minute of it but He had to write that. [laughing]

73 He didn't suffer some of the things that I'm suffering. They didn't have the telephones back then! So He could go off and be by Himself. I bet He could even take a nap sometimes without His phone ringing! Well may the Peace of **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you and be sure and be here next week. **YAHWEH** bless you. Shalom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**I think Yahshua knew how long He would be with them, how long He would have to put up with them and He's still putting up with them and loves every minute of it... He didn't suffer some of the things that I'm suffering. They didn't have the telephones back then!**



---

# Chapter Eighteen

## You Are Cursed With A Curse #1 We Are Seeing The Curses Of Malakyah 3:9 And Also The Prophecies Of The Blessings Brought Forth By Seven Works Of YAHWEH Through Yahshua And The Donkeys

11/05/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: Okay. Everyone please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. You may be seated. Wow, looks like everybody came back and we're starting a Feast again. Got a crowd here today! Cold outside! [laughing]

2 Praise **YAHWEH**, the article there on the two billion people, I guess you got that this week. I thought you got it last week but come to find out it wasn't played last week and I was thinking it was and that's the reason I was talking about that two billion people left alive. And don't forget who said that first now. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** showed you that first and now it looks like their plans are coming through.

3 And what I want you to understand is that this is actually shown in the Holy Scriptures and the work that they are doing and the Work that we are doing. The work that they're doing right now is to try to straighten out the mess they have made and, of course, the Work that **YAHWEH** did through His Prophets actually foretold this now in advance to you so you would know His Plan that He is bringing forth at this time through Yahshua and

the Branch and the donkeys and He's prophesied every move so you can see exactly what's taking place.

4 Now, we are making headways in education **YAHWEH's** Way, in the education of Holiness. If you could get this in your mind, like, for instance, where Yahshua was crowned, it said made a crown and put on His Head, actually, actually, that is made a crown and put in His Head, like He's placing in the heads of every one of you at this time, making Him fit for the job, bringing Him forth from the twelve tribes, of course, bringing Yahshua forth in that DNA breeding program that He had to where Yahshua would be sinless--that crown shows that He was sinless.

5 He received a staff, a scepter, a rod of chastisement, a rod of correction, which wasn't a rod, a physical rod, neither a physical crown, anymore than a physical crown, but the Crown of Righteousness describes Him and shows or proves that He is capable of bringing peace to the universe through the rest of the Priesthood that **YAHWEH** puts with Him. He will be the King of kings and



Ruler of rulers. There will be many rulers. There will be many kings throughout the universe, but they will all have proved themselves like Yahshua did. So keep that in mind as you see these things.

6 But now one thing that we'll see here in Scripture, of course, is the people turning to **YAHWEH**, two billion people turning to **YAHWEH** and we see this now. We see it taking place but in a kind of a secret, sort of manner. People call us secretly. They want to be a part of the House, but they are afraid to do so at this time. There's no telling how many million people right here in the United States and we're reaching the world, you know. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] On the report I got today, we reached over two million people, two million new people now in just a week's time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 I don't know if you're keeping up on the education bills that are being passed to teach adultery, fornication, sodomy, bestiality in the schools too, as low as the fifth grade. Now, that's what they're teaching and they're teaching the how to do it, everything. It's all taught--it's all put in their minds and, of course, whichever way you swing, whether the teacher swings, whether she or he is a queer or not, that's the direction they're going to point the children in whatever they believe.

8 And it seems like the world is being taken over by homosexuals and lesbians and that's what it seems like now. They have power--they have a huge power like a voting power, so they can almost swing the pendulum from one president to the other or one elected official to another and say who is to be in office. Well, if you're a homosexual, of course, they're gonna want you as a frontrunner and they're gonna put all their votes behind you because they're wanting to make everyone on earth what they are.

9 Well, the sex education in Wisconsin, that's where the biggest, biggest arguments are being played right now among the schools, but I noticed this week, we have a bunch of parents that are in opposition to this bill. Well, whether they know it or not, they are standing up for **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness here when they stand up against this sort of thing being taught to the children.

10 Now, **YAHWEH** tells you what to teach your children and, of course, it's not homosaexuality and so forth--He tells you it's not to do these things, that's what you are to teach them; and to teach them to practice the ways of Righteousness only; not even partake one bit, He says in the other. Because when you partake of these things that the world is wanting you to partake of, then dying you will die because you start putting things into your mind and

you become like this person that's laughing because a man got killed. You know--you saw that, right? Everybody?

11 You know, it's hard for me to believe that somebody would want to hurt someone else. But to laugh about somebody's death, as if it was a comedy thing that was taking place and to do what they did to that man's body, this shows the sickness in the minds today. Now, if you want to be that way, then you can follow Satan in her education, and she'll be glad to train you on how to screw up your mind to where you'll be hating everybody on earth, just like Hillary. You know **hill** means *promotion*. The other part means *God*. Now, if you want to look that up, you can, but the war Gods, it has to do with war Gods, promotion of war Gods is that person's name. That's what it stands for. Anyway, there're people rising up against it, which let's me know that they are hearing **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness taught and they're leaning in that direction right now.

12 If you go over to **Malakyah** now, we haven't nearly covered all of this. We haven't. We've scratched the surface on the donkeys' Work in the Last Days, Yahshua's Work in the Last Days, but the Prophecies are extreme and of course you can miss something, you can read one verse and miss twenty Prophecies in that one verse by not associating it with the other Scriptures that it's pointing out to us.

13 But in **Malakyah 3:9** here, we see that, **You are cursed with a curse...** You are cursed with a curse. But if you read it like it is in Hebrew, it's **you cursed with curse**. So it's like dying you will die--but if you read it without all the added words, **you cursed with curse**.

14 And it says, **...yes...** We added that. **...this whole nation...** And it actually means there and should have been **all nations**, but also this refers to the universe according to the lexicons. The nation there, of course, means heathen. The word gentile means heathen and they have it--they have the people's minds screwed up today with deceptions with the words Jew and gentile as if they're two different races of people. So you have to put that back together in order to understand what they're meaning.

15 They are two different peoples. One of them are believers; the other ones are disbelievers. That's what makes a heathen. It makes no difference what geographical location you are on earth, you know, you're still classified by the Prophets as either a believer or a non-believer and there were a lot of believers that were killed. Believers, somewhat.

They weren't The House of **YAHWEH**. They did not have Salvation.

16 You saw some of these in the film of the holocaust and now get this in your mind. Don't think that it was, you know, thousands of years ago when this took place. If you notice the date that was given there in that film, 1942, 1942, that's not very far past your birth. Remember when your birth took place? Add it up and see how many years that took place when Satan had Hitler as a leader doing the bidding of the Catholic church. And, of course, he was killing these people and they were fleeing and they're finding some of these people now.

17 But that 1942, I was eight years old. I was eight years old. I lived through that. 1942. I remember that time period. I remember people in those wars coming back with missing legs, friends of mine, missing legs and arms, injured from the war, but 1942. The other date they gave, I think I was eleven years old at that time but when Satan was trying to kill me in Europe, in Germany, with Mussolini, when she had Mussolini trying to hunt me down and kill me, I was in Oklahoma covered with dust from dust storms. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 Did you see that dust storm? Was that shown today? Was not? No? Okay. Next week? Okay! Next week you'll see it! [laughing] I remember. I remember in this time period now they're talking about here, '42, eight years old, I was in the second grade. Eleven years old, what grade would that put me in? You see what I'm talking about? And these dust storms, I can remember being in school and a dust storm coming and the teacher saying, "Get your books and get out to the bus in a hurry." Well, they knew what was going to take place.

19 Now, that was when we stopped the country school business and we started bussing the children from the rural to the city to get them better educated, higher education. Ours only went to the eighth grade, I believe, in the country school, but they could educate you in the city and then give you a job to work for the big corporation where you would spend all of your entire life working for this goofy thing that plays out after you get it paid for, or falls apart. [laughing] Well that's the education.

20 But anyway, I remember being in school and the teacher would rush us outside, get us on the school bus and lo and behold, just seemed like in a few seconds everything was pitch black and without a light you couldn't see your hand in front of you and they would take us home on the bus and the

bus would drive real slow because he couldn't see anything but dust. It was pitch black.

21 Well, what was **YAHWEH** protecting me from, I didn't know at the time. It could have been most anything but no one was interested in coming to Oklahoma to kill me. They didn't think anybody would live there. That was a God-forsaken country. [laughing] The war Gods were in Europe killing these people and some of them survived and they're tracing them down and they're finding some of the children that are left alive. But remember some of these things.

22 Well, this is the curse that **YAHWEH** is speaking of here. It's speaking of a curse that comes because the Word of **YAHWEH** is not taught. There's no one to teach it. There's no support for the Work of **YAHWEH**. If you take or if you put a king in office or a government, makes no difference what government, they take the money, so much of the money they take away from the people that they can't pay their tithes. Now, either they pay their taxes or they go to jail, so which one do you think they're going to pay? **YAHWEH**'s not gonna put them in jail.

23 So they withhold money from **YAHWEH**'s Teachings here, from His House, which keeps the House from publishing **YAHWEH**'s Laws that would keep them from going into this mess that they're in. And if you remember what Samuyl told the twelve tribes when they said, "We want a king like all the other heathen around us. We want a king." And Samuyl said, "Well, you can have the king, but this is what is going to take place. He's going to rob you blind. He's going to take everything from you and you're going to be crying because of your oppression."

24 Well, of course, that's what the people are in an uproar about now and you see it. Greece, that's just one place, you know, but it's here in the United States. They said in Egypt when they were rejecting or trying to get rid of the king, "We want democracy." What are they saying here in New York? They want democracy like New York? Like California? "If we have it like California, we'll be great. We'll be rich." Well, the people there don't think so. The people in New York are not thinking so.

25 And they're showing now, I don't know if it was shown here, but they're showing where the people are revolting now, where the revolutions are starting. This is just the start and they know this and they have concentration camps set up for

this very reason. You remember we were hearing for months and months that they were building concentration camps. Brown & Root, which used to do offshore drilling, they still do, owned by Dick Cheney, remember that? Well, they got the biggest contracts for building concentration camps throughout the United States. Well they got them set up and ready so they're thinking ahead of the world.

26 The world will get caught up in this later and they'll see what actually took place to them because they are under a king instead of a Righteous Priest of **YAHWEH**. Now, that's what the difference is. And the curse that they're under, Samuyl tried to get them not to do it and **YAHWEH** said--protest it, but just calmly protest it. Tell them what they're getting into, but let them go ahead and do it. Well, that was the Plan from the beginning when **YAHWEH** created heaven and earth to allow this to take place.

27 And He says here you're under a curse, even this whole nation. The universe, too, because **YAHWEH** intends to bring peace to the universe which means peace is not in the universe at this time. He says, **...for you have robbed Me!...** You're suffering this curse.

28 Well if you look back now to **Genesis**. He was speaking here of what we're shown in **Genesis 49**. We're shown the curse here taking place--that **YAHWEH** says these people, He said, Ephraim and Menashah, they're going to become a multitude of nations. They're going to take over the entire world and from these families right here in the Last Days you're going to see this curse and then He starts naming you the curses here for the Last Days now, **verse 1**. Then He starts showing you the curse, the curses you will see.

29 Look at **verse 7** there, now this is what you're seeing among the nations right now. This is why people will laugh when they see someone's body brutalized, even after he's dead and laugh about

---

**He says here you're under a curse, even this whole nation. The universe, too, because YAHWEH intends to bring peace to the universe which means peace is not in the universe at this time**

---

it. Makes me wonder, well, I won't go any further on that one.

30 Anyway, **Genesis 49** here and the twelve sons. And we see there, of course, in **verses 10-11** and **12** also the Work that Yahshua was trained to do for these Last Days. Now, this is the first Prophecy of it and there's no way anyone can understand it without knowing the other Prophecies that go with it, which you do. At least you know most of them because I've brought most of them. Not nearly all of them but I've brought most of them.

31 But we have four horns here and we also have four great powers bringing this curse about in these Last Days. Their end is shown, held back from their intentions because if their intentions--let's turn over to **Revelation 7**--if their intentions were right, he didn't show the horns now until he got to Mosheh and he showed the altar of death that represents sin. And the slaughter of the four-fifths of the earth's population in these Last Days is brought forth by these four powers here. But He shows their intentions of depopulating the earth to two billion people. Now, everybody saw and heard that so you know before this that I told you this was going to take place.

32 Well, here in **Revelation 7** we see the four. Now, remember this is represented by an altar that **YAHWEH** showed Mosheh that still sits beside His Throne. This is a pattern of something that **YAHWEH** has sitting beside His Throne where He can see this, like I told you to do with the mule, the donkey cloud. I think about that donkey cloud and I think what Yahshua was showing there--that my work is not in vain as I thought it was. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I did. I did have great grief because I couldn't see things taking place as I thought they should and I know that **YAHWEH** showed me this for a reason and it couldn't be more clear than it is that that donkey, that the Branch has its full attention, as I do today. [laughing]

33 And then, we see the news articles that are showing a movement in the world of people bucking up against what is taught to their children. Yesterday they dismissed a judge because he was spanking his fifteen-year-old daughter and I don't know, maybe, maybe I'm the only one that said the judge is right in this matter in what he did and shouldn't have been dismissed. He should have been encouraged. But I don't know. People today, they have a hard time even seeing one Righteous thing and, of course, the fifteen-year-old girl, I

don't know what all took place in that. But I would think that this judge, from seeing the video, was doing what he thought was a Righteous thing in trying to keep his daughter from probably sins. And I doubt if any of this will be brought out that he was doing this.

34 But he was perfectly right and the world is perfectly wrong in saying we shouldn't attack sin in our children; we should let them, let our young children who don't have the knowledge, who don't have knowledge enough to know what they're getting their bodies into. And of course, the Catholic church is working with Satan in wanting this freedom, and bringing forth the freedom, and punishing with their CPS department anyone who will correct their children and insist on them not doing these things that they are teaching in the schools and the parents arguing against this. He probably won't last long. They'll probably, you know, take him out of office and turn his daughter loose to go ahead and ruin her body. But that's the world.

35 But you can see people and judges, we had one judge that said, all of my life, ever since I've been a judge, I've just put people in prison because, he said, I knew it wasn't helping anyone but, he said, I didn't, I didn't know what else to do. I didn't know what else to do. He said, I'm so glad even after my term, I've quit, I've retired, he said, I'm glad to find out there was something that I could have done and maybe I can help now to start it in the world today. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Y'all remember that man? A judge who is now working, pushing forth the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. They don't want this in their schools. In fact, YAHWEH is not wanted here now. YAHWEH is gonna be wanted here very soon and we can see it coming now.

36 Well, we see here that YAHWEH is holding back in **Revelation 7:1** now, holding back these four horns of death that would wipe out four-fifths of the earth's population and He's holding them back for the reason of converting certain people and certain ones here, in fact, that He shows, if we had the correct translation for it. And then if you go back to **chapter 6** there, you see the four that He's holding back. Now these are represented by the four horns that Yahshua is gonna cut off and throw to the ground. That's the four horns of death of which the altar was made to represent death caused by sin.

37 Well, here in **Revelation 6:1**, we see the Lamb here now, the Lamb is the One Who's portrayed in **Genesis 49** as doing a Work in the Last Days with

the donkeys, remember? Well, we see a Lamb now here opening some seals. What for? Why? I would think that I could have told my brother-in-law, you know, that the Lamb is going to open his mind one day and show him what he could have gotten if he'd have listened to me when I was seventeen-years-old. But he got mad at me then. Closed his bible and threw it against the wall, in fact. He was a free-will Baptist. He was one of those free people that the pope set "free" from Righteousness.

38 **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb... See. ...opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four living...** These're the four active powers or one of the four horns, four powers, represented by four horns shown in **Daniyl** as being four great, major powers, combining their strength and coming down today with great fury led by Satan.

39 **...saying as with a voice like thunder...** A voice like thunder, now I wonder who that could be speaking of.

40 And look at **verse 6, And I heard a voice... Like thunder. ...in the midst of the four...** Active powers here. **...saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil...** Did we show the one where it said these wars are about oil? Okay. Praise YAHWEH. You saw that. All of these wars, all the money we have spent, he said, is for the oil. Make no mistake about it. We want that oil. We don't want our life, our way of life altered in any way. We've got to have that oil and if we can have the oil, we'll have the power to run our machinery, fly our planes to destroy nations, destroy our enemies, quote enemies.

41 **...do not hurt the oil and the wine...** Well, here now we see riches, richness throughout the earth, riches throughout the earth. Over here now, before that, it shows that these four powers are given power to take peace from the earth.

42 And then look at **verse 7** now, **And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living...** Active member. **...say: Come and see.**

43 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with pestilence--the same under the authority of the beast of the earth.**

44 Well, now if you think back here, *The Mark of the Beast*, that was the first Book that I wrote,

*The Mark of the Beast.* And I showed what *The Mark of the Beast* was and, of course, I showed these Prophecies at that time. The beast that he's speaking of here was the one that changed YAHWEH's Laws, spoken of in **Isayah 24**, also in **Daniyl**, to think to change the Feast Days and the Laws. So, now this too is part of the curse spoken of by Malakyah because it's keeping these Laws from being heard. If a person don't know Righteousness, how could they possibly make a decision not to do evil if they don't know anything about the other side?

45 Well, of course, YAHWEH says teach your children diligently these Laws, Statutes and Judgments, **Deuteronomy 6:25**, and **Deuteronomy 6:7**. Teach them diligently when you rise up, when you go to bed and so forth. Well, this is what we're doing now. But why are we doing this now? Because YAHWEH established His House again. That's why we're teaching them diligently to the children at this time. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

46 You realize how many thousand years it's been since this was done by any group of people? The so-called American Indians, they brought some of this with them when they were fleeing like we saw here earlier from this holocaust. They brought some of the Laws with them and they brought the Name with them to what is called the United States today. There were bits and pieces of it brought but not the whole thing. And it was never set up in any way that I know of to where The House of

---

**YAHWEH says teach your children diligently these Laws, Statutes and Judgments, Deuteronomy 6:25, and Deuteronomy 6:7. Teach them diligently when you rise up, when you go to bed and so forth. Well, this is what we're doing now. But why are we doing this now? Because YAHWEH established His House again. That's why we're teaching them diligently to the children at this time.**

---

YAHWEH actually had the power to teach children day and night the Laws of Righteousness until this time period we're in right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

47 Well, now in **verse 7** and **verse 8**, we read **verse 7**, a fourth part of the earth--fourth seal in **verse 7**. **Verse 7, And when He had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living one say: Come and see.**

48 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death...** So we see that they're wanting death to four-fifths of this earth's population, starting in that area right there. Malachi Martin said in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, the U.S. hopes to come out on top, which means the plans are made for this right here. This is not a new thing depopulating the earth and Malachi Martin showed this and Malachi Martin showed the ones they hope to kill off. They don't want, as he said, anyone who won't or who will refuse to worship the queen of heaven, Satan is going to make war against them.

49 Well, so far in all of their money that is spent, they have attacked those who will not accept Mary. Quite a coincidence, huh? And Malachi Martin said, showing in his book that this was going to begin shortly and the plans were made and each one of these nations hoped to come out on top, including the pope. The pope is one of them that hopes to be a winner in this. He's not. According to Prophecy, he's not, but he hopes to be the one on top ruling all the world.

50 Well, **...over a fourth part of the earth, to kill...** To kill until four-fifths of the earth's population are dead.

51 Look on down to **verse 12, And I looked when He had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood...** Well, you're going to see this darkness over the whole earth the next time, not with a dust storm but with the darkness that blocks out the sun and the moon too and, of course, stars falling from heaven, the powers of the heavens will be shaken.

52 And then **verse 14, And the heaven departed like a scroll...** Here. This is going to take place very soon. Why should we doubt this when we see the first part already fulfilled? Why should anyone doubt it? You know, we see that this first part here in **Revelation** has been fulfilled. We see why they're doing this. Hurt not the oil. They're doing it to save

the oil but they're also doing it, power is given to them, which means they've made a decision to follow and they have the power to do it, capable of doing it, to depopulate the earth, to bring it about. Look, this is what we're going to do, he says in **verse 8**. They're going to bring this about, the killing of all these people.

53 Now, that's what He's showing you and this is part of the curse of the four horns that **YAHWEH** had put in front of all of Israyl, saying to them, this is what your sins are bringing. It's bringing death. And this is what it's going to bring in the Last Days, shown in **Revelation**, shown by the Prophets before **Revelation** too.

54 But he says, the heavens were darkened and then they were rolled back as a scroll. **Verse 15, And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains...** This is surely speaking of the great eight and the great twenty-eight and the great ten percent that own ninety-nine percent of the wealth. **...and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, sought protection for themselves in their governments and in the assemblies...** The assemblies of the Gods. **...and the houses of their Gods (elohim)...** That they were following, the war Gods. Yes, these are the war Gods that they're following.

55 **Verse 16, And said to the houses of their Gods (elohim) and the assemblies: Fall on us, and protect us from the Face of Him Who sits on the Throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb!...** Well, of course, the Lamb is not wrathful at all. He's not angry about anything. In fact, He's coming to teach them now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Verse 17, For the Great Day of His Judgment has come...** Great Day of His Judgment.

57 Now, let's go back to **Malakyah** again with that in mind. **Malakyah 3** and look at **verse 9** again. He says, you're under this curse, the curse, yes, the whole nation, the whole world, everyone who has turned against **YAHWEH**. Whether you're beings in heaven or whether you're beings on earth, you're classified here and mentioned here in this Hebrew word that they translated nation or nations. It's heathen. It's people who don't know the Ways of Righteousness or refuse to follow the Ways of Righteousness.

58 **Malakyah 3:9. ...for you have robbed Me!...** That is, robbed the Source of Knowledge that would have kept you from this hell that you're bringing forth here on the face of the earth in this time period.

59 And then He tells you, **verse 10, Bring all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be food...** That is, the means. That doesn't mean something to eat. It doesn't mean food that you eat, but the means to spread this Message out to the world. **...in My House, and prove Me now in this, says Father YAHWEH...** I would give you all the things that you're lusting for, all the rightful things, as Yaaqob said--he spoke on this. And he talked about this curse and he says, why the wars? Because you're lusting for things that you should not lust after. And he said, you're refusing to ask for the things that are actually needed.

60 Well, that's what Malakyah's saying here. He says, **Verse 11, And I will rebuke the devourer...** The thing that destroys, I'll rebuke this.

61 Let's go back also now to **Genesis 49** and we see here **verse 1**, this is to take place, this curse, in the Last Days. And in **verse 7** we see, **Cursed be their anger, so fierce; and their fury, so cruel! I will scatter them in Yaaqob and disperse them throughout Israyl...** Throughout every one that's going to take place. This is going to be dispersed and become the greatest, the greatest horror on earth, the anger, the cruelty and so forth. I think we're pretty much seeing it right now.

62 **Verse 11** now shows--well, let's look at **verse 10** first. That was **verse 7**, now look at **verse 10**. And he talks about the Scepter. **The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah...** Now, if you see what is really taking place here, He's saying that Yahdah here is going to actually remain a distinct nation, separate from the other eleven, if you want to put it that way. But they would remain separate and they would hang onto this and they would keep giving these Laws until a time period and this is what took place in the temple.

63 When Mosheh was read, well, of course, this is what brought it forth, Yahdah, Yahdah, the distinct tribe brought this forth in Yerusalem, in the temple until Yahshua came. Now, that's a fulfilled Prophecy that no one can deny. And when the critics come saying, you know, this is just a bunch of baloney just written by so and sos, you know, they admit this is true and they have no, no excuse. They have nothing to say back to it. Yes, it took place. Yes, just like it said. And Yahdah did become a distinct tribe here until Yahshua came and then, of course, they were gone. Find them today. They're not giving the Laws today anywhere.

64 And then we see here, we see that the Lawgiver, Yahdah, that Somebody else's supposed

to take this Scepter, this Scepter. Now, this is like the dictionaries, you can't go to a dictionary to find out what this is, but you can find what this Scepter is by following what the Prophets say about it and what the Apostles say about it. It's something, it's a breeding program right here that He has specified is going to take place. It's going to breed total Righteousness into One Man. Now, it brought it, it brought it to some others. It brought Righteousness to families. They had to guard the breeding program and make sure somebody else didn't get into it to defile it, like the man that took his father's bed, went into a concubine.

65 Now, that is also in the world today. That mixture is in the Last Days more so than ever and this is what's causing all the confusion that we see taking place in the world today, the confusion. Their minds are confused, otherwise you wouldn't have the hatred taking place that you see prophesied there in **verse 7**, the hatred and the laughing about it and wanting to kill and thinking nothing about it. In protecting their oil, do you know how many children were available when those bombs hit the ground? Did you ever think about this? What kind of heart or brain does it take, knowing, here is a city now, we're gonna drop a bomb on it, knowing, and they actually know the population of that city, they know how many women, how many children, how many men, how many soldiers, which are few.

66 And when this was taking place in Egypt and in Libya, did you notice the hatred there in the minds--in the faces of the people? You can see it in their faces. There's no love or sympathy or caring or concern. They didn't even give them the opportunity to get the children out of the way. They did back when the Big Boy and little boy or Fat Man were dropped, the first two atom bombs. They actually cared enough at that time, the president did, to send out planes ahead of time, dropping brochures, telling them what they were going to do. Get your children out of here and your women, those who don't want to die, get them out of this city, we're gonna drop these bombs on your city.

67 Now, you can see how this changed from that time until now. Do you see any caring at all in the world today? I don't see it. I don't see it anywhere except, except now. I'm seeing bits and pieces of it, like I said, in the news, the articles, where they're bucking up against the system now and they're saying, "No, we don't want this taught in our schools." Well, of course, they have war taught in

certain schools and there's no way they're gonna change that unless enough people bucked up against it and said we don't want your war. We don't want these colleges in America anymore. We don't want war taught to this people. We want peace taught here and we want it throughout the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 Well, well my time is up but just look there just a little bit more. He says **the tribute**. Yahshua proved to be that One Who was, Who had it built in His Mind. This was His Crown. He is crowned with this and this is an Eternal Crown that is placed on His Head. It's an Eternal Crown that is being prepared; that you're being prepared for, too, brethren, for you to be recognized as Yahshua, Righteous, who won't turn in a fit of anger or a bad moment, low blood sugar, whatever you want to call it and zap someone with your power, you know. You're being proven now.

69 And I can see you're overcoming. I saw this at the Feast and Yahshua saw it before the Feast and showed me that donkey in the cloud, a magnificent sight that I'm jumping up and down about. And then when the article was told to me this morning about the people, because I've been looking for this, and about the people rejecting this so-called education. Now these people, it's a quite lengthy article, but these people are showing, saying, no--this education that you have got is not working. Diseases are increasing. STDs are increasing. But cancer, heart disease, everything is increasing along with your education. So your education is to blame for this. We don't want it anymore. We want abstinence taught to our children. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 I remember that former President George Bush, now he's a family man, like if you have a family and you love the family enough to correct it, like the judge that was spanking his fifteen-year-old daughter in a proper place, I would say. I saw the belt and where it hit her and I'd say that's a proper place to put the pain that will get to the brain. [laughing] And let her know that she's not going to do that as long as she lives in this house. I think it was a great thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 But when I see this, I was rejoicing this morning and you probably heard me hollering Praise **YAHWEH**. Maybe the wind was carrying it the other direction and Clyde was hearing it, but to me, these things are really joyous. After I finally realized what this donkey cloud, you know, that it didn't just happen--when I first saw it, I thought,

well, that's really strange like Mary, you know, the appearances of Mary in a cloud because clouds move. But then I looked at that cloud, I stared at it and I said, man this cloud's not moving. Oh, there it is! We got it on the screen for you to see! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Technology.

72 And I said, this cloud's not moving, you know. It went into my mind, the cloud is stationary and I said this is not real. And then I saw the pack on the back, you know, well if it was a cloud, why this much details? If it wasn't, if it wasn't for a purpose, why this much detail? The only thing that puzzled me for so long was the cloud in front of it and I thought it was looking mean at the time. I thought this cloud in front of that donkey, well maybe it is looking mean.

73 But the way they painted this cloud, you know, they had it in rolls, like it was moving. I said no, it's not like that. It was black and I said, if you'd take a picture of a night of oak trees, the black, you can see it. If you'd take a picture, you'd get this same color and texture that I saw in that cloud. So they painted some more. Our artists were working night and day trying to get this. I said we've got to have this before Tabernacles. I see what it's doing, what **YAHWEH** has done.

74 But then I saw the picture after a while. I was working one night, after a few weeks and I was working one night and I saw this picture that our television technicians, Kohan Yliyah and his crew had. The ones who've got the overseas set up, well they're doing all kinds of work now and news and everything else. But I saw this picture of the olive tree sitting on top of the sign. Do you have that one? Can you show that one? No? Get that next, okay! [laughing] This is great technology, I want to go with this thing!

75 Well, anyway, I said, that's the shape of that cloud, that olive tree that you see up there and I called to find out who put that up there and I said this cloud, this olive tree is the shape of that cloud that the donkey is staring at.

76 Well, after all of these times, all these weeks of concentrating and remembering this and praying about it, I can see that this was done and, of course, if you see the sun underneath, you know, that's the way He fixed that. You know, that's the light at the end of the tunnel. [laughing, Praise

**YAHWEH**, applause] There's dawn coming, look at it. Beautiful, beautiful.

77 Well, that's the Work that we see prophesied right here with Yahshua Who was bred to receive, to actually grow in His Mind to take over His Mind, to take over His total Mind, this Righteousness, which it has. So He was One, absolutely One with **YAHWEH**. And then His donkeys, having their full attention, as He did. He only lost one, He said, out of the bunch, the son of perdition, but they too, He put into their minds, the same thing that was bred into Him, He put it into them. And then in the Last Days, He shows yet another Prophecy here of another Work.

78 Now, the commentators all know that this is a separate Work and a distinct Work from all the others that have been prophesied, they just don't know who. But they do know that this is a separate Work and they admit that in their writings, the historians do too. And there're many people who have looked forward to finding out this in the future and they will, you know, because **YAHWEH** is now bringing this Prophecy to pass. And in the world, that is also going into starvation and war, they're bringing this Prophecy to pass.

79 And I think I told you one time that food is not gonna get cheaper. It's going to get higher, much higher and they're cutting it down to where they can control the food and, of course, this gives excuse for actually killing more people, you know. Start a war so you can wipe them out. What, you don't have an excuse to wipe them out unless they do something and "cause" you, they "cause" you to do this, see. Like the 9/11, they had to have something to make them go after this oil in Afghanistan or in Iraq or in Libya. There was a cause for it and, of course, the 9/11 was it. 9/11.

80 Someone called me last week and said, did you look at the date today and I said no, what is it? And I don't remember now. I'm gonna have to bring that to you next week, but it was magnificent because I have a number! [laughing] I have a number. It's not 9/11 but it's 11 something. Oh! No, that's not it. I'll remember. I'll get it. I'll get it and I'll have it for you next week. It was really beautiful, really beautiful!

81 May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding. I love you brethren! I love you sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Nineteen

## You Are Cursed With A Curse #2 It's No Accident About The Economy. It's All Prophesied By The Prophets Of YAHWEH 11/12/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheers and praise to **YAHWEH**] Make some racket! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Surely, surely everyone can see this hellhole that we have described as a religion that's led by Satan. I hope you caught that. I brought that out before about the word qadash and sodomy and how they pick those things and name it after their vices that they don't want to give up. And then they call **YAHWEH** a Relentless Judge Who won't forgive them of their stupidity.

3 But if you'll just remember when you see the words "holy see" from now on, you know what it's referring to. It's not, it's not referring to the Holiness of **YAHWEH**, but it's referring to a group of sodomites who want to turn the world to that particular thing. And, of course, that third eye that they're talking about, this is the "all-seeing eye" that they're talking about. This is what it refers back to. If you'll just keep that in mind, it's the third eye. And I can't tell you how they get that, but I am going to write about it. But it is sickening and involves little babies and that's the reason that you see so many of

them being raped, molested and, of course, nothing done about it. But the children that they take, they take them for those reasons, to do this to them, to make sodomites out of them.

4 **YAHWEH**, protect us from this cruelty, this judgment as **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis 49**. Let us not be a part of that council, that council. The third eye, the sodomite council that we see prophesied of in **Genesis 49**.

5 Now go over to **Malakyah** again because the world is under this curse right now. And **YAHWEH** is allowing this because they did not want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge, so **YAHWEH** gave them up to this reprobate mind to practice these things, men with men, men with children and yes, they do it to girls too--before they reach the age of three. I don't know how many of you know it, but we'll put it in a letter or something for you, but I don't want to talk about it up here.

6 Anyway, here's the curse now that **Malakyah** is talking about and we're seeing it. We're seeing it big time right now, especially in these news events. This curse, it's **Malakyah 3**, found on page 726--it's the curse that is, the profaneness that has gone out from the twelve tribes of Israyl, from the priests, the priests that governed Jerusalem that took it by force,



violent priests who took it by force, the temple and all. And, of course, took this profaneness to all the world as **Yeremyah 3:15** said.

7 Well, **Malakyah** was inspired to write about it. And it's absolutely no accident what is taking place today, you see it in the movies; that's where it's taught the most, television sets. They got shows, and I remember the comedians making comments on it. So when the shows came out, they talked about these two men that made a western movie and one of the comedians was talking about the movie saying that it was about two men that sat on a bunk bed kissing.

8 Well, of course, this is what they're doing. This is what they're getting over to the children, but they got more enticing than that coming out in the cartoons, which also depict it, and many other movies I'm told. I don't watch the movies. I wouldn't watch one of them. I wouldn't allow my children either. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 But here in **Malakyah 3:9** now, we see that you're cursed with this curse. Well, He's speaking here of the twelve tribes of Israyl and the sons of Levi included, Yahdah included, everyone, the twelve tribes. This has all been taken over. This religion of theirs has taken them over. And I've brought out enough that you should know that they're sitting on the seven hills of Rome, the leader is of this group, but we'll see that more vividly as we continue because of the power that they have.

10 Now in **verse 10** there he says you should be bringing the food, the tithe into the storehouse; that is, The House of **YAHWEH**, so this Message could be going out instead of this curse that you're teaching the people that you got going out. Now that was His Message.

11 If you look back to **verse 7**, **Ever since the days of your fathers you have turned away from My Ordinances, and have not kept them. Return to Me...** He says. **...and I will return to you!** says **Father YAHWEH. But you said; How will we return?**

12 But notice, **since the days of the fathers**, and Yahshua, you remember what He said. He said, you people say, you stand here and tell Me that if you were in the days of our fathers, you would not have done this to the Prophets, you wouldn't have killed the Prophets. He said you admit then that these were your fathers. [laughing] They weren't another, they weren't gentiles. [laughing] They weren't from Pluto or anything like that, as the world tries to separate to deceive. They were the twelve tribes of

Israyl and they were still in power and were ruling Jerusalem, ruling the temple. They'd taken over the temple. Yahdah was still teaching the Laws by Command of **YAHWEH**, the Laws of Mosheh. But they themselves were not following the Laws. They were following the queen of heaven, as **Yeremyah 45** shows.

13 In **Malakyah 4**, if you see **verse 1**, He says this earth, because of this, get these things in your mind as we go on to the other Scriptures now. First, you're cursed, and it dates back all the way back to the twelve tribes of Israyl when He brought them out of Egypt.

14 And then He says in **Malakyah 4:1. For behold, the day comes that will burn like an oven...** And all will be burned up. **...and all the proud...** Those who will not humble themselves to **YAHWEH** and so forth. It will burn like an oven.

15 Now, what we're seeing right now is the economy brought down. And we're seeing a Message go forth here because He shows here this Law; **Malakyah** does in **chapter 4**. He says, it's going to burn like an oven. But also He says **verse 2, But for you who reverence My Name...** You reverence His Name, remember, by keeping His Laws and, of course, you must be taught His Laws or you wouldn't know them. So He's got to send someone to teach the Laws, which He shows this all in this chapter--you have to have the Writings of the other Prophets in order to understand it.

16 But in **verse 4**, He says, **Remember the Laws of Mosheh My Servant, which I commanded you in Horeb...** Remember, that word, **remember**, means let it come back into your mind and start practicing that Law.

17 **Verse 5** says, **Behold, I will send...** The Laws and the Prophets, there's your word there, **Ylijah**, which means *the Laws and the Prophets*, and you see this a lot in the Scriptures. The way they translated it into English, they merely put the man's name making you think that this is what He's going to send you. Well, Ylijah, of course, is dead and he won't be resurrected until we resurrect him. That's the Last Days' Work that resurrects the dead. We will not all die, but we'll resurrect those who did die before us. That's what the Scriptures show.

18 But He says in **verse 5, I will send you the Laws and the Prophets, which is the Strength of YAHWEH...** As **Psalms** says, the strength to turn or to convert the whole person to being in the Image of **YAHWEH**, Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH**.

19 And before this burning takes place I will send

the Laws of Mosheh, **verse 4. Then verse 5, ...which is the Strength of YAHWEH before the coming of that Great and dreadful Day of YAHWEH...** It's a Wonderful Day of YAHWEH actually, not a dreadful day, but they mistranslated that too.

20 **Verse 6, And it will turn the hearts of the fathers to the children...** Well, of course, it's got to be taught.

21 Now, keep that in mind right there, what you just read and let's go over to **Zecharyah**. Now if you'll mark these in your *Book of YAHWEH* and if you marked right there by **Malakyah 4:6** to go to the next reference that I'm bringing you, you could preach this sermon. If you'd just mark it in your *Book of YAHWEH* and you wouldn't have to say, "Yisrayl said." You'd actually say, "Yisrayl showed me this. I wanna show it to you." [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] And if you'll do this, you'll know who the donkeys are, you'll know who I am, you'll know Who Yahshua is, and how He's standing right here with me right now, teaching. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

22 But here now, remember what **Malakyah** said. Remember what we're seeing in the world today, this push to bring forth what they call holiness, which is sodomy, to the world. And as the pope said, it's getting to be more and more acceptable. Well, of course, that's his rule. That's the Catholic church's law. That's the main law. That's what you call democracy. Whatever is acceptable, that is democracy and that's what you should follow. What is acceptable between two adults, two adults.

23 Well, I don't think it's acceptable when they rape children, but they break their own laws when they do this. And they do this in order to turn that child to be like them, to make him a sodomite. This is what the child rapes are all about. And this was going on, of course, and being exposed now in

---

**You want to know what I am? I'm a Branch. I'm a Branch of the donkeys, of the donkeys, the first donkeys. And I'm working with the last donkeys. I'm a Branch working with the last donkeys. I'm a Branch of the Tree, the Olive Tree from which the Golden Oil is poured.**

---

history by certain ones because we have come out with it and others are getting brave enough to let it be known themselves. But that's what took place in the United States before Hitler, before Mussolini and Francisco Franco. Before all of these, this was taking place in the United States when they were trying to wipe out the Galileans they called or they preferred to call Indians.

24 Well, they put the children in their orphanages. They're still doing it. I'll read you articles on that later, I don't know how much later. But they're still doing it. Someone sent us a letter the other day saying in South Dakota, they're taking the children away from their parents. These are the so-called Indians, done by CPS, taking the children away from their parents, adopting them out, not to other Indian families. They won't allow them to go to an Indian family. They won't allow them to go to an Indian orphanage. In fact, he said we have an orphanage here that's been vacant for six years and can't get one single child in it. Well, what they're doing, they're selling them to be made sodomites out of or so-called Christians.

25 Well anyway, here now in **Zecharyah 4, YAHWEH** does not leave it to doubt. He said before the coming, this coming Judgment Day, He's going to send you the Laws and the Prophets, the Prophecies. "I'm going to send it to all nations," He said. You wanna know what it was? Remember the Laws of Mosheh. That's what it was. That's what He said. Don't forget that now.

26 Now **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** We see two branches here, what are they? He wants to know what they're going to do. What are they for?

27 Well back up in **verse 2**. He calls them Lamps on a Lampstand and then two Olive Trees. That's what they're called in the famous chapter of **Revelation 11**. The Two Witnesses are called the two Olive Trees, the two Olive Trees. Well here **Zecharyah** refers to these two Olive Trees as two Branches. Branches.

28 You want to know what I am? I'm a Branch. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] I'm a Branch of the donkeys, of the donkeys, the first donkeys. And I'm working with the last donkeys. I'm a Branch working with the last donkeys. I'm a Branch of the Tree, the Olive Tree from which the Golden Oil is poured. And don't forget that word **golden**, it plays a special part in the Prophecy, as we will see in just a little while.

29 But there in **chapter 4 of Zecharyah** and look on back to **verse 12** again. **Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches... Olive Branches ...which through the two Golden Pipes... Of the Golden Lampstand that you see in verse 2, referring to the same thing, see. That ties it together there for you. ...through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them?...** And notice there're two Golden Pipes, two. So there're two Branches and there're Two Witnesses, if you remember **Revelation 11 and verse 1-4, Revelation 11:1-4.**

30 Now, he answers him in **verse 14, Then he said; These are the two Anointed Ones...** Or the Ones Sent or the Ones Appointed. The ones--they all refer to the same thing, the One Sent is ordained. He's ordained by **YAHWEH.** How's he ordained by **YAHWEH?** Through the Prophets. If they didn't speak of them, if they're not prophesied of, they're not the One Sent by **YAHWEH.** [laughing] They're the holy see that sits on the seven hills, sent by the queen of heaven; not **YAHWEH,** but the queen of heaven.

31 Now these though are sent by **YAHWEH. ...These are the two Anointed Ones that stand for the Supreme Ruler... Who is YAHWEH. ...of the whole earth.**

32 Now look at **Zecharyah 5:1. Then again I raised my eyes and looked and behold, a flying scroll!**

33 **Verse 2, He said to me: What do you see? And I answered: I see a flying scroll; its length is twenty cubits; about thirty feet... As we have there. ...and its width is ten cubits; about fifteen feet...** So it's fifteen by thirty, the flying scroll. That's a big scroll. Enough to cover the earth.

34 Then he says in **verse 3, Then he said to me: This is the curse...** This is the curse now that you see going forth here. Remember Daniyl said, "I looked and saw all these laws." He was amazed at the amount of laws that this beast passed and remember the word **beast** also.

35 But it's a big scroll and this is the curse. **Zecharyah 5:3. ...This is the curse that goes out over the face of the whole earth. Everyone who steals...** Now he sees on one side of this thing, stealing, and the other one breaking vows. And, of course, this is what you see in the world today. Stealing and breaking vows, one on one side, the other on the other side of the scroll and this is the curse.

36 Stealing and breaking vows, breaking your

vows. Next week you will learn the importance of both of these--these things that He names that bring about this curse throughout the earth. Set your mind. Set your mind. You don't have to vow, but if you do vow and break it, you're going to be written on this scroll right here. Your name will be written on the scroll, not the Book of the Lamb. And don't steal. Those're the two things he names right here.

37 **...steals will be cut off according to what is written on this side of the scroll, and every one who vows falsely... Or doesn't keep their vow. ...will be cut off according to what is written on the other side of the scroll.**

38 **Verse 4, I will send the curse out, says Father YAHWEH...** Now, He's not sending it out, but He allows it. He prophesies that it is going out. **YAHWEH** doesn't send this out. He doesn't create it. He says, in fact, He tells them earlier in this chapter what you're doing is bringing this curse upon you.

39 **...and it will enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him who vows an oath with My Name... So He's speaking of people who know the Name of YAHWEH. ...for the sake of falsehood; and the curse will remain in the midst of his house, and will consume it together with the sacred poles and the stones measured off for desolation.**

40 Now this is the curse that goes out. Now look what goes behind it here. The curse that's going to be upon everyone who steals and everyone who vows falsely, which is the whole world today.

41 Then **verse 5.** Let me tell you something and you can be alert to it then. They do it so perfectly that you don't realize it. But they put one thing in your mind when you buy something and you see the word, "warranty". And you think oh, well this--if this goes out, I can take it back and get my money back or get it repaired. Well, you go, you take it back, cost you ten or fifteen dollars to go back up there, take the thing back after you used it three days and well you find out--they say, well see it says "limited warranty", under that it says "limited warranty". Well, what do you mean? Well, I mean what broke down here is not warranted. The part that is warranted is the part that's still working here. [laughing] The motor's still running on this car, that's what was warranted, but the electrical parts in it, that's not warranted.

42 But these are some of the cheating and lying and stealing, but they do it with propaganda. And they lead you to believe one thing--this is the

Christianity too, see. Holy? The holy see? They don't tell you how he got to be, got to be that "holy" third eye. They don't tell you these things. These are the mysteries of mystery babylon, the confusion of Babylon. These are the mysteries that are being revealed now. Remember, remember in **II Thessalonians**. The job of The House of **YAHWEH** that He sends forth is to reveal this mystery babylon, to expose it, expose their sins like Yahshua did.

43 **Verse 5, Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent...** Did you get that word? The word **sent**, the word **sent**. You've got to remember that or you wouldn't understand what Yahshua is saying. If you look back to **verse**, (let's see) no, that's it, the word **sent**.

44 Now, if you look over to **Yahchanan 6** and **verse 29**. Hold your place here. Hold your place because this word **sent**, the Savior spoke of this. **Yahchanan 6:29**. And remember the Prophecy of **Amosyah 3**, "I will have no other Work other than the one prophesied." So in the Prophecies of the Prophets, that's where you find the One Sent. Search the Scriptures, He said, then go to the Habitation. Seek first the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. Then Yahshua said, seek first the Kingdom. Well that's the One Sent. That's the Work that **YAHWEH** has sent.

45 Then in **Yahchanan 6:29**, well **verse 28**, **Then they said to Him: What must we do, that we might work the Works of YAHWEH?**

46 And Yahshua said in **verse 29**, He's our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, keep that in mind. **Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH that you believe in Him Whom He has sent.**

47 Now look back again to **Zecharyah 5**. Got it? Page 719. **Zecharyah 5:5 ...understand that which is sent by... YAHWEH**. Read the whole thing again. **Then the Malak who was speaking with me came forward, and said to me: Lift up your eyes now, and understand that which is sent by Commandment...** By Commandment, that which is sent by Commandment. Now, this is not the curse, but this is sent by **YAHWEH** Himself. This is the blessing. This is the Salvation.

48 Look at **verse 6**, **And I asked: What is it? And he answered: This is the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection, sent by...** Sent by. That is, preached by, sent someone to preach this Message. ...by

**YAHWEH's Laws. Then he added: This is Honor, Knowledge, and Understanding throughout the whole earth...** Well, of course, that's The House of **YAHWEH**, that's their job today is to perform this very duty.

49 Now, if you'll hold your place there again and look back to **Mattithyah** because our High Priest now, He spoke of this going forth or being sent forth here. Hold your place in **Zecharyah** and go over to **Mattithyah 24**. And remember **Malakyah** says that before this tragedy takes place then I'm going to send you the Laws and the Prophets.

50 Well you saw here, this is the Standard of Perfection, the Laws and the Prophets, sent out to the whole earth, to the whole earth. So our High Priest and King here now in **Mattithyah 24**, as He left the temple, which was being run by the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes which now sits on the seven hills of Rome running the world from the seven hills, the great city that sits on seven hills.

51 **Matthew 24** or **Mattithyah 24:1**. **Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple...** And no longer called The House of **YAHWEH**, notice, just referred to as the temple. **...when His Disciples came to show Him the temple buildings.**

52 **Verse 2, But Yahshua said to them: Do you see all these things? Truly I say to you: There will not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down.**

53 **Verse 3, Now as He sat upon the Mount of Olives, the Disciples came to Him privately, saying; Tell us, when will these things be? What will be the sign of Your coming and The End of the Ages?...** So we know that this is The End that Malakyah was talking about when he said there's going to be a great burning. Yahshua showed that too, Great Tribulation, **verses 21** and **22** and then **29** the great burning takes place.

54 Well, back there now to **Mattithyah**. Notice, it's The End, End of the Age and notice what takes place, as Malakyah also said in **chapter 4**. Before this, I'm going to send the Laws and the Prophets.

55 Well in **Mattithyah 24:14**. He says--(got it?) **And this Message of the Kingdom will be preached to all the world as a witness to all nations then The End will come...** The correct translation of that is: **And this Message of the Kingdom it will be preached in all the world by he who bears witness...** By he who bears witness.

56 Now back to **Zecharyah** again. **Zecharyah 5:9** now. Now here they're called women. **Then I lifted**

**up My eyes and looked, and behold: two women...**

This was also shown in **Daniyl 12:5** as **two others, two others**. And then he says, we put this, **...the last two eras of The House of YAHWEH...** As shown over here in **chapter 4**. And sent, notice, with Commandment, if you, look back to **verse 5**, sent with Commandment, understand that which is sent by Commandment. So this is what he's speaking of, referred to as two women sent by Commandment.

57 This **verse 9, ...The House of YAHWEH, sent with Commandment. The Spirit of YAHWEH came to overspread them; and they were covered with the covering of Saints and they exalted, magnified and extolled the Ephah; the Standard of Perfection sent by YAHWEH...** Your word sent again. **...sent by YAHWEH, separating the ways of the world from the Way of YAHWEH...** Or as **I Yahchanan** says, this separates the People of **YAHWEH** from the people of the world. These're the only people. There're no gentiles or other tribes or anything like that. [laughing] There're simply believers and non-believers, those of **YAHWEH** from the ways of the heathen.

58 Now we're in, let's see, **verse 9** there. Read on **verse 10, Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses, going with the Ephah...** So he sees them going somewhere. You see that? They're going somewhere. If you remember **Revelation 7, YAHWEH** says that one of them says, "Hold back these four," four, speaking of the Quartet, "until we have finished our job." And then he says, "You've got to prophesy again before all nations." (Am I getting too fast? Thought so! [laughing] Okay.)

59 Back to **Zecharyah 5:10**. Now we got two others who Daniyl saw. **Daniyl 12**. We got the Two Branches, which we know this is who they are, the Two Olive Trees of the Lampstand. That is **Zecharyah 4:2**. See it there? And then down below, **verse 12**, you see these are called Olive Branches from the Lampstand of **verse 2**. In **Revelation**, it says, then I will give Power to My Two Witnesses which are, as it were, the Lampstand, the Two Lamps on the Lampstand. There're two of them, two Houses of **YAHWEH**.

60 One House of **YAHWEH** was over on the other side of the river, as Daniyl said. He saw them separated with a huge body of water. Well, my brother went there and worked for seven years trying to convert the land of Israel. Of course, he was sent by **YAHWEH** to do so. I didn't know it at the time, but I do now. But he didn't get anything

done.

61 But the Work was here, as **YAHWEH** showed by **Zecharyah chapter 5** and **verse 10. Then I said to the Malak who was speaking with me: Where are they; the Two Witnesses going...** These two Witnesses. **...going with the Ephah...** That's the Standard of Perfection. Where are they going with this Standard of Perfection? The Laws and Prophecies of **YAHWEH** are the Standard of Perfection.

62 In **verse 11, And he said to me; To build The House of YAHWEH...** Well, if you remember, in **Isayah** and **Micahyah**, we'll get to that later, but hold your place right there. Let me make sure I've got it here to get to, but you certainly need it. Hold your place right there--keep your finger there and go back to **Micahyah. Micahyah 4**, found on page 705. And he's talking about the Lampstand, remember, Two Lamps on the Lampstand and then he's talking about the Branches, the Branches, because they're referred to by the Prophets here a little and there a little, remember, as the Branches and then the Chosen One of the Two Branches.

63 Now here in **Micahyah**, he said in the Last Days. That's when Yahshua said the Message would be preached to all nations. **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** Whether you know it or not, we have been promoted to all nations. I don't think there's a person on earth that doesn't know about The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing, applause]

64 And **verse 2** says, this is **Micahyah, verse 2, And many nations will come, and say; Come, and let us go up to this mountain...** Promotion of The House of **YAHWEH. ...and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. Because the Laws... Of YAHWEH. ...will depart from Zion and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** They'll depart from there. Our High Priest Yahshua spoke of this same thing and said the Kingdom is going to be taken from you, that was the Pharisees or the Catholics, which had control of it at that time. Kingdom was taken by force, Yahshua said, by violent men, taken by force. Speaking of the Kingdom that Solomon set up called The House of **YAHWEH**.

65 Well, Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 21:43**, write it down but don't turn to it. We'll get it later. In **Yahchanan 4:20**, He showed that that Kingdom would be taken from them and given to another

nation doing the Will of **YAHWEH** and would do the Will of **YAHWEH** in another nation.

66 Well here, he's saying it's going to all nations. In **verse 2**, **...He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. Because the Laws will depart from Zion and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** Where they were refused to be taught. So it's taken from them and given to another nation, as **Zechariah** said, not yet established. We'll go back to that.

67 And notice and he says, **verse 3, And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off...** Well, that's gonna be done with, with nuclear war and with our preaching.

68 Hold your place now in **Zechariah** and go to **Isayah 44**. Remember, I said two of these are Branches and, of course, **Zechariah** shows them as the Two Witnesses; so does **Revelation 11**. Well, here in **Isayah 43:28** now, He is talking to two men here who He describes and names in the next chapter in the first eight verses of the next chapter. But He describes them in **Isayah 43:28**. Got it?

69 **Isayah 43:28**. He says, **Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** That's what Yahshua said, it's going to be taken from you **...and will give Yaaqob...** Well, who is this Yaaqob? No one knows. But notice, he's given, **...to the curse...** Well, this curse, as we see later, is death, but that's part of the curse. He's given to the curse. **...and Yisrayl to reproaches...** That is, to promote The House of **YAHWEH**, to lift it up.

70 Then He shows you who He is talking about in **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...**

71 And go on down to **verse 8**, because it gives their names and how they got their names. Then in **verse 8**, He said, notice, **You are My Witnesses...** In **verse 8**. So it's all speaking of the Branches, the Olive Branches, the Two Lamps on the Lampstand, they're all referring to the same thing, but **Zechariah** ties them together.

72 Go back to **Zechariah** again. The Lampstand is shown in **Revelation 11**. That's **Zechariah 4:2** now and He speaks of the Lampstand. Then **Revelation**, given by our High Priest Who opens the Seals that were hidden. He says in **Revelation 11**, these are the Two Witnesses. The Two Lamps on the Lampstand here are the Two Witnesses.

73 Well see, that will open anyone's mind to say, hey! **Zechariah** spoke of that. Well **Zechariah** is the one who ties them together and calls them here two different women, referring to them as two women.

That is, not the men now, but the Houses, The House of **YAHWEH**, the teachers of **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

74 **Zechariah 5:9. Then I lifted up my eyes and looked, and behold: Two women...** Who were sent. Well, we know from up above here that it's speaking of, in **verse 5**, this understanding which is sent, sent by Commandment. By whom?

75 Go back up to **verse 14** of **chapter 4. Zechariah 4:14. These are the two Anointed Ones...** Got that? All tied together here, here a little and there a little. Okies read backwards and that helps! [laughing] That helps sometimes. Read slow and we read backwards. You've got to read backward sometimes to understand it.

76 But you see they're all tied together. Then in **Zechariah 5:11** he says they're the Two Witnesses. **Verse 11, And he said to me: To build the House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection...** Your Standard of Perfection is shown there in **Zechariah 5:6**, the Ephah, the Standard of Perfection. Well, **verse 11** shows they're going to take this, build The House of **YAHWEH** according to the Standard of Perfection. Well, He's not speaking now of a building, but He's talking about a People being built by the Laws of **YAHWEH**, by the Teachings of the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

77 That's the same as that Crown or the Scepter. It's not an actual crown that sits on the person's head, but it's in the mind of that person, his character, Who he belongs to, what he's gonna serve all of his life. It's a Crown of Righteousness that is visibly seen in his actions.

78 **YAHWEH**'s Laws, now back to **Zechariah 5:11. And he said to me: To build The House of YAHWEH according...** That's a People, build the People. You are the temple of **YAHWEH**. You are The House of **YAHWEH** is the way it should have been, should have been. In which the Holy Spirit of **YAHWEH** dwells, that is the Laws and the Prophecies, which changed your mind from stealing, from vowing falsely to keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And keeping your vows. And when you say something, let your yes be yes and your no be no. Praise **YAHWEH**. Simple isn't it? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 **...To build The House of YAHWEH according to the Standard of Perfection sent...** Here's your word **sent** again, **sent**. Remember that's the Work of **YAHWEH** to believe in the One Sent, sent by **YAHWEH**. How? Through the Prophecies. He prophesied it. If it's not in the Prophecy, it's not

sent by YAHWEH. ...sent by YAHWEH's Laws, in a babylonish land which does not yet exist. And it will be established at that time; when the Two Witnesses are called out to their Work; as the Established Place; the Habitation of YAHWEH; The House of YAHWEH... That is verse 11. Now, remember that and remember the Savior said these very words. He said in **Mattithyah 24:14** it would go out to all the nations, all the nations.

80 Let's go back there again to **Mattithyah** and notice something else here because this is something we're noticing--**Mattithyah 24**--and the whole purpose of this right here is to bring you up to this point with what was shown, being shown in the news today. And the other things that are named here in **Mattithyah 24** are also coming out big time in the news today.

81 Now **Mattithyah 24** remember **verse 3** said the time of The End, End of the Ages. And **verse 7** said, **For nation will rise against nation...** Now, this is what we're seeing big time now. ...**and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines...** That is, starvation, starvation. ...**pestilences...** Sickness and disease. And they're finding out now that the sickness and disease, as we saw in the news; they're finding out that it's actually caused from the same thing that YAHWEH said would cause it.

82 In **Leviticus 18**, He said these things will cause this sickness and disease and also confusion of the mind, which that's what the Apostle Shaul said in **Romans 1**. He said because they didn't want to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge He gave them up to this reprobate or confused mind, which caused them to become what they refer to as "holy". Men with men, and He names that, and they refer to this as "holy". So they started calling themselves "holy", and the Prophets said don't, don't take these people for granted and believe them when they say something is "holy" when it's not Holy and something is "righteous" when it's not Righteous.

83 Well, they're calling it "holy". Well, by their standards it's holy. And of course, they turn from the Holiness of YAHWEH and invented their own righteousnesses, as **Isayah 65** showed. Your righteousnesses are as filthy rags, He said. Well, that's what we see.

84 But we see now, we're seeing this famine taking place right now in the earth. We'll have films on that shortly. Go to **Revelation** now and remember this curse. Remember the background here, what is taking place. And of course us, The House of YAHWEH and the work of the twelve

tribes that had turned from YAHWEH and YAHWEH says it will end in destruction and He shows it here.

85 **Revelation 6**. If you look at **verse 8** here, **Revelation 6:8**. Now remember the Savior spoke of this Message being preached in all the world. That was **Mattithyah 24:14**. In **verse 7**, He spoke of famine, famine, that's starvation. **Revelation 6:8**. If you notice here He says, **And I looked, and behold, a pale horse...** That word **pale**--*George Berry Greek New Testament Lexicon* says it means, *a description of the livid, ashen, discolored appearance of the dead...* Well that's what you see in the faces of the world today and I see it more and more as they give close-ups of the people on the news. And I try to point that out to people when I'm watching the news with someone else that that's what **Revelation 6** is speaking of here, this pale look.

86 ...**And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol followed with him. And power was given...** Notice, power given. The power. I'm saying this is no accident what is taking place today. This is being caused, what we see with the economy, what we see with the poverty, the starvation throughout the world. ...**power was given to them...** Them, that's the quartet. That's the four as we'll see. ...**over a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger...** Here's your famine. ...**and with pestilence...** That's disease, disease epidemics.

87 ...**the same is under the authority of the beast...** Well, that word, **beast**, should refer you back to **Daniyl** which, if you remember. I think everyone, if you remember Kohan Yedidiyah telling everyone, you need to read *The Mark of the Beast*. That was the first book that YAHWEH inspired me to write, the first two books. There're two volumes of it. But *The Mark of the Beast*, showing who the beast is, how he is identified, what he did to fulfill the Prophecies he fulfilled that identify this religion, this beast. Well here you see the hunger now and all of this is under the authority of the beasts of the earth, these four beasts of the earth that it's speaking of here.

88 **Verse 8**, last part, ...**the authority of the beast of the earth**. You need to underline that, and then look back to **verses 1 and 2**.

89 **Revelation 6:1**. He says, **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the Seals...** Who opened that Seal for us? Did you see that? The Lamb, the Passover Lamb He's alive and well and He's the One Who lets us see what YAHWEH has hidden from the world for all these years that the scholars search for, but can't understand it. They try to interpret it but they get mixed up there.

90 But the Lamb opened the Seals **...and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** Four? Well, if you look back over to **Revelation 4:6**, you'll see four living. This means working, managing systems full of eyes. They see, full of eyes, front and back, they see everywhere. You can't make a move. In fact, NASA, they can zero in on this house right here and they can see the people walking around out in the yard. They have eyes everywhere, full of eyes, these creatures. **...saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

91 **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold a white horse...** Yahshua the Lamb is showing us a white horse. **...and he who sat on it had a bow...** That is to make war. This is a war instrument. **...had a bow; and a crown...** Crown means authority, given authority. He's given authority here and his crown, of course, is a crown of wickedness, hatred. As Hitler, Mussolini, Francisco Franco said, "Don't ever show mercy. Don't ever show sympathy." They don't, they failed to use the word **mercy**. They won't use it. They try to get away from the Words of **YAHWEH**. "Don't show sympathy. Don't even let sympathy come into your minds," they said. "Go to kill and molest. Do this and we will win the wars." And of course, these are the leaders sent forth, not from **YAHWEH** now, but by the pope. The Catholic church, the Vatican, sent these men forth.

92 **...and a crown...** The crown of authority here was given to him. **...and he went out conquering and to conquer...** That's his crown, conquering, making war. (How far do we want to go? One and two.) And He says, notice now, **...conquering and to conquer...** That's his crown.

93 Now, this curse, the curse we see now, are curses that we're seeing in the news and they're also prophesied here. They are coming by the authority of the beast. Look back to **verse 8** again. **Verse 8** there, the last part, the beast, you see that? By the authority of the beast.

94 And in **Revelation 6:1**, we see the Lamb opening the Seals. We see four powers which are, of course, the quartet or the four horns of the altar that Yahshua is going to chop off, the horns of death. Conquering and to conquer with war, war and hatred and misery. These four powers are the quartet that **YAHWEH** is holding back. And that quartet is shown as four great beasts by Daniyl the Prophet that we will get into hopefully next week if I don't get pulled off of it. But hopefully next week we will get into this, the four beasts, the four horns of the altar that they represent.

95 Now, I made that where a child could

understand it! Does anybody here not understand it? I'll bring it again if you do not! [laughing]

96 We are very close now to The End. And the Apostles, who are our Foundation; these're the donkeys I'm riding! [laughing] The Foundation of the Prophets and the Apostles. They're saying, what manner of person should you be? Knowing that this is coming. Well, of course, we see it. There's no doubt it's coming. It's here now. And of course, we can see it, plain, every day. And we see who it's brought forth by.

97 These are no accidents that this is coming forth. And it's no accident that the quartet is involved. No accident that the pope is giving them the orders. Although he remains silent, this man is over this whole thing and some of the history says that even, you know, they're the only religion--the Catholic church is the only religion of the U.N. And of course, they say they're observers. Well, they observe to see that their will is carried out because the U.N. is made up of Catholics, who do the will, or bidding of the Catholic church. So the pope is there. The Catholic church is there to observe, to make sure that it does take place.

98 The UNESCO, which is the education of the world, the whole world, the Catholic church is over all of this education, from top to bottom. So that's the reason we have the laws that say you can't teach the Holy Scriptures in the schools. You can't portray the Holy Scriptures in the municipal buildings, any government buildings. You can't portray this anywhere. It's illegal. What made it illegal? The Catholic church, the one who's over education, the one who's over the nations.

99 Now there are countries that won't go along with this. China is one. Malachi Martin named them. China is one that they hate with a passion right now because China is wealthy. And all of its people are hanging on to it. And Malachi Martin said, that was the one thing he named. He said China has managed to make wealth and contain it, hold on to it. Well, the Catholic church doesn't like this because they won't let any of the wealth out to go to the Catholic church. They won't pay their tithe to Mary, the queen of heaven. And Malachi Martin said she's gonna make war on these countries. I believe it. I believe that coming very soon you will see this tried. They'll try to destroy China. They may. It may be coming through Iran or something like that to bring it to pass, but very soon now you're going to see these nuclear wars.

100 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty

## Yahshua's Coming Is Near. We Are Seeing Signs In Heaven At This Time. We Will Soon Take Our Places In The Kingdom Of YAHWEH

11/19/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: I'd like to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. A wonderful day, a wonderful time to praise **YAHWEH**! And I want to tell everyone, if you will really pay attention today, I've got to the point in this series of sermons where Yahshua actually talks to His House and that's amazing! Beautiful! Beautiful! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The writings that are going on, there're so many of them, but this one you can actually see. I was just noticing here, when I was glancing out there, it looks like a lot of people are losing weight. [laughing] I guess that's true, right? I mean it looks like. That's what it looks like from here. They say that *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* can help you do that. I know that's what you're using. Praise **YAHWEH**.

3 One man told me just this week, he said when I asked everyone to stop drinking, stop using alcoholic drinks, he said he did. And he said he remembered what I said about just putting it out of your mind, don't harbor it because it'll make your mouth start watering and you'll start craving it like you do food. But put it out of your mind, put your mind on something else. And he said it worked so well that he decided to use it on quitting smoking.

He said I quit both of them. I haven't had a cigarette or a drink since then. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's a pretty great testimony about that *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. It's a beautiful thing.

4 The donkey in the cloud, I put it on my phone because I see it most often there. I'm sure there's going to be other signs maybe greater than that. But that donkey in the cloud, that was sent for you and me. Keep your mind on that and then when you hear this sermon today, I think I can get through that part. But He's wanting us to get ready and Yahshua's wanting us to get ready. If He came right now it would be a surprise and all of you would probably run, thinking it was some kind of beastly system set up. But, it's not. And He's wanting us to see exactly how He's going to do this and He's wanting us to see what He looks like and how we're going to react to Him is what He wants. He wants to set you up for that. And because He is going to take us up with Him. Woo! [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

5 It's a beautiful, beautiful thing. And what is amazing about the donkey is, you know, it came just in the right time because His coming is really near right now. The wars, the wars and the famine



just in the right time because His coming is really near right now. The wars, the wars and the famine that I told you of, these are not accidents. You know, the economy, the economy right now, that could be the simplest thing on earth solved that I know of. I could solve it for the whole world in ninety days time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 But I'm thinking that they know how to solve this problem themselves. But I'm thinking, from what I see in Prophecy, is it's being caused. Just like what you heard about the famine in Africa. It's not a shortage of food; it's a management, the politicians that're put over this is what's causing the famines. That's not causing the rain to be cut off. The rain here in Texas is totally a different matter.

7 But what's going on in this world among the people, to get them to a certain point to where they can be taken control of and the food dished out in small portions--take people and put them in concentration camps and, of course, eventually get rid of about five billion people on the face of the earth.

8 But he says, Africa, if you saw the film. And I hope you did see it, *African famine not just about drought, but about people in power...* And you know what's coming because we've brought it. It's in the book. The Prophecies are being fulfilled one right after another.

9 I think I'll get right into the sermon and we'll read those other articles later. But keep that in mind as we go into this because the time is very near. You might be turning to **Mattithyah 6. Mattithyah 6.** As we are approaching or we've reached the nations. As **YAHWEH** said, you've got to prophesy again, which we have. And the Prophecies are reaching all the nations as the Prophets showed that they would, giving the children of Israyl, who are running the world today and trying to attack all Holiness, as they did in the days of the Prophets and, of course, in the days of the Savior, letting them have their way to prove what is going to take place. And it is taking place.

10 They didn't want to accept Yahshua. They knew the Prophecies of Yahshua.

11 They knew the Kingdom that He wanted to set up or that **YAHWEH** has plans to set up. Yahshua's Kingdom, Yahshua said, He said in **Mattithyah 6:33, But seek you first the Kingdom of YAHWEH and His Righteousness...** And, of course they had done turned that down, the twelve tribes. They'd already turned it down. And they decided that they wanted to follow Satan, and

Satan was telling them that they could die and go to heaven and be Gods.

12 They had some very powerful speakers, Christian speakers, Herbert W. Armstrong was one of them, that taught that we were going to be of the God family, and we could be born into the God family. And now this goes on constantly among Christianity.

13 Well, of course, what they were worshiping there and what they're doing today is worshiping dead rabbis whom they call lords, and the lord, the strongest God of the bunch. And the war Gods, as Hilary Clinton was worshipping, she didn't know that, but she was quoting his very words.

14 But He also said to the world, Yahshua said the world, including Jerusalem, is filled with false prophets. Now He tells you to seek this Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Righteousness, but at the same time He tells you that the world is filled with false prophets.

15 And if you turn over there one page, well, the next chapter, **chapter 7**, He tells you you've got to enter in. In **Mattithyah 7:13, ...through the narrow gate...** He says in the last part of that, He says this other way will lead to destruction. Well, of course, that destruction is very near now as we can see from the films we're now getting and what the nations are doing. And Russia knows what they're doing. And they're getting ready, of course. And you can see the moves they're making to take over so the oil won't be hurt when they get ready to depopulate the earth.

16 But He says this other way leads to destruction. And notice, **...and many are those who will go that way...** And this is what we see throughout the world today. In **Mattithyah 7:14**, He said, **Because straight is the gate, and narrow is the Way which leads to Life, and few there are who find it...** Well, He's speaking here, right here, He's speaking in certain time periods. Now the office that we have, that He promises here is an office working straight from **YAHWEH** Shammah with Yahshua and **YAHWEH**. And we're actually going to be taken there and assigned our jobs very shortly. This is not going to be long, I can see this now because of the things that are taking place.

17 But He shows here to beware then of false prophets, in **verse 14**. And He tells you they're like ravenous wolves. And, of course, if you remember **Genesis 49**, He shows you this. He shows you the tribes in **Amosyah** where, the traits of two of these tribes have come down to us right now. Zecharyah

shows this and so did Daniyl where they are fighting among themselves, but of course, the whole world is going to be involved in this.

18 But they are actually planning on pushing the seven hills of Rome over everyone's heads on the face of the earth. Now that's what they hope. Malachi Martin says the United States hopes to come out on top. He said also Russia hopes to come out on top, which means they're all in on the plan. And that book is for anyone to read, *The Keys of This Blood*, by Malachi Martin, who is now dead, but the book is there. We have a copy of it. We also have copies of his interviews that Rachel actually taped and then we got transcripts made of those and we've used them in the books.

19 **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived. So here He is now saying seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness. But He's telling you now--in this time period we're in, which is where Yahshua talks a lot to His House in the **Book of Revelation** and a very short time period that we have left here. And He says Satan has the world deceived. Well for 2,000 years, the Vatican had its way. And, of course, the Vatican is made up of the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes who had rejected **YAHWEH**, killed Yahshua, murdered all the Disciples, many of them in Rome. And then outlawed the Holy Writings and made it a death penalty for years. So it came down to us then 2,000 years later where the world, the whole world is standing deceived.

20 And in this same time period called the last generation, where the whole world is deceived, then **YAHWEH** said, "I'm going to establish My House." Well, that's what you're seeing here and on television right now is that Prophecy fulfilled.

21 **Amosyah**, if you'll go back there, **Amosyah**. That was just to show you the false prophets, I know you're familiar with **chapter 7** of **Revelation** I bring it out quite often. But in **Amosyah 3** we see that the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** here at work in **Amosyah 3**. And He says here, and get this, put it in your memory now.

22 **Amosyah 3:1. Hear the Word which YAHWEH has spoken against you, O children of Israyl, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt...** Now, He's speaking here of the Last Days. And He's still speaking to the children of Israyl whom He brought up. Well, of course, they've multiplied, taken over the world and so forth and this Prophecy is for them, the whole world at this time.

23 **Verse 2, You only have I known of all the families of the earth; therefore I will purify you...** He's actually going to purify them. **...from all your iniquities.**

24 And then He says, **verse 3, Can two walk together unless they are in agreement?...** Which, of course, they've got to come to agreement with **YAHWEH**, which they will. That's our job. And as we can see here in **verses 6-12**, the blowing of the trumpets, **verses 6-11**, the publishing of the Message.

25 **In verse 9, Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt...** That's sinners, the lands of the sinners. **...and say; Assemble yourselves on the mountains of Samaria, and behold...** That word **behold**, we'll get to it in a little bit because Yahshua's given the Command to behold His House. **...the great tumults; turmoil...** Behold the great turmoil that is going on right now. And, of course, we saw this from the films right there how they're getting ready for even more and greater, that will lead to nuclear war and all the nations know this.

26 The turmoil within her. **...and destruction, within her, and the oppressions in her midst...** Which the man says this famine, it has to do with people. Not with a low food supply, but a low mentality supply in the minds of the people.

27 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness...** And Yahshua is saying in **Mattithyah**, seek **YAHWEH's** Righteousness. Well, the whole family of Israyl. The whole family of Israyl is deceived. Do not know to do Righteousness. **...they who store up violence...** That's in **verse 10**, both of them, and show they're following the adversary there. **Revelation 12:9** says this adversary had the whole world deceived up until the time **YAHWEH** established His House.

28 Now that's shown to us there in **Amosyah** plus a bunch more that we've yet to cover here. Now remember, the world won't follow Yahshua. They won't accept the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. They haven't. And **YAHWEH** shows they won't but He is going to let them fall and then pick them up again. They won't have the place that they could have had, you know, had they accepted the Kingdom to begin with. But you can have that place and, of course, you've just about got it secured as **YAHWEH** or Yahshua is showing us right now with this cloud. The more I think about that cloud and the donkey, the more I'm convinced it came straight from **YAHWEH**.

29 But the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, because they have chosen their own way, the ways of war. Just like Cain, they chose the way of Cain. This **Kingdom**, it means *dominion* and it means *rule*. It means *to reign*, which you will be doing. That's the job that's going to be given to **YAHWEH's** House and we will be the first, that Yahshua shows. We will be the first, then we will go back, resurrect the dead and so forth.

30 Yahshua showed us the difference in **YAHWEH's** Rule and that of Cain. Cain's rule, of course, is shown in **Genesis 4**. Turn there right quick. Get this Scripture in your mind. Now you've come out of this. You've come out of the world of fighting, of war making, of hatred. You're getting so that you love one another and you tolerate bad points in each other and you give time for people to overcome. You're patient with them. All of these things have been developed in you in the last few years. With **YAHWEH's** Teaching and the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to those who are studying it. I can't imagine anyone in the House that wouldn't be studying this daily and teaching it to their children.

31 But notice **Genesis 4:6** and **7. Genesis 4:6**. **So YAHWEH said to Cain: Why are you angry? Why are you downcast?..** Well this is the way of the world. Look at what's going on, as Amosyah said, right now in the world, the oppressions that are going. Well, this is what He saw in Cain and the followers of Cain. This was what's going on.

32 Downcast, they're all downcast. They hate each other. They're ready to pull a gun and shoot each other. We're having killings in Abilene, shootouts like the OK Corral. It's turned back to a cowboy mentality of wearing a gun on your hip and shooting down your enemy before he gets to you. And, of course, the things on the Internet I'm told they're saying that Abilene has gone crazy. But not just Abilene, every city in the world has gone crazy. They're setting up camps and fighting their own system, their own municipal system. There's no unity with them at all. There's no unity in the world. United States? In name only it's the United States. It's not united with the people. The ninety percent, or ninety-nine percent are saying, "We are the ninety-nine percent, and we want our share." And they're not getting it and they're getting more frustrated all the time. Well, that's what he's saying here.

33 **...Why are you downcast?..** Well this is the way that we see that the world has gone.

34 **Verse 7, If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted? And if you do not do Righteousness, sin is crouching at the door...**

And, of course, sin is. Let's be turning over to **Yahdah**, the Book just before **Revelation**. All the world, **YAHWEH** says here, has gone the way of Cain. They're downcast, the turmoil, the violence among them, among all nations, the uproars are taking place all over the world. And this is all by the authority of the beast, the authority of the beast. And if you believe that you'll know that the beast is giving them this. And surely you know what the beast is. I brought that out in *The Mark of the Beast*, the first books that I wrote and published and put out to the people, *The Mark of the Beast*, two volumes.

35 The beast is the one that changed **YAHWEH's** Laws. We have a perfect record of that. They even keep record of it and admit they're the ones that did it. And, of course, Constantine says we want nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews. The rabble. We don't want anything to do with the rabbles. Well, they classified Yahshua and His Disciples as rabbles and anyone who followed them as rabbles. And Constantine says we want nothing to do with the rabbles. So he changed the Sabbath into Sunday, the first day of the week.

36 And even today you can see the mentality, the Scriptural illiteracy of the world today. Because most people don't even know that the Seventh Day of the week is the Holy Sabbath and that Sunday is the first day of the week. So we have one hard job ahead of us of teaching even the Laws themselves. [laughing] And you, brethren, if you think of how far you've come now in the Laws, but also the Prophecies and you see how far away the world is, you can see what **I Yahchanan** said when he said this is what separates the People of **YAHWEH** from the people of Satan.

37 But here now in **Yahdah 1:11**, he says, **Woe to them! For they have gone the way of Cain...** The way of Cain, running after greed. That's, of course, taught in the schools of higher learning, greed, and their illegal lust, fulfilling their lust, their desires.

38 Now remember, Cain's way was in **YAHWEH's** Plan. You better turn there and look at that one too. **Yahchanan 1:1**. Cain's way, He allowed Cain's way to spread throughout the earth for the same reason, to let the children of Israyl know what their way would bring upon them. But you will see this turned around. As one of the

Apostles said, they haven't gone so far that they can't be resurrected, that they have lost it totally. Some have, but some haven't.

39 Well, in the beginning, **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's.**

40 Verse 2, **The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

41 Verse 3, **All things were done according to it, and without it nothing was done that was done.**

42 Verse 4, **In this Plan was Life...** That's what we're bringing to the world today, but even today they're not accepting it. It's called the way of death, what the world is accepting. And you see this back in **Deuteronomy 30**, the way of death.

43 Now, this is what they have chosen **YAHWEH** said. They have made an agreement with death, an agreement. And they think, and this is their teaching, that they can die, go to heaven and they will live as Gods, much like they're doing today, in the same way. And this is their goal and Satan is egging it on. Of course, there's no such thing as this. There is no such thing in **YAHWEH's** Plan that promises any such thing as that. Once they perish, which is a second death that is shown in **Revelation**, that will be the end of their miseries. It will also be the end of Satan's miseries. She will find peace, **YAHWEH** says, at last. And **Isayah 14** says she will finally find her peace but that she thinks she's been seeking in her way.

44 But here if you notice in **Deuteronomy 30:15**, He says, **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness and death by destruction...** Death and destruction.

---

**Yahweh, He has a Plan for Righteousness. He has a Plan for mercy. His Kingdom is a Merciful Kingdom of leadership, and guidance, and toleration. It's you. What you're practicing right now is the Kingdom of Yahweh; loving one another, serving one another, being a servant to one another.**

---

45 Verse 16, **In that I command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father, by walking in all of His Ways...** Now this you've been doing. **...by keeping His Laws, His Statutes and His Judgments, so that you may live...** So you may live. There's no other way to live except in that Way. Well let's read on.

46 Verse 17, **But if your heart turns away, and you are not obedient, and you are drawn away to submit to Gods...** Submit to Gods, or the God teaching. **...to worship them by serving them.**

47 Verse 18, **I declare to you this day that you will surely perish...** Perish from the face of the earth forever.

48 Verse 19, **I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you Life and death, blessings and cursings...** And He says in the previous part, **...therefore choose Life, so both you and your children may live.**

49 Verse 20, **So you may love YAHWEH your Father, by listening to Him and then obeying Him. Hold fast to Him, for He is your life...** Now I don't know how anyone could keep from loving **YAHWEH**. Let's go on over to **Yahdah** again, back to **Yahdah**.

50 **YAHWEH**, He has a Plan for Righteousness. He has a Plan for mercy. His Kingdom is a Merciful Kingdom of leadership, and guidance, and toleration. It's you. What you're practicing right now is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**; loving one another, serving one another, being a servant to one another.

51 Well, here now in **Yahdah 1** and I've got down **verse 11**. But I've also got **verse 4**. Notice **verse 4**, **For there are certain men who have secretly crept in, who were before of old ordained...** See, it's in the Plan. **...before of old ordained for this condemnation, unholy men who turn the undeserved pardon of our One Supreme Savior YAHWEH into licentiousness...** A license to sin. **...and deny Yahshua...** Notice, they deny **Yahshua**.

52 Well, here the Apostle himself saw this very thing and then was inspired to speak on that. Rule by force is not **YAHWEH's** Way, but that's the way of Cain. Kill your enemy is not the way of **YAHWEH's** doing. **YAHWEH** will let them die by themselves. He won't give them the gift of Eternal Life, but He's not a killer.

53 Notice **Yahshua** shows now in, if you turn over to **Yahchanan Mark**, the difference in His Way, in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which that's what you've been training for and practicing and reading

about, studying about. Here in **Mark 10**, I want to read you the *King James Version* but look at **verse 42** and I'll read you the *King James Version*.

54 I'll read *The Book of YAHWEH* first. **Yahchanan Mark 10:42. But Yahshua called them to Him...** Because they were asking for certain seats and wanting to be over one another, rule over one another instead of working together with one another. **But Yahshua called them to Him, and said to them: You know that those who are recognized as rulers over the nations...** Or the unconverted people, Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes, hypocrites, liars. ...**You know that those who are recognized as rulers...** Over these. ...**exercise rulership over them. and those who are greater still exercise authority over them.**

55 The *King James Version* says, *But [Yahshua] called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship...* Lordship. Well, of course, that's what they're worshipping today, the lord, or the lords, the rabbis, which they considered their rulers, their rulers over them. Then the greater ones He says exercise authority over them.

56 Now the Amplified Bible says, *But [Yahshua] called them to [Him] and said to them, You know that those who are recognized as governing and are supposed to rule the Gentiles (the nations) lord it over them...* Lord it over them. ...*[ruling with*

*absolute power, holding them in subjection], and their great men exercise authority and dominion over them.*

57 Well, where we're setting now at this time in the pages of history is the Vatican, of course, ruling over the kings of the earth. The kings of the earth lord it over the people and the people are fighting back now. They're rising up against it, you can see, as **Amosyah** said, take a look and see the turmoil, the destruction, the violence in the midst of them. And the violence that we're going into here very soon, real great violence that will wipe people out.

58 Now who is greater then? Yahshua said. Who is greater? Let's go over to **Luke** and pay close attention now. Get this in your mind. Let's go to **Luke 22** and notice **verse 27. Luke 22:27.** Now this is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. This is what you've been training for. Working together, under teachers who you are to obey, who are leading you, watching out for your souls, watching out for your Eternal Life, teaching you. And you snap back at them? Well, of course, this is Satan's way. Your way is to humbly submit and if you make a mistake, say, "I made a mistake. Please forgive me." Not much fight left when that is said.

59 Well, Yahshua, of course, forgives us so you have to be quick to forgive in order to stand by His Side and be like Him. **Luke 22:27. For who is greater?... He said. This is verse 27. ...who**

---

## Now this is the Kingdom of YAHWEH.

This is what you've been training for. Working together, under teachers who you are to obey, who are leading you, watching out for your souls, watching out for your Eternal Life, teaching you. And you snap back at them? Well, of course, this is Satan's way. Your way is to humbly submit and if you make a mistake, say, "I made a mistake. Please forgive me." Not much fight left when that is said.



is greater? **He who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is it not he who sits at the table? But I am among you as He Who serves...** This is Yahshua, the top of the crop, the Head, our High Priest and King and Example of what we should be, have in our hearts right now, serving, working to serve. You got a job of serving? You couldn't have a closer place to Yahshua than a job of serving. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 And this, this is Him now speaking to you. I'll show you for sure He's speaking to you as we see these following Scriptures here. (let's see we read **35**. What did we do? Read **35**. No.) Look at **35** now. We read **22**. No, let's go back to **Luke 12** now notice **verse 37**. **Luke 12:37. Blessed are those servants whom the ruler, when he comes will find watching...** Now if you get that, what He's talking to are a group of people who are left alive at His coming. He's speaking directly to you. You see that? Now, remember He said we will not all die, one of the Apostles said. We will not all die, but we're going to be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye.

61 Well, some other things are shown for us. One of the things is that He, that we are going to receive with Him Authority and be accepted by **YAHWEH**, put in Power; which means we are going to enter the Holy of Holies. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 So He says (Boy. Well, I get tears in my eyes--okay.) Again now here **Luke 12:37. Blessed are those servants...** You see that word servants? **...Whom the ruler, when he comes...** Of course, will find serving. **...will find watching. Truly I say to you: He will fasten his belt, and have them sit down to eat, and will come out and serve them.**

63 Now look at **verse 35** also, He says, **Let your belts be fastened around your waist, and your lamps burning!...** Now that wouldn't make sense to anyone unless you knew the Prophecies that go with it. But keep it in mind now and turn over to **Isayah**.

64 **Isayah 11** found on page 537. **Isayah 11**. Look at **verse 5** first. **Isayah 11:5. Righteousness will be the belt...** The belt. And Yahshua He spoke Prophecy all the time. He spoke the Word of **YAHWEH**. **Isayah 11:5. Righteousness will be the belt of His waist and Faithfulness the belt of His....** Of His seat of strength is what that means right there, that Hebrew word. **...Faithfulness will be the belt of his seat of strength...** Now, He's talking about someone here, of course, and you know who He's talking about.

65 Look back to **verse 1**, He says, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai...** *King James Version* translates that *Jesse. Jesse, a son of or descendant of Obed, the son of Boaz and Ruth...* Hold your place right there and look over to, I think **Mattithyah 1** will give it to us best. **Mattithyah 1**. The Rod, and remember now a Rod out of the stem of Jesse or Yishai. And this man now, he's the son of, remember, Obed, the son of Boaz and Ruth.

66 **Mattithyah 1** and look at **verse 5**. **Salmon begot Boaz...** Now this is the lineage. If you look back to **verse 1**, **The record of the begettings of Yahshua Messiah, the Son of David...** You got that? **Mattithyah 1:1. The record of the begettings of Yahshua Messiah, the Son of David, the Son of Abraham. Verse 1.**

67 Now **verse 5**, **Salmon begot Boaz by Rachab, Boaz begot Obed...** Right there you got the name that you saw in **Isayah 11:1. ...Boaz begot Obed by Riiyah, and Obed begot Yishai...** Got it? Everybody got it?

68 Now go back to **Isayah**. I brought all this before, but just in case it's slipped your memory or there're new ones listening, go back to **Isayah 11:1**. Now, first off, **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai...** We know that's Yahshua. **...and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** The Branch is spoken of down there in **verse 5**. But a Branch will grow out of his roots.

69 Hold your place there and get **Zecharyah**. Go to **Zecharyah 4**, found on page 718. A Branch will grow out of the roots, the roots. Okay, you got it? **Zecharyah 4** and notice **verse 12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches...** Two Branches. **...which through the two Golden Pipes, empty the Golden Oil through them...** Who are these Branches?

70 Now if you go over to **chapter 6, chapter 6** and **verse 12, Zecharyah 6:12. Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch!...** You got that? Now, He's speaking to Yahshua here.

71 If you go back to **verse 10**. I put a question mark there and then we started working on it and we finally got what it was actually saying. I'll let the Great Kohan Yahodah bring this out later and I'll read you this one. The way this really reads, it says in **verse 10, A Savior will arise Who will reveal secrets...** Well, of course, we know that in **Revelation**, He's the One Who opens the seals to the Witnesses. He opens the seals to the Witnesses. Remember, **YAHWEH** says, "I will give Power to

My Two Witnesses to prophesy.” **Revelation 11.** So Yahshua is the One Who’s shown in **Revelation 6** to open those seals to the Witnesses so they can prophesy. Well, of course. They start The House of **YAHWEH**.

72 Well, here now in **verse 10**, He says, **A Savior will arise Who will reveal secrets the world has hidden; namely, the Righteousness of YAHWEH and the Knowledge of YAHWEH. He will go to The House of YAHWEH at Abel, which is the Foundation of YAHWEH and the Protected People of YAHWEH.**

73 **Verse 11, Take the silver and gold...** Now, you’d never understand this unless you put it together with the Roots that Yahshua left in Israyl, the Writings of the Prophets. In every House, there’re vessels of silver and of gold. **Take the silver and gold...** They are your crowns. The Apostle Shaul said you are my crowns, remember? I’m repeating his words. You are my crown! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You’re the vessels of silver and gold. **...and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua, the Son of Righteous YAHWEH, the High Priest.**

74 Now, if you look at this in *The Book of YAHWEH*, **verse 11** says, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua son of Yahzadak...** If you look over to your center reference, it shows you that *Strong’s Concordance* shows this is **YAHWEH Who made Righteousness and is Righteous**. So, the Son of **YAHWEH**. Set these crowns upon the Head of Yahshua, Son of **YAHWEH**, the High Priest.

75 Now, hold your place there. You got two fingers, you can get it like this, **Isayah** in one and **Zecharyah** in the other! And go over to **Hebrews 10**. Now, through the Roots that Yahshua left, we read, **Hebrews 10**, found on page 949. Now, these are the Roots that Yahshua left in Israyl working, whom the beast killed. And through the Roots Yahshua says to us here, in **Hebrews 10:21. And having a High Priest over The House of YAHWEH...** Teaching.

76 **Verse 16, This is the Covenant that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them;**

77 **Verse 24**, they’re saying to us, not the world, but to us, **And let us consider one another...** That’s what we’re doing, practicing working together. **...how we may urge one another on toward love and Righteous Works...** That’s what we’re doing,

teaching. Our teachers are guiding and directing and helping to overcome.

78 **Verse 25, Not forsaking the gathering of ourselves together, as the manner of some is... They’ve already quit keeping the Sabbath. This is what he was saying, and the Feast Days. ...but exhorting one another; and so much the more as you see the day approaching...** We are seeing it now very clearly.

79 **Verse 26, For if we sin willfully after we have received the Knowledge of the Truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins...** The sacrifice, that’s our High Priest, **verse 21**, our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

80 Now, go back to **Zecharyah 6**. We were in **verse 11, Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua, Son of Righteous YAHWEH, the High Priest...** High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. The Man wasn’t even born at this time, but the Prophecy says take the silver and gold vessels, brought together in a time period when there would be a House and He would be High Priest over that House. He was never High Priest before, not in His record when He was here on earth, but He is now. He received that Crown of High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

81 Now, he says, **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch!...** So **YAHWEH** is telling Yahshua, and remember Yahshua does **YAHWEH’s** Will. That was one thing that was recorded in His Roots left behind by the Apostles, Yahshua did only the Will of **YAHWEH**. He would do nothing else but the Will of **YAHWEH**.

82 So **YAHWEH--He’s** telling Yahshua, **...Behold, the man whose name is the Branch! For he will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!...** Over which, You will be High Priest. Isn’t that simple? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 **Verse 13, Yes, he will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule on his Throne. He will be a Priest upon his Throne; and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both...** Both the Branch and Yahshua, between them both.

84 Now, that was in **Zecharyah 6:12**. Look back now to **Isayah 11:1. Isayah 11:1**. You should have your place held there. **Isayah 11:1**. Keep holding, don’t lose your place in **Zecharyah**. We’re going back there in a minute. I told you to hold your place in

**Isayah!** I didn't tell you to let it loose! I told you to hold it! [laughing]

85 Okay. **Isayah 11:1** now. He says then, **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai...** That Rod or Twig or Vine. And of course, Yahshua says, "I am the Vine and you are the Branches." And that established Him as the Vine or this Rod or Twig. It can be translated several ways but it means the same thing. **...of Yishai...** That was Yahshua. **...and a Branch will grow out of his Roots...** Which we have. We're still growing from the Roots of the Apostles, from the Roots of Yahshua, who were the Apostles who He trained in Israyl.

86 Verse 2, **The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon him...** That is the Branch now. It's speaking of the Branch who will grow out of His Roots. **...the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH;**

87 Verse 3, **Which will make him of quick understanding...** In the Reverence of YAHWEH. **...and his delight will be in the Reverence of YAHWEH. He will not judge after the sight of his eyes, nor will He reprove after the hearing of his ears;**

88 Verse 4, **But with Righteousness will he judge the poor...** They didn't throw any rich in there, for some reason! [laughing] I don't know why! I said, YAHWEH, we could have used that other word right here a few times! **...and reprove with equity for the meek; humble, of the earth. He will smite the earth with the rod of his mouth...** Which we are doing right now in the TV broadcasts, showing exactly what's causing the trouble. **...and with the breath of His lips will He slay the wicked...** That is, pronounce Judgment upon the wicked.

89 Verse 5, **Righteousness will be the belt of his waist...** You got that now? The belt, get that closely. **...the belt of his waist, and Faithfulness...** That is, Faithfulness to YAHWEH and His People. **...the belt of his strength...** That's the belt of his strength.

90 Hold your place there and your place in **Zecharyah** and go to **Revelation 22**. Now, stay with me because it gets more exciting all the time. Every Scripture now that we take here gets more exciting. You got your place in **Isayah** and your finger in **Zecharyah** and now **Revelation 22**.

91 **Revelation 22:16**. And He says, **I, Yahshua...** Remember, He's the High Priest over The House of YAHWEH, as prophesied by **Zecharyah**. He says,

**I, Yahshua, have sent My Messenger...** I have sent My Messenger. You got that? Remember, He said behold this Branch now because he's gonna build The House of YAHWEH. So Yahshua says here, I have sent My Messenger. **...to testify to you these things in the congregations...** Why would He send him? In **Revelation 11**, He says I'll give Power to My Messengers and they will preach, prophesy. **Revelation 6** shows Yahshua opening the Seals so He can send His Messengers to do a job. That job is revealed right here.

92 Verse 14 said, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

93 Verse 16, **I, Yahshua, have sent My Messenger to testify to you these things...** Don't think it's somebody else who sent me! Nobody sent me but YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] No man, no organization. They tried to hire me, but I said no, I think not.

94 But YAHWEH, rather Yahshua said, **...I sent My Messenger to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH...** That He established in the Last Days. **...I am the Root and the Offspring of David, and the Bright and Morning Star...** Now, that should be really perfectly clear there. I sent My Messenger to testify to The House of YAHWEH.

95 Flip back quickly now, you got your place there in **Zecharyah**, right? Got your finger there. Flip back there to **Zecharyah 6**. **Zecharyah 6** and look at **verse 12** again. **Speak to Him...** Speak to Yahshua now. **...and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says...** Zecharyah was actually speaking to a future Savior and giving Him a Message from YAHWEH to behold the Branch, the Branch who would build The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days. Behold the Branch. The Branch will build The House of YAHWEH and Yahshua said, I am sending My Messenger to testify, to testify.

96 The word **behold**, they now have a dictionary I would have given a year's wages for this when I was ten or eleven, twelve years old and studying the *King James Version*, but they have a dictionary of the *King James Version*, *The Dictionary of the King James Version*. It says on this word **behold**, *to fix eyes upon, to see with attention, give attention to, observe with care...* I'm reading you what the word **behold** means. We should also behold the Lamb of YAHWEH, our Savior Yahshua. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

97 It also means *to direct*... Direct? I have sent My Messenger to testify, to direct him to testify to you. You got that? Isn't that beautiful? They say the word **behold** means *to direct*. It means *to fix attention to, to attend, to direct or fix the mind*... Fix the mind, so to train a person. *...for exciting attention*... Boy, to me it's exciting! [laughing] *...or admiration. It is in the imperative mode, expressing command*... So He's commanding us to do these things. *...exhortation and by no means a mere exclamation*... By no means just yelling, but actually paying attention and making sure that this Branch does his Work. Well, we see The House of **YAHWEH!** We see that he built The House of **YAHWEH.**

98 Now, go back, go back. That was in **verse 12**. That was in **Zecharyah 6:12**. Now, let's go back to **Luke 12, Luke 12** and see how beautiful this looks now. The Apostles, the Root that Yahshua left behind for us actually speaking, writing down His Words to the Last Days' Work, to you and I, who are left alive and, of course, looking for His coming at this time.

99 In **Luke 12** and notice **verse 37** again. **Luke 12:37**. He says, **Blessed are those servants whom the ruler, when he comes, will find watching**... And of course, that's what we're doing right now. We're watching the Prophecies. We're watching the news. And now, I'm watching every cloud! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm telling you, when I see a cloud, I pay attention now!

100 Someone told me--on the Seventh New Moon, now we were, the Priests and I and the young Priests and everybody who could get up there, were up there on top and we were watching for this Seventh New Moon. And I thought I saw it and I said, you know, I told the Priests, I think I see it, but I could only see part of it. And about that time, the phone rang--no, I think I called somebody. I don't remember that, which way it was. But anyway, I was on the phone with another person and they saw the moon. Yeah, they called me and they were looking at the moon. And I said, well describe the cloud. And they said so and so, and I said yeah, that's it. I said, oh yeah, I see it now. And I said, that's what I was watching a while ago and I thought it was it, but I wasn't sure because I was only seeing a piece of it, of this new moon.

101 Now, the reason I'm telling you this is because this person told me yesterday in a conversation that they remember this cloud and what it looked like and they were telling me that



it went back in and just where it made its curve, well that's where the moon was. Well, that's where I saw that peak of it but it kept going in and out so I wasn't sure that it was the moon. And then I said to the Priests, yes, that's it. I see it, the one I was looking at right there in the corner of this cloud. But they told me that cloud was the same shape--now I can't remember the cloud because I didn't pay attention, but if He ever shows me again, I'm gonna pay attention! But they said that cloud was the same shape as the cloud in front of that donkey on that banner right back there and where it comes down and goes into the tree was where they were pointing for me to look to see the moon. What a coincidence, huh? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



102 Okay, now back to **Luke 12:37. Blessed are those servants whom the ruler, when he comes, will find watching. Truly I say to you...** To those who come and are doing this, He said. **...He will fasten his belt...** And remember what His belt is and know that His job is done and take up his job. **...and have them sit down to eat, and will come out and serve them...** Come out and serve them. To me, this is saying He's in the Kingdom. He's gonna come out and serve you first and get you ready to go into the Holy of Holies to take your assignment. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 Well, these are the Prophecies that keep me--keep me excited. It's very exciting to me to see these coming to pass and to know that the time is so short and we're getting ready to see our Savior. We're getting ready to have our jobs assigned to us with Power and Authority to do those jobs, carry them out, turn the twelve tribes of Israyl around, resurrect them and give them the opportunity to view themselves as to how crazy they were to begin with for ever turning away from **YAHWEH**.

104 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**Well, these are the Prophecies that keep me--keep me excited. It's very exciting to me to see these coming to pass and to know that the time is so short and we're getting ready to see our Savior. We're getting ready to have our jobs assigned to us with Power and Authority to do those jobs, carry them out, turn the twelve tribes of Israyl around, resurrect them and give them the opportunity to view themselves as to how crazy they were to begin with for ever turning away from YAHWEH.**

---

# Chapter Twenty-One

## What Separates The House Of YAHWEH From The Rest Of The World Are The Laws And The Prophets Of YAHWEH— All Things Are Prophesied And Are Being Fulfilled By His House: The Two Witnesses

11/26/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! [joyful praise and cheering to **YAHWEH**] Wow! What praise to **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The information, I hate to take up that time with the news but, of course, it shows what's taking place in fulfillment of bible Prophecy and that's what you've got to understand. We see this taking place here today because it's just getting one more step closer to where **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom is going to have to take over the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 And of course, that's why The House of **YAHWEH** was established in these Last Days because of a Prophecy in **Genesis 49** and several hundred others but the obedience of the nations is actually going to be given by us to Yahshua, our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, Who's guiding this Work, as Prophecy also shows in these Last Days, in a deceived world.

4 Now, one of the news articles there was about the drought in Texas. Now that's almost insignificant, of course, for the world. But I want you to keep in mind, if you remember, as one of

my sons just brought out, do you remember? I told you that Galilee, now Galilee was where The House of **YAHWEH** was established. Samuyl stayed there and ruled for years in The House of **YAHWEH**, guiding those who would, by choice, accept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, which there were many that did at that time. And, of course, that's where Yahshua and His Apostles were born and raised and started and trained for the Work of **YAHWEH** at that time period.

5 That's the center Lamp of the Seven Lamp Lampstand, by the way. We are the east and west of that Lampstand today; the sign that sits or that **YAHWEH** puts before Him for remembrance. In fact, it's sitting by the side of His Throne right now, that Seven Lamp Lampstand. And He knows that the east and west represent His Last Days' Work on that Lampstand. That's in His Kingdom right now, the original one in heaven.

6 Well, but Texas under drought, that doesn't seem to be too much except for the fact that, if you remember, I told you that Solomon tried to give Galilee away to one of his ruling kings at that time, one of the ruling rabbis, the magistrates and he refused it. [laughing] He didn't want it. They're



not gonna want Texas when **YAHWEH** gets through with it, but we want it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's where **YAHWEH**'s Work is.

7 Now, of course, this is for a lot of new people, but it's for old people here too. That is, old timers here! But the Scriptures, the reason they were given is to guide, is to show, first off, why mankind was created, why he was placed on the earth and that he's given an opportunity for Eternal Life. But not just for Life, not just for Eternal Life, he's given a position. He can actually train for a position in the soon-coming Kingdom.

8 This world's kingdom, as you can see, is falling. It's divided against itself. Even the Catholic church is divided against itself and the Catholics now are saying that the Vatican has too much power, too much authority throughout the world, with the world's governments and they're wanting the Vatican to relinquish this power, this hold that he has on the United States and, of course, throughout the world. And there's a big uprising against the Vatican now within the Catholic church. I'll bring you the articles on that one of these days, **YAHWEH** willing.

9 But the Inspired Scriptures, **YAHWEH**--when I say inspired, I mean **YAHWEH** inspired these Scriptures to be written by the Prophets. That's the reason your Savior said in **Luke 24:25**, He said, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And when He said or when He repeated Himself later and said, "Only believe," and Christianity latched onto that for more deception and said, "Well, all you got to do is just believe." You can go ahead and be as wicked as you want, break all the Commandments of **YAHWEH**, which are given to you to protect you and your children, to protect you and your health throughout all eternity and will be used for that purpose. But Christianity latches onto it and says, "Well, Jesus did it all for you."

10 Today, the world is so confused, they don't even know who Jesus is, or where the name came from. But if--if they would even bother to look it up, they could find out that it came from Zeus, the God of war, the mighty God of war. And, of course, this goes further back to Jupiter, a God that was killed before that, one of the great magi that was a mighty ruler that killed a lot of people. You know, if you kill just one person, you're a murderer, if you kill a whole bunch of them, you know, you're a hero. [laughing]

11 Well, these mighty ones, they killed a bunch of

their enemies, their so-called enemies and became Gods then and that's the way they are today. And when one of them dies today, well do we make him a saint? Do we declare him a saint? Well, if they declare him a saint, that means he becomes a God and can answer prayers in heaven and they claim that he died and went to heaven. And as many people as he killed and as wicked as he was, you know, he still died and went to heaven.

12 Well, the Savior says believe the Prophets. That's the only way you can keep from being deceived is to believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well, what occurs with the Prophets? The Prophets, first off, **YAHWEH** tells you why you're here. He tells you He created you and then He tells you why He created you and then He offers you a place in His Kingdom if you will become in His Likeness and His Image, which is Perfect Righteousness.

13 Now, that's all taught in the first two chapters of **Genesis**. And then He shows two trees there, a Tree of total Righteousness, which The House of **YAHWEH** represents, the tree of a mixture of Righteousness and evil, which the Vatican represents and still is. It seems like they have a little Righteousness. They do give out a turkey to some poor person on Thanksgiving, don't they? They think they still do that. Well, that's a little Righteousness, while they kill several other people and say, "Get out of here. Get away from me. I'm holier than you. Don't come around me." Well, "holy" to them is sodomy, of course, and that's shown in the Holy Scriptures. I wouldn't say it if it wasn't. But then it's also proven in their activities.

14 Well, how do we know then that the Scriptures are inspired by a Higher Being? The main thing is the Prophecies themselves. The Prophecies are proving themselves. No person on earth, no person on earth, no one has ever lived; they don't have that power to predict the future. This Being Who said this, He gives you, in detail, the Work that He is going to do and it starts as early as **Genesis**, in the beginning. And He predicts a Work there, actually for the Last Days that we see coming to pass right now.

15 Now, no man could do this. Think of the nuclear bomb itself, which we have the fear of right now and we see how this ordeal that's going on now like a bunch of stubborn, rebellious children, in and around Syria, but scattered throughout the world, and the United States involved in this thing.

16 Now, we brought out years ago, in fact, I've

been bringing it out for almost fifty years now, do you remember? I'm glad the Great Deacon David brought that sermon! That the things that are taking place right now in book one, the very first book that I wrote back in the seventies, I showed the colors of the mushroom cloud that **YAHWEH** predicted that would be used in the Last Days to wipe out four-fifths of the earth's population. Now, we have come down to that time period. But the Holy Scriptures actually give the color, the three colors that make that mushroom cloud for you to look at, it's there, you can see it. And I put it in the book and showed you the three colors that you lay down to get that and **YAHWEH** gives the three.

17 He also gives you the fall-out and gives you the color of it and said it will come down upon you from this great nuclear blast and He calls it blasting. They didn't even have firecrackers back then! They did when I wrote the book, but they didn't have it when it was prophesied! [laughing] They were thinking about inventing it. Well, now we have it. And this is something that's greatly feared.

18 But think of this now, they're saying, "We're going to wipe out, we've got to wipe out all but two billion people." If you get down to two billion, you've wiped out four-fifths of the earth's population which the Scripture shows is going to be wiped out by these nuclear wars, famine and disease epidemics.

19 Speaking of disease epidemics, yesterday on the news, a man came from Africa, where he had some kind of relations with a woman just before he left. Before he got here, he was in deep pain, really deep pain. This, that he got and brought here with him, came from a chimpanzee. It's a new God that's newly come up and it's much faster than AIDS. AIDS takes from three to five years. This one takes three to five hours. That's how fast it invades the cells of your body and spreads throughout your body causing deep pain in the body and then eventually death. Death will be a welcome sight, as **Revelation** shows. Yes, **Revelation** actually shows this sting of death that this man brought back with him. Couldn't have shown it at a better time, huh? It's called the Last Days. That's what Prophecy shows. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 The bomb is going to be invented in the Last Days. It's going to be used in the Last Days. Yahshua said that's the last generation. You should read over and over and remember it, **Luke 24:25**. You're a fool if you don't remember and believe all that the Prophet have spoken.

21 I want you to go over to **Micahyah** because

**Micahyah** is speaking of the Last Days and I'll give you the page number. I want everyone to see this Scripture here because no man could predict what I'm about to show you. No man could predict this and bring it to pass because it was predicted over five hundred years before it took place. Historians wrote about it taking place. Before that, the Prophets said it would take place. **Micahyah**. The verse that I want to show you is on page 705 if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. It's called *Micah* in the *King James Version* if you're following me with a *King James Version*.

22 But *Micah 3* or **Micahyah 3**, remember they changed the names. The Catholic church, the Vatican, its writers, took the Name **YAHWEH** out of the Holy Scriptures. It was predicted they would do so. It was predicted they would come against the Laws and they would get rid of the Laws in the lives of the people. They did. That's in **Daniyl**. The Name, they got rid of It. Yere-myah prophesied this before he died and said they would take It out and replace It with the word lord. No one today, you could ask ten thousand Christians and I bet not one of them could tell you where the word lord comes from and who you're worshiping, who the Christianity is worshiping when they worship lord or pray to the lord as they prefer to call it, the lord.

23 Well here in **Micahyah 3:12**, He says, **Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field...** Now, if you get or if you know anything about the history that was taking place at that time, Solomon had built the temple, of course, and Israyl had been totally captured by King David, including Jerusalem. The temple was built. It was a very hustling city. Over hundreds of thousands of people were going there to keep the Feasts. They once went to Galilee, but now they were going to this great city Jerusalem, that had been taken over. And here a Prophecy comes out by Micahyah saying that Zion is gonna be plowed like a field. That's where the temple sat. Gonna be plowed like a field because of you.

24 If you look back to **verse 1**, He says, **Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl! Is it not for you to know justice?...** Isn't that what you're supposed to be here for?

25 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness...** Show me one Catholic in the world that loves Righteousness. They don't even know what Righteousness is. I bet you, you could question millions of Christians, who go to church every week,

and not one of them could tell you the Scriptural definition of Righteousness. Our children in The House of **YAHWEH** can, very small children, and they could quote you the Scripture. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 Write down this Scripture. If you're a newcomer, please write down this Scripture. **Deuteronomy 6:1, 25. Deuteronomy 6:7** says teach this to your children. The states--the countries say don't teach this to your children. The pope said, don't teach this to your children. Don't teach the Name to your children. Somehow or another recently the Name crept back into songs in the Catholic church and the Vatican, I'm told, was furious. And they said, "Get It out!" Get It out of here. Somehow or another this Righteousness has crept back in and we don't want it." **YAHWEH** is not welcome here.

27 Well, this is what they were saying in the days of Yeremyah when they took the Name out--when they translated the Holy Scriptures, that was in the 1600s but before that, they were fighting the Prophets, persecuting the Prophets, as your Savior showed, because they used the Name **YAHWEH** and followed the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **Deuteronomy 6:25** says this is your Righteousness if you will do this. **Deuteronomy 6:25**. This is your Righteousness. *I John*, found just before, in your *King James Version*, found just before the **Books of Revelation** and *Jude*, as the *King James Version* calls it, which was **Yahdah**. And John's name was Yahchanan--he had the Name **YAHWEH** in his name too, but they changed that.

28 They took the Name out of the Prophets' names. Isayah has the Name **YAHWEH** in it. It doesn't in the *King James Version*. Yeremyah had the Name **YAHWEH** in his name, but it doesn't in the *King James Version*. Why? They admit they took it out. They admit they took it out of the Apostles' names too and they took the Savior's Name out and **YAHWEH**'s Name out. The Savior's Name is Yahshua meaning **YAHWEH** will save His People from their sins. He's going to. In fact, it's prophesied He will. And it comes as early as **Genesis** showing that eventually these tribes are going to be turning to **YAHWEH** totally. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 This thing that is taking place now is a proving ground showing both heaven and earth **YAHWEH**'s Plan, how He intends to bring it about, what brought this sickness and disease into the heavens in the first place and how that

mankind, the son of man, is going to be given the Power and Authority to actually solve all these problems here on earth, but throughout the heavens also. The Works of **YAHWEH**'s Fingers, all the Works that **YAHWEH**'s Fingers have made are going to be turned over to the sons of men. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

20 Well, here we see that they're not following **YAHWEH** at this time, in the time of Micahyah. He says in **verse 5**, **This is what YAHWEH says concerning the prophets who cause My People to err...** Well, these are not the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. These are the prophets of the lord. As Yeremyah said, they prophesy in the name of the lord. Well, who is the lord and who was the lord at that time? We'll see in just a moment.

31 But they cause them to **...go astray; who proclaim: Peace! to those who give them something to chew on; who prepare war against those who put nothing in their mouths...** Now, you see this same pattern set up, of course, under the great school of nimrod, the nimrod school, meaning they rebelled or he rebelled. That's what the word nimrod means.

32 Now, **verse 6** says, **Night will come over you, and you will not have a vision; darkness will cover you! The sun will go down for these prophets, and the day will be dark for them...** In other words, they won't know what is taking place. It will be hidden from them. As Daniyl said, none of the wicked are going to understand. Now, He says that of **chapter 12** of the Prophet Daniyl, **Daniyl 12**, if you want to write it down. He says, none of the wicked will understand. Darkness has totally covered the earth, that is understanding was taken away. The Books were sealed. But in the Last Days, something else is going to take place and **YAHWEH** said then you will be fully aware of what is going to take place in the Last Days. Yeremyah made that Prophecy in **Yeremyah 23**.

33 But notice, back to **verse 12**, He says, oh! Let me get **verse 9**. Go to **verse 9. Micahyah 3:9. Hear now, O heads of the house of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl, who abhor justice and pervert all equity,**

34 **Verse 10, Who build up Zion with blood, and Yerusalem with iniquity...** Now, notice, this is talking about Yerusalem here. That's where Yerusalem sat, on Mount Zion and the temple sat on Mount Zion.

35 **Verse 11, Her heads judge for reward and her priests teach...** Not the Priests of **YAHWEH**

or the teachers of **YAHWEH**. These fought against Micahyah. They fought against all the Prophets. **...her priests teach in the Laws, for pay... Yet they lean upon YAHWEH, and say; Is not YAHWEH among us? No evil can come upon us!**

36 Verse 12, **Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH...** Yes, The House of **YAHWEH** that Solomon, the temple, they started calling it later the temple, but that building that Solomon built was The House of **YAHWEH**. We actually have proof and we put it out in publications. Archeology has uncovered these proofs, some that date back to the days of Solomon, a receipt for tithes that was given from The House of **YAHWEH**, the one that Solomon built.

37 Well, The House of **YAHWEH** on Mount Zion had been taken over by the priests of the lord. If you remember, Solomon in his old age allowed some of this to take place. The lord built many churches there. Yes, Christianity was practiced there long before the death of Yahshua. There's nothing in Christianity's teachings that gives worship to the Savior. There's nothing in Christianity that worships the Savior.

38 Christmas is about to take place very soon. Now, isn't that worship of the Savior? No, if you'll look in any encyclopedia, it will tell you December the 25th is the birthday of the pagan sun God and that's the reason December 25th was taken. The Savior wasn't born near that time. In fact, the Scripture shows you that the spring lambs were still out in the field when He was born. He couldn't have been born anywhere near December 25th, it's shown in the Holy Scriptures. But if He had been born on December 25th and **YAHWEH** said, keep this as a memorial, the Catholic church would have fought it!

39 He does have a memorial given by **YAHWEH**, long about Passover. And He says you will do this forever, throughout your generations. They reject that worship and they teach for doctrine traditions of men, traditions. The Easter Goddess? The Goddess of fertility, lust and sex that's causing all the trouble, including the one we just had that came from Africa, where it's uncontrolled lust that has filled the world. Where did it come from? From the Vatican. That's what the Prophet Yeremyah said. They spread this sodomy, but also full lust saying, "No, you can't restrain your children from this. Let them go do what they want to do." At an age when

they need guidance the most, they say no, you can't do it. Turn them loose. They can't get married, but they can go out and have whatever they want.

40 This came forth from the Vatican, from the schools of America. It first started in **Genesis 10** called nimrod. Nimrod meaning they rebelled or he rebelled. And they started creating schools of higher learning, which created democracy, which is supposed to set people free from sin. Instead of that, it turns them loose and says go sin. Do whatever is consentable between two adults. This is what's coming forth from the Vatican. It's also coming forth from all the schools.

41 If I ever get to it, I'll show you how the Vatican has taken over all the education in the world. Before Egypt lost its king, they had men to take the king's place. The same thing occurred in Libya. Of course, the people are suffering now more than they did under the king. In fact, they weren't even suffering under the king. It looked to me like they were well fed and clothed from what I saw on television. None of them were going hungry like they are here in America. They pranced around saying, "We want democracy." Who told them to do that? Where were they taught this?

42 What are they saying in New York where they have democracy? What are they saying in California where they're doing the same thing? The shantytowns. I know you haven't heard it. They've been keeping them secret, but there're thousands of them now opening up throughout the United States; that is, gathering, people in tents. In California, they have a security; they've established their own security now in the shantytowns because there're so many of them. Thousands and thousands of them now who have lost their homes and they're just trying to survive.

43 Think of this very soon. Your water goes down one day and you think what a horrible thing. And you're sitting, cursing your city officials because you can't get any water out of your pipes. You can't turn the faucet on; nothing comes out, maybe a drip. Very soon now, you're going to experience nuclear war. When the nuclear war hits, you won't have any water coming through your pipes. You won't have any electricity running through your light bulbs. You won't have any gas coming through your gas lines. You can't cook. You can't get water. Now, you're living in a city. What are you going to do? Imagine what is going to take place now. And this is not going to be for just a short time. Once these things go down, it's going

to take quite a while to ever get them to operating again.

44 Imagine doing or living without your utilities for one day. Well, we'll go to the grocery store and get something to eat. No, they won't sell you anything. Their computers are down too. In fact, they'll have guards set up to shoot you if you try to get something. You remember what took place in Louisiana when they had the flood and the people tried to cross the bridge to get to where there was water and the police shot them down. You can see what the Savior said that the love has grown cold.

45 **Mattithyah 24** or *Matthew* if you have a *King James Version*, the Savior's speaking of this very time period where there's going to be nuclear war. And He said because of all of this deception, this is about verse--**verse 11**, He said, iniquity is going to increase. It has. In fact, sicknesses fill the world because of the iniquity that has increased. He names sickness and disease in **verse 7** of that chapter. It's talking about The End of the Age as is shown in **verse 3** of that chapter, the last generation of man's governments in **verse 34**.

46 All of that the Savior gives to you in advance. And He said, now remember that I told you these things before they took place and it's written for us today. Remember I told you before it took place what was going to take place. How many people do you think is getting prepared for this? Our governments are getting prepared. They have their own self-generated power supplies. Even the bases now have put in solar. They're gonna get a great surprise too. [laughing] Their solars are not going to work for long and it will be spotted. So what are they gonna do then?

47 You better be thinking about these things that I've told you because they are coming to pass. Zion was plowed like a field. Let me read you the history of it here. Zion was plowed like a field. *Thus did the Romans such treat Jerusalem when it was taken by Titus...* Titus is the one, the Vatican's army, that led the Vatican's army. He's the one that moved all the priests, all these evil priests from the temple, the so-called temple. They moved to the Vatican. Titus, I know that this is gonna surprise a lot of people, but Titus, before he destroyed that temple, he took all the artifacts to Rome. This is plain in history. I wonder why nobody knows this history except The House of **YAHWEH**. And we've put print after print of this history out for everyone, brought it out to the world.

48 A lot of them are finding out about it now

because of The House of **YAHWEH**, but this is a matter of history. He removed all of these artifacts from the temple to Rome before he destroyed the temple. Before he did that, Daniyl prophesied these three religions, he called horns, these three horns are going to be uprooted, uprooted from Jerusalem. Because of you, I'm going to plow Zion like a field. I'm gonna send you to another place and that's exactly what took place. They were uprooted and replanted in the seven hills of Rome which is spoken of in the last part of **Revelation. Revelation 17-18** shows the end of this mess that started with the twelve tribes.

49 Yes, those people, the Vatican, the Catholics, they actually trace their roots back to the Aaronic priesthood, not that of Mosheh, but the ones who rebelled against Mosheh and rebelled against Samuyl. They rebelled against all the Prophets. Yahshua the Savior didn't rebel against the Prophets. He said you need to follow what the Prophets have spoken if you want Eternal Life. I'm gonna lay that down. Hold your place in **Micahyah**.

50 Turn over to **Mattithyah** or *Matthew* if you have a *King James Version*. If you don't, write this Scripture down. The Savior said, if you want Eternal Life, if you have a *King James Version*, a red letter, you'll see it's the Savior doing the speaking. His Name was not zeus, it is Yahshua, as given by the Prophets. The Prophets actually give the Name of the Savior.

51 The Vatican in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* showed that they replaced the Savior's Name. In fact, Constantine was the one that chose the name of the savior, which he chose two Gods' names, two different Gods' names and he said this is the God you're all going to worship and if you don't worship, I'm gonna cut your head off and he killed millions of people in bringing this enforcement about and getting the lords established. But he did it. Prophecy said he would.

52 Well, here the Savior now in **Mattithyah 19:17**, go back to **verse 16**. This person comes to Him and says, **verse 16, And behold, one came to Him, and said; Teacher...** And they put lord there in that place, by the way. He was asking the lord? No! No, Yahshua wasn't a lord. In fact, if you picked up an *Unger's Bible Dictionary* and looked at it, looked up the word lord, it says it's not a divine title and should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name. Which means they used the word lord to replace the Creator's Name. *Unger's Bible Dictionary* or any bible dictionary will tell you the same thing. ...**Teacher, what Righteous thing may**

---

## **YAHWEH is the Standard of Perfection, His Way. He was saying His Way, YAHWEH's Way is the Standard of Perfection. You can't beat the Laws of YAHWEH. No way!**

---

**I do, so that I may have Eternal Life?**

53 Verse 17, **But He said to him: Why do you question Me about Righteousness? There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is YAHWEH...** That's what the Prophets wrote. His Laws are the Standard of Perfection. They also prophesied that the Two Witnesses would bring this forth in the Last Days and they would be hated by all nations, worse than any two men on earth and that has taken place. We've proved it. It was proven in their own courts. **...the Standard of Perfection... YAHWEH is the Standard of Perfection, His Way. He was saying His Way, YAHWEH's Way is the Standard of Perfection. You can't beat the Laws of YAHWEH. No way!** [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

54 If the people would just abide by the Laws that say don't commit adultery, don't commit fornication, don't commit bestiality. That's not one of the "ten" but it's one of the Laws. Don't commit sodomy. Yes, that's one of YAHWEH's Laws too. **Leviticus 18** gives you those Laws. If they'd just abide by those, they could cut out ninety-nine percent of the sickness in the world, ninety-nine percent. Did you know science is proving that now, that it is actually coming from that direction? I told them to look there forty years ago and they would find the cause of these diseases. Well, now they're saying, yes, this is the cause of it. They're actually creating these things in their own bodies that's coming back to kill them by doing these things to each other.

55 And the Savior said, notice His Words, **...There is only One Who is the Standard of Perfection, and He is YAHWEH; so if you would enter into Life, keep the Laws of YAHWEH...** Or keep His Commandments.

56 He even names a bunch of them there in **verse 18. ...You shall not murder. You shall not commit adultery. You shall not steal. You shall not bear false testimony.**

57 **Verse 19, Honor your father and mother, and; You shall love your neighbor as yourself...** And so forth.

58 Keep the Commandments if you want Life. Those're the Savior's Words. The Vatican says, "No, don't keep the Commandments. Don't keep the Commandments at all." You see any of the popes saying, "Let's keep the Seventh Day Sabbath"? That's one of the Commandments. They say, "No, let's keep Sunday in honor of the sun God, whose birthday we'll celebrate on December the 25th." It all comes together when you know just a little bit about these things. All you got to do is a little reading to find these out. We'll give it to you in abundance from The House of YAHWEH. As fast as you can read, we'll supply the ammunition for you!

59 Well, because of you now, go back to **Micahyah 3**. Because you have turned from YAHWEH's Laws, He says, I'm going to destroy the temple here. It will be plowed, the land will be plowed like a field and they won't even know that this ever stood there.

60 So, the historian says, *Thus did the Romans treat Jerusalem when it was taken by Titus...* Titus is the one, just look up the name Titus. It'll tell you what he did. He actually took the artifacts from the temple to the Vatican. *...Turnus Rufus, or as he is called by St. Jerome, Titus Arinius Rufus, or Terentius Rufus, according to Josephus...* Josephus is another historian. *...caused a plough to be drawn over all the courts of the temple to signify that it should never be rebuilt, and the place only serve for agricultural purposes. Thus Jerusalem became heaps, an indiscriminate mass of ruins and rubbish; and the mountain of the house, Mount Moriah...* As was changed to Mount Zion. *...on which the temple stood, became so much neglected after the total destruction of the temple, that it soon resembled the high places of the forest...* That's the Prophecy that He gives you here.

61 Back in **Micahyah 3:12** now, **...Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble... History says it did. ...and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like the high places of a forest...** Barren, barren, nothing, nothing there.

62 Now, in that same Prophecy, this same man here that gave this Prophecy, that came to pass in detail in about 70 c.e. After, of course, the Apostles were dead, except for one, Yahchanan he lived on and wrote us the **Book of Revelation** or copied the **Book of Revelation** that was given to him.

63 Look now to **chapter 4** there. Now, He's taken

away this, taken it, destroyed it, let it be destroyed. There's a Prophecy before this, if you'll hold your place right there and go back to **Isayah 43**; found on page 558 if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. And he said the same thing that the Great Deacon David Hawkins said today.

64 **Isayah 43:26**. He said, **Call Me to remembrance! Call Me with My Name!...** Catholic church says, "Don't, don't use the Name." The rabbis before that said, "Don't use the Name." **...Let us judge for or against as one, in unity. Write and proclaim these things to come...** This is Prophecy that He's going to give you. **...for the express purpose that you may be turned to Righteousness!**

65 Now in **verse 27, Your first fathers sinned, and your interpreters...** Yes, they became interpreters, writing the babylonish talmud, which was interpretations of thousands of rabbis. **...broke My Covenant and turned away from Me in prayer...** Turned away from **YAHWEH**, who did they turn to? **Yeremyah 23:27** said they turned to the lord, the lords. They started worshiping lords.

66 **Verse 28, Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** This was the Priesthood set up in Jerusalem by Solomon. When he built the temple, he moved The House of **YAHWEH** from the hills, the Galilean hills to Jerusalem. Said, "From now on, you will keep the Feast at this place. **Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood; and will give Yaaqob to the curse, and Yisrayl to reproaches...** Dissolve the Levitical Priesthood.

67 Now, go back to **Micahyah** here because that's exactly what took place. Because of their sins, **Micahyah** said the same thing, Zion is going to be plowed like a field. Now, in that very same time period, that very same man that predicted this, that came true in detail, he said in **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days...** The Savior spoke of the Last Days as a time when the sun is going to be darkened by nuclear war. They didn't have bombs in the days of **Micahyah**, but he called it the Last Days. The Savior called it in **Mattithyah 24**, if you have a *King James Version, Matthew 24*, He called it the last generation, the last generation of man's governments. They're going to destroy themselves and then those left are going to turn to **YAHWEH** and there will be war no more.

68 Now, look at this, this very same man that predicted this great Prophecy of Zion that came to pass in detail, he said, **But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain...** That word **mountain** means *uplifting* or *promotion*. **...the promotion of The House of YAHWEH will be**

**established...** It will be established. **...in the chief of the nations...** It's going to be established in the chief of the nations. The word **established** means *recognized and supported by the government of that nation*. The House of **YAHWEH** is a duly established organization in the chief of the nations. And they're bragging about it and right now, as being the chief nation of all nations. It was established in 1983 in the chief of the nations. Now, this was according to Prophecy.

69 **...It will be raised above all congregations...** Why? Because all congregations have turned to sin. They turned against **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH's** Way is the top. We are bringing forth now this Perfection of **YAHWEH**. This time it won't be destroyed. **YAHWEH** allowed it to be destroyed all five times before the Two Witnesses. All of those five Lamps that **YAHWEH** has predicted were destroyed; the people wiped out. Not their Work, the Foundation still stands, and that's the Writings of the Prophets and Apostles.

70 And now in the Last Days, He says, "I'm going to establish My House in the chief of the nations." **...It will be raised above all congregations...** Well, of course, we know that all the congregations, as **Revelation 12:9** shows, are deceived, deceived by Satan. Now, if you'll write down *I John 3:4-8*, you will see that sin is the breaking of the Laws. And then in *I John 3:7* it says don't let anyone deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous.

71 I just told you in **Deuteronomy 6:25**, He said, this is your Righteousness if you will do it. The Apostles didn't do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Prophets didn't do away with them. Only the beastly system as it's called, which is the Catholic church, they did away with them, as Prophecy showed they would. The three religions, the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, rabbis, as they are known, they did away with the religion of **YAHWEH**.

72 So **YAHWEH** is going to raise His House. It's going to be above all congregations. Back to **Isayah 2:1. ...and all peoples will eventually flow to it.**

73 **Verse 2, And many nations will come, and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain; uplifting, of YAHWEH, and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob; and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. Because the Laws will depart from Zion...** Yes, Zion's gonna be plowed like a field.

74 Hold your place right there and turn over to **Mattithyah 21**. If you're writing it down, write down **Mattithyah 21:43**. **Mattithyah** or *Matthew 21:43*. They'll flow to The House of **YAHWEH** because that's where the Laws are taught. Look, the Savior's speaking now in **Mattithyah** or *Matthew 21:23*. **Therefore I say to you: The Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you... He shows before this, as the Prophets did, that they had turned to sin. They've turned to sin. They wouldn't keep YAHWEH's Laws so YAHWEH says--Yahshua says, Therefore I say to you: the Kingdom of YAHWEH will be taken from you and given to a people of the same habit, but from a foreign land...** The Prophets said the end of the earth, the end of the earth. Well, of course, America--that's the last land established and Oklahoma was the end, the last land ever to be established of the whole earth, the end of the earth.

75 Back to **Micahyah** now and **Micahyah 4:2**, last part. **Because the Laws will depart from Zion, and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem.**

76 **Verse 3, And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off...** That is, He will bring them to His House. Now, that's a Prophecy. Remember now, this Prophecy Micahyah gave about 710 years before the Savior was born, 710 years. It didn't come to pass until 70 c.e., about, somewhere around forty years after the Savior was dead, but it came to pass. Now he gives the one for the Last Days and lo and behold, His House was established by two brothers, who **YAHWEH** calls Witnesses and gives their names.

77 You know, anyone can say they're the Witnesses. I've known several that've said that, you know. Dick and Jane could call themselves the Witnesses. Herbert and Ted did. Dick and Ted did. Kermit, Kermit the Frog, you know, he could call himself the Witness. He could say, "Well I named myself Yisrayl Hawkins." Well, at least he knew what one of the Witnesses would be named. [laughing] But then he turned around and said, well if Yisrayl Hawkins is the Witness, who's the other Witness? Now, this is the same Kermit the Frog. But that's his question. So it proves he didn't know anything. He doesn't know anything. The man--the Kermit the Frog is so stupid, he doesn't know anything about what the Scripture said. If he'd read the Holy Scriptures at all or sat and listened to the sermons he would know that one of the Witnesses had to die--hold your place, go back to **Isayah 43**. He would have known this.

78 Why wouldn't he have known that one of the Witnesses was going to be put to death? That left only one light on the Seven Lamp Lampstand burning. After that Witness did the Work prophesied of him, coming back from the east, after seven years trying to get Israyl to repent, he comes back and **YAHWEH** allows him to die. It's given, I just read it in **Isayah 43:28**.

79 **Isayah 43:28. Therefore, I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood; and will give Yaaqob to the curse, and Yisrayl to reproaches...** Well, who is He talking about here? Yaaqob to the curse and Yisrayl to reproaches.

80 Now, look at **chapter 44**. If you just had the Hebrew, you wouldn't see chapters divided. There would be none there. It's still the same subject. **Isayah 44:1. Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant...** So this Yaaqob He's given to a curse, He's saying He's a Servant of **YAHWEH**. **...Yaaqob My Servant...** And here, He says, He's going to allow Yaaqob to be given to the curse. That's one of His Servants He's going to give to the curse. That curse means death. If you want to look it up in *Strong's Concordance*, it means death.

81 But here, He's saying, **Yet now hear, O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen,**

82 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb...** From the womb? Well, Kermit the Frog, you got to have a brother somewhere here because this is coming from the same womb, not an egg. [laughing] I think the frogs came from eggs. I think they did. Maybe not! I'm not even sure. Go check that one out! [laughing]

83 **...formed you from the womb, Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My Servant...** You're going to die, yes, but don't be afraid. You're gonna do a Work before you die. **...and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed...** So He's appointed Yisrayl up here, **Isayah 43:28**, to reproaches, which Yisrayl has suffered many reproaches. I don't think Kermit the Frog could endure the reproaches that Yisrayl had to suffer. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 Now, **verse 3** says, **For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** Your seed are those who believe all that the Prophets have spoken, believe the Savior and become a part of--a member of The House of **YAHWEH**. Remember, He says in **Deuteronomy 12:5**, seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. The Savior said the same thing in *Matthew 6:33*. Write it down. **Mattithyah 6:33**.

Seek it first, He said, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. The Kingdom is what was taken from Israyl, from the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and given to the seven hills of Rome where they've never ever stood up for **YAHWEH**'s Laws again or His Name. They fight against it everywhere. They kill people. They even kill people for owning bibles. They killed them for not eating pork. Pork was a test to them, as is shown in **Isayah 65**, that they did, these same rabbis did.

85 **...My Spirit upon your seed...** Yes, if you become a seed, that is, one of my sons or daughters, the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, the same Spirit that is upon Yahshua, **YAHWEH**, myself will be upon you. **...and My Blessing upon your offspring.**

86 **Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses.**

87 **Verse 5, One will say...** Now, here's how they get their names, Kermit the Frog. This cartoon is really gonna make it great, I know it is. I can already see it in my mind. And that Kermit the Frog is gonna be on our ads teaching here very soon.

88 **One will say; I belong to YAHWEH...** Here's how you'd have to get your name if you were one of the Witnesses. All of these things, there're hundreds of Scriptures that show how Yisrayl gets his name, how Yaaqob gets his name. **One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob...** There're several people in this congregation right now who were here when, after my brother died, my sister-in-law Louetta came here on the Sabbath Day for services and we went to a house not too far from here after services and she told us how Yaaqob--this Hebrew word means he took this name under duress. He was forced. And all Jacob told me before he died was that he had to change his name because his name was J.G. at birth and they would not accept an initial name in Israel.

89 Well, Super Travel booked the tickets for my brother and his family to go to Israel and they were in no hurry and wanted to work their way through. Jo, the woman that worked at Super Travel was the one that booked the ticket. She may be still there, I don't know. But they went through Germany--it was a leisurely trip. They saw some people there that were on their mailing list because he was putting out *The Prophetic Watchman* before he left here.

90 As we were sitting in the living room of this house, Louetta asked me, "Did Jacob ever tell you how he took that name and why he took it?" And

I said no, he just told me that they wouldn't accept an initial name in Israel. We have several women who were there with her that day and witnessed this, they're still present here today. Wave your hands! Stick up your hand and wave it! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 She said, we were about to get kicked off of the train. We were approaching Israel on the train from Germany. The inspector was an Israeli that came by to see who all were going into Israel and the man said, I've got to have a name. I can't accept two letters as a name. Well, J.G. said, that's it! That is my name. He says, I'll be back in a little while, so apparently he contacted his officials. He comes back and he says you can't go into Israel without a name. And Jacob said, his name was J.G., he said, well could you just call me Yaaqob or Jacob, he said Jacob, giving the English name. And the man said, that will be fine and he put it down. Now, under duress this man, just as the Hebrew word shows, Kermit the Frog, had to be under duress to take this.

91 But the other one, notice, gets his name in another way. The other one, now that was Yaaqob. **...The other will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl...** But if you look on over to **Isayah 45:4**, see, all of these are Prophecies of the Two Witnesses. **Revelation 11** is a Prophecy of the Two Witnesses, yes, but even in **Revelation 11** says, these are the two Olive Trees. Well, who are the Olive Trees? And it says, these are the Two Lamps on the Lampstand. All of these Prophecies fit the Two Witnesses, the two brothers, but they don't fit Kermit the Frog or Dick and Jane or anyone else, any false witness. They just won't fit.

93 Look to **Isayah 45:4. For Yaaqob My Servant's Sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen...** Chosen to do a Work. One of the Witnesses here is chosen, anointed as another Prophecy said and He says, **...and I call you by your name (Yaaqob); and I surname you (Yisrayl)...** So **YAHWEH** Himself did this. And notice, **...though you did not recognize that it was Me...** It was Me Who was putting this stuff, brought this all to pass, was gonna kick you off of the train. This was **YAHWEH**'s doing, brethren. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 Do you remember Mosheh? This was **YAHWEH**'s doing that his mother put him in a basket and put him in a river and have him found. **YAHWEH** worked that out before He invented mankind to be His Servants. He worked it out before

the earth was invented, before the Nile River was ever formed. This is **YAHWEH**, the Great Mind of **YAHWEH** Who can foretell Prophecy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 Well, back here now to **Micahyah** and we just read where He's establishing His house. **Isayah 2:1-4** says the same thing and **verse 1** shows why. And then let's go to **Yahchanan** now. Let's go back to **Yahchanan 4** and **verse** (let's see) **verse 20**. It's found on page 818.

96 **Yahchanan** or *John* if you have a *King James Version*, **Yahchanan 4:20. Our fathers worshiped on this mountain...** Now, this was talking about the mountains of Galilee. That's where Yahshua was raised and the Apostles were raised. But Solomon said, "We're going to worship in Jerusalem from now on." He built the House and he said, move it all to Jerusalem. Now, this woman says to Yahshua, **...our fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you Yahdaim say that in Yerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.**

97 **Verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem...** He was referring to this Prophecy. It's going to be plowed like a field. The House of **YAHWEH** is going to be moved to another location.

98 Now, the word **rabbi** and the word **lord**, I've got to show you this quickly. (We're running out of time, just about. I still got a few minutes here.) Rabbi, the word **rabbi**, if you picked you up an *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, any dictionary will show you this, but this is *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, and look up the word **rabbi**. It means *teacher, a respectful term applied by the Jews to their teachers and spiritual instructors...* He says, *...The term rabbi or rabboni both mean simply master...* Now, in any dictionary it will tell you the word master or lord, they both mean the same thing, they're not divine. They say not divine and should never have been used to replace the Creator's Name. *Unger's* says the same thing.

99 It says, *...Jewish schools had three grades of honor: rab (master)...* That's master. That's the lowest honor they gave to their teachers or popes. They became called popes later. The first one was rab meaning master. That was the lowest degree. *...rabbi (my master)...* That is the second degree. *...rabboni (my lord or the lord). When they died then, they were esteemed more higher and memorials were kept to them...* As we see in **Isayah 65**. This was going on in **Isayah 65**, keeping

memorials to the dead, eating swine's flesh and the abominable broth was in their vessels. **Isayah 65**, if you want to write that down. *...They were thought to be Gods and could answer prayers.*

100 *...rab-mag...* That is spelled r-a-b-m-a-g and it means (*chief magician or chief priest*)... You see chief priests throughout the **Book of Acts** where they were persecuting the Apostles. *...rab-mag...* It's not maggot--but kind of makes you want to create some maybe! [laughing]

101 Now, the word, *...The title is ascribed in Jeremiah 39...* You can be turning there if you want to, but listen to the rest of this. It says, *...as Nargalsarezer...* That's spelled N-a-r-g-a-l-s-a-r-e-z-e-r. *...which title he and certain other important persons bears in the Babylonian inscriptions...* That's where they find this in the Babylonian inscriptions. I also found it in *The Book of YAHWEH*. You can too. The *NIV* translates it *high official* and, of course, this has thrown a lot of people off. If you turn now, I hope you have found it and I will try to turn quickly to **Yeremyah 39** and I want to show you this before we quit.

102 Now, this was in the days of Nebuchadnezzar. **Yeremyah 39**, found on page 607. **Yeremyah 39:1. In the ninth year of Zedekyah king of Yahdah, in the Tenth Moon, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon moved against Yerusalem with all his army, and placed it under siege...** Well, what was taking place here if you read the history, you'll find out that some of the Jews were rebelling. They called them Jews and I'm just telling you what they call them. They were actually--what was taking place here, there were people from Galilee there that were telling the people they need to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And the people were growing, that number was growing. So Nebuchadnezzar, they were having trouble and they were having fighting and the kings were complaining and the people were complaining so Nebuchadnezzar moved against Jerusalem to take it.

103 **Verse 2, In the eleventh year of Zedekyah, in the Fourth Moon, on the ninth day of the moon, the city wall was broken through.**

104 **Verse 3, Then all the officials of the king of Babylon... Did you get that? ...all the officials of the king of Babylon came in and sat in the Middle Gate: Nergal-Sharezer, ruler of Samgar, Nebo-Sarsechim; Nebushazban, the...** Now, get this word here, notice it closely. It starts with the word rab. **...Rabsaris; chief officer...** Chief officer. These are the rabbis. This is what they were called before they separated themselves.

105 When they separated themselves in Jerusalem, they were called Pharisees which means separatists. Sadducees, which meant they were sad, you see. [laughing] They were sad because the Pharisees had more power than they, and the Esennes. Constantine straightened all this out because they were still fighting; still fighting today. Constantine said, I'm going to give you a God to worship and you're going to worship that God or I'm going to kill you and you're gonna stop fighting over all these Gods that you're worshipping. Because as the Apostle said, some said this one is a greater God than this one. This is what one of the Apostle was teaching.

106 Well, notice now, **...Rabsaris; chief officer, Nergal-Sarezer, the Rabmag...** You see that? **...Rabmag...** This word means *troop*. Now, we put that there because that's exactly what it means. It means *troop*. **...and the various other officials of the king of Babylon...** Or kings of Babylon. These were the rabbis or the higher ones--they're higher rabbis of the bunch. I want you to hold your place there. Go back to **Genesis 49. Genesis 49.** And remember what you're reading there now in **Yeremyah.**

107 When they rejected **YAHWEH's** Laws, they started fighting among themselves--the tribes started fighting each other. If you know anything about the history that took place of the twelve tribes, they started fighting one another and it was just a continual war back and forth. Nebuchadnezzar was in charge so he goes down to settle the matter. And here's where you see all of these rabbis and rulers that had been set here, maybe it was one of these rulers, like one of these rulers that Solomon, I mean, yeah, Solomon gave Galilee and he gave it back to him and said I don't want it. Because the Galileans did not want to go to their schools. They were like the American Indians. They didn't want to go to schools that the Catholic church created.

108 Well, the Catholic church were known as rabbis at that time. They were known as elders before that and then they became known, they became separated and known as this one is higher than this one. This is what Yahshua said. The rulers rule over the people, but you can't be a ruler, he said. You can't. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is not like this. Well, He was talking about this people who had set themselves up, this ruler over this one and this one over this one and the greater ruler rules over these. Which was why he had to send the army in to show them who was the greatest ruler. And says,

"Quiet this down or I'll get rid of the whole bunch." Well that's what you see taking place in Egypt today, the same thing.

109 Well, here in **Genesis** now, I mean, yeah **Genesis 49** now. **Genesis 49:1.** Yaaqob says, **...Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** Got that? Last Days. Then he starts naming the tribes. In **verses 10-11** he shows a Prophecy about the Two Witnesses, about Yahshua the Savior, about the Last Days' Work, Last Days. This is for the Last Days.

110 In **verse 19**, remember what this word means, this word **rab-mag**. It means *troop* and that's what we put at the side of it there. **Verse 19**, look at it. **Gad: A troop shall overcome him, but he will overcome at the last...** Remember **Revelation 12:9**, has the whole world deceived. The Apostles continually fought against these people for their worship of demons, worship of demons. **Gad: A troop shall overcome him, but he will overcome at the last...** In the Last Days, when The House of **YAHWEH** is set up, that's when you're finally going to overcome at last. Got that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Because The House of **YAHWEH** will bring **YAHWEH's** Perfection to all nations. That's our job, brethren. This is going to take place.

111 Be turning over to **Yahchanan Mark** now. Hold your place there in **Yeremyah**. Go to **Yahchanan Mark 5**. Now, it's translated different here, but this is what these Gods that people think are men and they think they're getting answers to prayer. The demons, Yahshua showed, can enter when they want to and they can do certain things. They have the power to do certain things. And when people are praying to the lord, they're actually praying to a troop or these dead rabbis because the demons are most anxious to oblige them in many cases. And many people throw their hearts out in churches in praying to the lord and this is when demons actually enter the people.

112 Well here in **Yahchanan Mark**, where the Savior now comes to a place and then He asks this demon possessed man, **verse 9, Then He asked him: What is your name? And he answered, saying; My name is Legion; for we are many...** These He's talking to are demons. We are many. We're troop, we're a troop, many. That means troop or many. And this is what Yeremyah is talking about, about the rabbis and how they could or how they were also classified as magicians because they had demons doing things for them to put on a show to deceive people.

113 Now, if you go over to **Mattithyah 24**, we see the same thing going to take place and it's actually taking place in many cases right now, in many churches and in many organizations throughout the world big time. But the Savior says here in **Mattithyah 24**--now remember the word **rabbi**, it means *lord*. They took the Name **YAHWEH** out and replaced it with the word *lord*. So the people don't even know who they're praying to. **Revelation 12:9** says the whole world is deceived and this is what you see taking place throughout the world.

114 In **Mattithyah 24:22**, now He's showing the Great Tribulation here and what is going to take place and He shows the Two Witnesses here in **verse 14** going to take the Message of **YAHWEH** by the Witness to all the world. And then in **verse 21**, He says, **For then will be Great Tribulation, such as has not come to pass since the beginning of the world to this time--no, nor ever will be.**

115 **Verse 22, And unless those days were shortened, there would no flesh be saved; but for the Elect's sake, those days will be shortened.**

116 Look at **verse 24, For there will arise false messiahs and false prophets... To deceive, of course. ...who will show great signs and wonders...** This is going to increase in this time period, according to what the Savior is showing you here and it has already started increasing. If you remember the woman that prayed to the last dead pope, laid her hand on the coffin and claimed she was healed. You know, this could have been an experience from a

demon that was waiting to fulfill this command. Of course, the demon couldn't heal her and she wasn't healed of this Parkinson's disease, but she thought she was.

117 **...great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they would deceive the very Elect...** Well, how can you keep from being deceived? The Savior gave it to you in **Luke 24:25**, believe what the Prophets have spoken. He tells you where His House is. He shows you how the Witnesses are going to get their names. He shows you where the House will be established. He shows you how everything is laid out and planned out and what is going to take place.

118 Yes, we're taking this Message to all the world, the first time it's ever been taken to all the world in the history of mankind, the first time. And now it's going to all the world, established in the chief nation of all nations. We're doing our job. We're doing this, exactly what the Savior said we would and we're guided. Actually, Zechariah shows that Yahshua is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. **Hebrews 10** shows the same thing, that the Savior is High Priest over this House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. And soon, you will see all nations, what is left of the nations. But first you're going to see a depopulation take place.

119 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! I'm sorry I had to go overtime! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Yes, we're taking this Message to all the world, the first time it's ever been taken to all the world in the history of mankind, the first time. And now it's going to all the world, established in the chief nation of all nations. We're doing our job. We're doing this, exactly what the Savior said we would and we're guided.**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Two

## They Polluted The Sanctuary Of Strength, Bringing Destruction To All Nations

12/03/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: If you'd all please stand for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You're looking great! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 If anyone can't see the Prophecies coming to pass now, there's something badly wrong, something badly wrong with their way of thinking. What I want to do today is to show you how these Prophets beforehand foretold these Prophecies. I want to call back to your memory all the things that we've brought out in *The Mark of the Beast* and about twenty other of our Books about this Prophecy. *The Nuclear Baby*, too, that was the last one. If you haven't read that Book, you should get it and know that **YAHWEH** is carrying out His Plan. And what He's prophesied is coming to pass both for the nations and for The House of **YAHWEH**, which He has established a little group to take this Mighty Message of **YAHWEH** to all nations. And that's what we're doing at this time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And the news shows these Prophecies are coming to pass by leaps and bounds now. It's getting so that the nations are so angry with one another they're ready to go into first strike.

3 I need to tell you one thing, eat whey. Drink whey. That will build your immune systems up and make your muscles big. Protect you from breast cancer. Now, this says, the latest reports are saying breast cancer in men, women and children. It will

stop this, whey, whey that comes from milk. Isn't that beautiful? And **YAHWEH** created it for our protection in this time period. If you don't like it, if you don't like the taste of whey, drink a little bit when you're real thirsty. Don't drink anything before that and this will give your taste buds the chance to start building taste buds.

4 You know what makes saltine crackers taste better? It's probably the first one you ate, saltine. The other crackers taste great too but you have to develop a taste bud for food. And if the first cracker you ever ate was a soda cracker, of course you're gonna have taste buds for it. And if you never have eaten a Ritz cracker, you won't have it. You have to develop it.

5 Well that's the same thing with any food you don't like. You just wait until you get thirsty then take a swallow of whey and tomorrow you'll have some taste buds for it; you'll say hey, this tastes different than yesterday. [laughing] Chocolate cake, you probably didn't like it when you first ate it. Yeah, you did, sure did! [laughing]

6 The donkey in the cloud, now this shows us brethren that **YAHWEH** is well aware of His Work and what it's doing and the unity that we're developing here. You know, when that donkey is standing there staring at those olive branches, you can tell from the intense look--when I saw that in that cloud, you know, I said, what is that donkey looking at? Because he had his ears perked and you



could tell he was really looking at something there that evening. And I said, what, what could that be? Why is he shaped like that, tail and all, so perfect with a pack on his back. This is beyond anything that Mary could come up with! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 And then we find out later in the Seventh Moon, Seventh New Moon that that cloud was also that shape of that olive tree and it just occurred that our men got a picture of that and they showed it to me. You can plainly see that that's the shape of that olive tree that He's showing there and that was at a different time. Anyway, start watching for these things and be aware of them.

8 But **YAHWEH** is aware of what we're doing and He's guiding, that is, Yahshua's guiding us and bringing our Work about and bringing us to perfection. And I can see that in the lives of the people. I can see people working together. They're

determined to stop their cranky moments and hurting people's feelings. They're determined to stop it and, of course, they turn quickly and apologize for it.

9 But I want you to remember **Daniyl**. I want you to go over to **Revelation** first. This came into my mind that I should show this first when I was watching in my office the monitor of the first news. In **Revelation 10** is when it all comes to a finish.

10 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak... Or the Seventh Trumpeter. It's also called the Seventh Trumpeter, Seventh Trumpeter. ...when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished, as He declared to His Servants the Prophets...** Well, that's what we're seeing there right now is His Servants the Prophets.

11 And in **Revelation 11:18**, now this is speaking of the Two Witnesses in **chapter 11** in the first part.

---

**But YAHWEH is aware of what we're doing and He's guiding, that is, Yahshua's guiding us and bringing our Work about and bringing us to perfection. And I can see that in the lives of the people. I can see people working together. They're determined to stop their cranky moments and hurting people's feelings. They're determined to stop it and, of course, they turn quickly and apologize for it.**



Then **verse 18** says, we see, **And the nations were angry...** Well, this is speaking of the people too as well as the nations angry with each other. And we can see this and everyone knows, everyone knows that something is going to take place, they just don't know what. We're the only ones who're actually showing what the nations have been assigned to do, under the authority of this beastly system. It's no accident that all of this stuff is taking place, as we see in **Revelation 6**.

12 But here we see, **And the nations were angry, and Your...** Judgment, should be **Judgment** instead of wrath. **...Your Judgment is come; and the time of the dead, that they should be sentenced...** That's speaking of the last part of **YAHWEH's** Plan, the time of the dead, we'll resurrect the dead. **...that they should be sentenced, and that You should give reward to Your Servants the Prophets, and to all the Saints--to those who reverence Your Name, small and great; and should destroy those who destroy the earth.**

13 **Verse 19, Then The House of YAHWEH was made open for all to see in heaven, and the Ark of YAHWEH's Covenant was seen in His House. And there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake...** All of this was going on in this time period here, as **Mattithyah** also showed, or the Savior showed us in **Mattithyah 24** here, speaking in **verse 7**.

14 Now, He's speaking of the end times or Last Days, as the Disciples asked Him about in **verse 3**. But He talks about the nations in **verse 7, For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...** And then you see in **verse 29** the final results of this.

15 Well, I want you to go back to **Daniyl** now because Daniyl shows how all of this comes about. And he puts the beastly system in it, showing the leader that we see in **Revelation 17**, where He says, come and I'll show you the sentence of this great whore that's leading this Quartet. And Daniyl has here in **Daniyl 11**, as in **Revelation 11**, that might help you to remember that, but **Daniyl 11** talks about here the estate from which the army gets their orders.

16 And he says in **verse 31**, this is found on page 683, if that will help you go there any faster. I would like for everyone to read this for yourself. The Savior talked about this very thing here, this very Prophecy in saying that the temple would be destroyed. The temple wasn't destroyed until about 70 c.e. That's forty something years after

His death. But Daniyl shows you here the armies and Amosyah shows you that Mount Zion would be plowed like a field.

17 But Daniyl shows that the armies, **Daniyl 11:31**, he shows that the armies will stand on his part. **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the Sanctuary...** Now, of course, this Sanctuary at that time was a shining example of Righteousness that Solomon set up in peace. They had peace even among their enemies. Their enemies said, hey this is beneficial. But **YAHWEH** gave them peace.

18 Well, how did He give them peace? Through the character education. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* was taught throughout Israyl at that time. Of course, it started breaking down because it wasn't guarded. Like **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis**, you've got to guard this. You can't allow this to break down.

19 Right now the Catholic church is trying to say, rather, they're going to extremes to try to make out like that their evil of changing the Sabbath, the Sabbath Day was just a-okay and they're trying to make out like the Seventh Day does not show **YAHWEH's** time of creation. They're going to extremes to do so but they're leaving out a lot of Scriptures and a lot of things. I'll make them wish that they never allowed me to see that letter that they're writing. I intend to show the deception that is being brought forth from these letters that're going out to the Catholic churches in trying to defend their evil.

20 Now, the only reason they're trying to defend their evil is because people are asking questions about that. They're asking questions. They're saying, well the Seventh Day is the Sabbath, why are we keeping Sunday? Well, they're trying to defend the fact that they're keeping Sunday. They don't want to admit well, this is in honor of the sun God, the same as Christmas. Christmas, those who love gifts, get in line, go spend all night, camp out in front of the stores. [laughing] Well, **YAHWEH** says He's picking people who hate gifts, who actually hate gifts. We have a House full of them here, as you can tell. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

21 But this army here is going to stand on his part to destroy that Sanctuary. **...the Sanctuary of strength...** Remember what the Strength of **YAHWEH** is, as **Malakyah** shows. He shows it's the Laws and the Prophecies. That's the Strength of **YAHWEH** that brings peace between man and man or woman and woman and so forth, the Strength

of **YAHWEH**. And they want to take away that Strength.

22 Well, of course, when they take away this Strength from the people, this Peaceful Way of Strength that turns the hearts and the minds, when they stop teaching that then you see the result of it today when you see the nations are angry. Well, what made them angry? They took away the Strength of **YAHWEH** from those people, the Strength that turns their hearts to peace, their minds to peace instead they put within it, you know, the lustfulness, the lust for money and power.

23 Well, that's what you see in the world today and the control, control. Remember the masters, the lords. Yahshua said you know they control. They forcefully control or they rule, they're rulers. And He says the ones that are more powerful rule over them. Well, that's what you see in the world.

24 You don't see this in **YAHWEH**'s Government. In the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* you can't find such a thing and that's what Yahshua taught. Wash, wash the feet of those you think is your enemy if that will change your heart and your mind. Become, become humble. When everybody becomes humble and helpful and servants--a humble, helpful servant, then there will be no more fighting and that's our job is to bring them to that point.

25 Well here, they'll destroy the Sanctuary. They'll pollute it first, the Sanctuary of Strength, and then they will destroy it. **...and will take away the daily...** This daily teaching of the Laws. Someone put **sacrifice** there, but it's not sacrifice. Sacrifices were only a reminder of sin. If you could get that in your mind and the four horns of this wicked altar that reminds us of that. These four horns are four powers that form, that Daniyl actually shows us and they become stronger. The first one that was created was Babylon and **YAHWEH** said, "I'm gonna take you beyond Babylon. I'm gonna let you go clear, beyond Babylon and show you the end result of it.

26 But those four horns, first we started with Babylon, then it came up to a greater power and they formed in a greater power with more religions. They wound up with four great powers or the combination of the most brutality of these powers and, of course, a religion that would teach them that it was okay, that this was a Righteous thing and you could go to heaven. "If you just killed all of our enemies, then you'll go to heaven and rule there, with this great ruling sword that you're carrying

now." Well, this is what Daniyl is showing here.

27 And, of course, without knowing the rest of the Scriptures, you wouldn't know this and then, you replace it with the lord or lords. The ruler in the heavens trying to set herself over everything else and, of course, the lords on earth, the dying popes that they make Gods out of or the great conquerors that killed millions and millions of people, destroy the city and the Sanctuary.

28 Now, about 153 years before Daniyl, the Prophet Isayah, if you want to start turning to **Isayah**, the Prophet Isayah was inspired to write how the twelve tribes were falling and Satan, of course, was the leader of this destruction and will bring about the destruction of all the governments on earth. This is the hand or the Judgment that is set, **YAHWEH** says. Turn over to **Isayah 1** first, **Isayah 1**.

29 And even today, we're dealing with these four great powers that rose up among the twelve tribes of Israyl. We get letters all the time saying why aren't some of the other preachers--if what you say is true and in the bible, why aren't some of the other preachers telling this? Well, can two walk together unless they be agreed? Are they agreeing with **YAHWEH**? Find me a preacher that agrees with **YAHWEH** and he'll be here in the House. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] His House was established for this reason to show these things. Once they see it, it's as simple as the nose on your face that **YAHWEH** predicted it.

30 Here in **Isayah 1:21**, He says, **How has the faithful city become a harlot? It was full of Judgment...** Now, this means Jerusalem has become a harlot and, of course, was the great city that Solomon set up; David, King David before him, as an example to all Israyl, as an example to all the world. **YAHWEH** was worshiped there at one time, for a short time.

31 Well, how has this faithful city become such a harlot? **...It was full of Judgment, and Righteousness lodged in it; but now only murderers....** Well, how has the whole world become the same thing? By taking away, polluting the Sanctuary of Strength, The House of **YAHWEH**, polluting the Strength of **YAHWEH**. The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, was put there to bring the Laws and the kings were supposed to follow those Laws. And they were told, if you don't do this, you're going to bring all this destruction upon yourselves. This was as far back as **Deuteronomy**. But before that, He even told Cain this same thing

and all the world has gone the way of Cain, become only murderers.

**32 Verse 22, Your silver has become dross, your wine is mixed with water;**

**33 Verse 23, Your princes are rebellious and the companions of thieves. Everyone loves gifts, and follows after rewards; they do not judge the fatherless, nor does the cause of the widow come to them...** No, you've got to have money to hire a lawyer for that. And the money is, of course, what they're after. Now, if they can get it, then that's the way they do. They're glad to yield their time.

34 Well, this is what Isayah's showing about the twelve tribes now and how they became this way. And then in **chapter 2, Isayah 2:2**, he says, **It will come to pass in the Last Days...** In the Last Days. That means it's going to go for all these years and finally come to pass.

35 In the Last Days now, YAHWEH is going to establish His House which will, **verse 4, He will judge among the nations, and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore.**

36 If you look before that, it's because **YAHWEH** is taking it out of Jerusalem, establishing His House in the top nation in the Last Days, taking the Laws away from Jerusalem, who brought it, **Isayah 1:21**, who polluted His Sanctuary of Strength, took it away from them and took it to the chief nation of all nations. So He shows them this, then He shows them in the Last Days The House of **YAHWEH** would be established that would bring peace to all nations, what is left of the nations. As you can see on the news reports, they're getting ready to depopulate the earth by four-fifths of the earth's population, which coincidentally, that was exactly what **YAHWEH** shows in His Prophecies.

37 Look at **Isayah 14**. Now, remember **Revelation 12:9** that says Satan deceives the whole world. Well, **YAHWEH** shows here in **Isayah** now that the twelve tribes and their powers are becoming lords, to lord it over. And that's what Yahshua said. This can't be among you. You can't do this. You've got to become a Servant and work with. You've got to humble yourself and do what the Priest teaches you to do. If you don't, you won't even begin. You won't even get started. The Priest is going to teach you to be like Yahshua, exactly like Yahshua was, the Image



**You've got to become a Servant and work with the Priest.  
You've got to humble yourself and do what the Priest teaches you to do. If you don't, you won't even begin. You won't even get started. The Priest is going to teach you to be like Yahshua, exactly like Yahshua was, the Image and Likeness of Yahweh. That is Who Yahweh is, a Servant.**

and Likeness of YAHWEH. That is Who YAHWEH is, a Servant.

38 Well, here in **Isayah 14:12** now, it says, **How you have fallen from heaven...** Well, look at **verse 12. Isayah 14:12. O Hillel; Lucifer, Aphrodite, Venus, child of the light!...** She was once the teacher of light. That's what we're told in **Genesis** and then other Prophecies show this same thing. But out of her illegal lust and greed and rebellious attitude, she turned to try to stop the creation of YAHWEH.

39 **...How you are cut down to the ground, you who weakened the nations!...** She's the one that's the leader of this very thing that is bringing--making the nations weak by polluting the Strength of YAHWEH, the Tabernacle of Strength, The House of YAHWEH, by polluting it, taking away the Strength of YAHWEH, which is peace, joy and love, which comes from YAHWEH's Laws.

40 And notice in **verse 13, For you have said in your heart; I will ascend above the heavens...** I'll put myself, I'll lift myself up and put myself above the heavens. Now, this is not geographical in which this is speaking. It's in the actions, in the mind, in attitude and bringing about the power to be over the people instead of working with the people.

41 **...I will raise my throne above the stars of YAHWEH...** I've showed you what that meant before, talking of the woman. **...I will sit in the highest place on the Holy mountain...** That is the uplifting of The House of YAHWEH, the promotion of The House of YAHWEH. She's gonna set her place there, which she did, the Sanctuary of Strength that Daniyl spoke of, weakening the nations.

42 Now, look at **verse 16**, she said, **Those who see you will stare at you, and they will talk about you, saying; Is this the one; the adversary, who shook the earth, and made kingdoms tremble?...** Well, of course, this is a Prophecy now, a Prophecy that Isayah showed again in **Isayah 24**, when he said the earth is going to reel to and fro and it's going to sink like a hut.

43 I was reading an article this week about one of the nuclear bombs that they used in Afghanistan. I didn't know they used a nuclear bomb in Afghanistan, but this article showed they actually did. They used several in Afghanistan, used one in Iraq the article showed, and several in Afghanistan. One of them was so strong in the Tora Bora mountains that it caused a huge earthquake there that is still for everyone to see, they said.

44 But she shakes the earth. Are you the one, **...who shook the earth...** Well, it's this attitude now and what she has done by taking away or polluting, polluting the Sanctuary of Strength.

45 If a teaching came into The House of YAHWEH right now and say we follow this stupidity of saying, well we don't need to keep the Sabbath Day, we could set any day we want to, well it wouldn't be the Seventh Day, would it? Are you too stupid, pope, to see that creation was on the first day? The Sabbath Day is proclaimed to be the Seventh Day. So if you put another one, it would have to be eighth day or fourth day or something, it couldn't be the Seventh Day. And there're only seven days in each week so you'd have to add a day to the week if you wanted it to be the eighth day. Either that or it'd have to be one of the other seven. Don't you see that? Are you too stupid to see that much, that far? [laughing] You know, it makes you want to go to Rome and get in his face, you know! [laughing]

46 But they deceived the world. Well, see, each thing, if they could remove that, they'd remove their Appointment with YAHWEH, which they did. They removed their Appointment, their Seventh Day Sabbath Appointment with YAHWEH. Well, of course, without YAHWEH's Inspiration, which goes to mankind, He's the One Who's doing this, they shut themselves off. So YAHWEH said, well, since you didn't want to retain this Knowledge, this Wisdom of YAHWEH, then I'm going to give you what? A reprobate mind to do those stupid things that you're doing now in trying to depopulate the earth by four-fifths so you can come back and rule, starting with two billion people. You want to come back and you want to rule those two billion people.

47 This rulership is shown right here to be one of the lesser things that comes when you take away the Strength of YAHWEH, which is not rulership. It's leadership. It is love, kindness, mercy, teaching, being a Slave to others. That's Who YAHWEH is. But that's what's going to take over this whole universe. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Believe me! Believe me, YAHWEH has Power over the universe and He could stop any of this right now. He could destroy the Catholic church if He wanted to. He could destroy anything He wanted to. He has. He has hail balls big enough to destroy Rome with one hail ball.

48 And the way the scientists are talking now, they're saying, you know, these weather disasters

that you're seeing, they are increasing and this year you'll see more than you did last year. And they're saying that soon you're going to start seeing heat waves every other day. And these are some of the things that they're predicting because of this global warming and, of course, we can see this now. We're seeing the unusual winds that come with a tiny shower of rain. We're seeing the unusual flooding that is not controlled. You can tell that the enzymes are all defective so that's part of the Strength of **YAHWEH** right there, you know. In guarding these things, we guard our own selves as well and our own atmosphere. But we haven't guarded them, of course. And they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge, so this is what comes when you start breaking **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

49 And, of course, now they're saying it's global warming and they're one hundred percent sure that that's what is causing this. If they would just show them the cause now, the true cause of global warming, then, then we could start making a headway. Whether **YAHWEH** intends to show them that in any other way besides His House, I don't know, but maybe, maybe.

50 **...who shook the earth, and made kingdoms tremble?...** By polluting the Sanctuary of Strength. This is how she did it and this is Satan's doing.

51 In **verse 17, Is this the one who made the world like a wilderness...** So that's what it's coming to.

52 Look on down to **verse 21**, He said, **Prepare slaughter for her children, because of the iniquity of their fathers...** The fathers are actually bringing about the slaughter of their own children.

53 It's like, if we could get everybody to see that, it's like the sheriff that one of our men went to see, down in Florida. He used to be very brutal; that is, in his thinking and attitude to the prisoners. Well, I saw him on the news one day and he had changed. His attitude had changed and he was going to the prisoners and saying, have you got everything you need today? Is everything all right with you? Well, the reason he changed his attitude was his son was in jail.

54 A rapist, a brutal rapist, they have no feelings concerning their victims. But if they're standing on the sideline and they see their friend or they experience one of their children going through this horror, they take a totally different attitude. If we could get the world right now to seeing you're actually, you're actually preparing slaughter for your children here by taking away this Strength

of **YAHWEH**, which is His Laws, Statutes and Judgments.

55 And, Mr. Pope, if you'd look in Yahshua's, the Savior's Words, He said these are the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If you would just stop and think. These are the Laws of **YAHWEH** that change the hearts and minds of all the people. You could be in unity with your people instead all of you fighting against each other. The popes that started the crusades against **YAHWEH**'s People, one of the worst, he said to his own people, "Stop fighting among yourselves and come fight with me and we'll go kill all of these people of **YAHWEH** and take their land and possessions." Now, this is in history. This is part of history. One of the popes.

56 Well, of course, Satan is prepared, notice. **...Prepare slaughter for her children, because of the iniquity of their fathers...** That's what brings it about, as **Isayah 24** shows in the Last Days also.

57 Look at **verse 24** here, He says, **Father YAHWEH has vowed, saying...** Remember, they didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge so this cut them off from **YAHWEH** and then this then gave them their reprobate minds that they have today where they want to gang up on a nation and go in and take it and they have no, no sympathy for men, women or children in that nation. And they do intend, as the news analyzers, as they so rightly brought out in this news that you just watched, they do intend to devastate Iran. Well, this is just nothing more than a piece of land to them. It's not even a piece of meat, but they're going to scatter people's bodies, parts of bodies all over, devastate the land with the fallout that comes behind it, that hurts even **worse**.

58 When we were at the U.N., we met people from Hiroshima and Nagasaki that didn't die from it. Those bombs were dropped in my lifetime. They were invented and dropped in my lifetime, as **YAHWEH** said they would be. Those bombs, these people were further enough away that they didn't die, but every inch of their body was scarred. And they came to the U.N., saying, "please, no more," begging, "no more". Well, you know, you look at them, okay, that's fine, but you got your heart set on a piece of land called Iran. And you've classified this person, this piece of land as your possession but also your enemy. To hell with everything in it, men, women and children. What do we care? Their suffering, what does it matter to us?

59 Well, that's the slaughter they have prepared for their children. That's the slaughter they're

preparing for Iran. **YAHWEH** shows it's going to bite back. Retaliation brings more retaliation. It's never solved a problem that I know of. Two wrongs don't make a right as my dad always said. It never makes anything right. But here we're willing to go to war, sacrifice our children, men, women and children. It's going to come our way too, big time. **YAHWEH** shows it's going to come our way big time. No one's going to escape this. Four-fifths of the earth's population is going to be wiped out. Think of the devastation to the land after that and the hurting and pain that's going to go with this. And you can see what polluting the Sanctuary of Strength has brought to the twelve tribes of Israyl who are bringing through, bringing to pass this great four powers, represented by the four horns of the altar of death; death, disease and sickness. [crying]

60 Well, in **verse 24**, **YAHWEH** has allowed this. This is part of His Plan. Notice, nothing is taking place that's not part of His Plan. And He's going to show heaven and earth what this brings, what sin brings. Take away the Sanctuary or pollute the Sanctuary of Strength, don't guard it, let it go to hell, don't guard this way, just become a part of it. And this is the reason that **YAHWEH** said that the sins, all the sins, the deaths in all the world would be held on your head too. Well,

it is right now of the whole world. What Satan is bringing forth here, what she has brought forth, what the world is following.

61 **Verse 24**, **Father YAHWEH has vowed, saying: Just as surely as I have planned, so will it come to pass...**

62 Look on down to **verse 26**, **This is the purpose; plan, that is purposed upon the whole earth; this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.**

63 And **verse 29**, the last three words, it's going to come from the **fiery flying serpents...** Serpents straight from Satan, straight from hell.

64 They don't even realize what they're following, but the pope wants to pass out some more deception and tell you, "Don't keep the Sabbath Day." Why do you think he's doing that? Because The House of **YAHWEH** is showing them, showing everyone in the world that we've cut ourselves off from **YAHWEH** and our Appointments with **YAHWEH** which is, and starting with the first, the Sabbath Day. He's saying, well the people, they just said, well they wanted to worship that as a day of creation. No, that's not what they said at all pope. Go read it again. Get you a *Book of YAHWEH* and read it in *The Book of YAHWEH*. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It doesn't say they did that because it celebrates the day of creation. It says to

---

**I think the only place on earth that you find natural affection is The House of YAHWEH in this time period.**

---



do that because **YAHWEH** made Holy that Day so you could be with **YAHWEH** on that Day, having a Holy Convocation.

65 And then read the Savior's Words in **Luke 24:25**. He calls you a fool. The Apostles also called you a fool. Read Yahchanan, **I Yahchanan 2:4**. He calls you a fool. The Savior calls you a fool. Do you want to be fools? All of you want to be fools and follow the pope into this destruction? Four-fifths of the earth's population? Is there no sympathy at all, no feeling, no love, no concern at all, no natural affection at all in you today in any way? I think the only place on earth that you find natural affection is The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 I know I'm out of time, but let's go over to **Daniyl 7**, right quick, because after we're shown in Isayah what **YAHWEH** intends to do somewhat. You have to get all the Prophecies and they go from **Genesis**. Long before Isayah, they go from **Genesis** clear through. **Genesis 49**, in fact, shows the Last Days and who the twelve tribes are and who they are today. They're the whole world today and still fighting among themselves.

67 If you read the **Kings**, the **Books of the Kings** and the **Chronicles**, you'll see how the kings--among the twelve tribes, because of their attitudes, they hated each other. They were fighting each other and sometimes, you know, people on the sidelines would actually cry and beg them not to go and slaughter their own brothers and sisters. And this is taking place now in the whole world. You chose this way to pollute the Sanctuary of Strength. Then **YAHWEH** says, in the Last Days, this is what it's going to be and we look on the news and sure enough here it comes. Everything that the Prophets said would take place because you changed the Sabbath Day. That was the first thing you did.

68 Well, of course, here in Daniyl, Mr. Pope, it starts by showing you what you did, what your fathers did, by cutting yourself off. **YAHWEH** shows you the four great powers of the twelve tribes of Israyl. The way the histories have it, one kingdom went in and destroyed the other. That's not what they did at all. And the true history, which is the Holy Scriptures showed that yes, there was a leader and he became strong and mighty and killed a bunch of people. And then another leader rose up and he added more religions to it and more power to it, more higher education to it, more sophistication in their weapons and so forth. And then a third one increased it a little more to where it became brutal

and then the fourth one was the most brutal of all. Show them just how brutal you can be in your tortures and killings and that's what our Savior suffered.

69 To hang a man on a stake, you know--the stoning that would take place, it was all in an instance. What they wanted people to see when they hung the Savior on the tree, they wanted you to see the suffering and how miserable they could be and how brutal they could be. And that's shown in **Genesis 49** where it says, let us not be in that council. But the whole world is to that point right now. They're being trained with the movies. I remember back, John Wayne, John Wayne movies when I was a child and I remember how they were bringing forth these teachings then, the toughest, the toughest person.

70 Well, of course, you know, Goliath can be destroyed with one stone. So, you know, this solves nothing. It just brings more retaliation and the enemy pulls back, of course. But they come again and again and again. And you see this now and you see Russia, we don't have time to go into chapter 7, but you see Russia and China, and Pakistan, you see these nations now getting worried. It's not that they think they're right by going to war with the United States, it's out of fear and that's what you see in the nations today, the fear.

71 They're fearing that the United States is going to take their land, their possessions. They're going to wipe them out. And what the United States is saying to Iran now, they want to devastate it, according to the news analyst that we're seeing, who analyze today's news and they say this is what we see right here. These men are getting paid top dollar from the governments to do this. And they're saying what they want to do, as you saw in the film, they made it clear, they want to devastate Iran. Well, what's Russia thinking? Next they're gonna devastate Russia. Are they coming after me, China, next? Are they coming after Pakistan next? Yes, they say yes. And anyone who helps Iran, they say, we're coming after you next.

72 Well, this shows Rome in action, the roaming Rome in action. They stand on the seven hills of Rome, where **YAHWEH** said, and we'll see next week, where **YAHWEH** said He would send them and there they would send their roving armies out and they would take over and bring back the possessions of the land. That's what they were for. They'd kill the people. If they didn't want to submit to paying the taxes, kill them and replace them with other people, but bring back all their possessions.

73 Well, that's what they did to the Sanctuary of Strength too. They destroyed it, took all the artifacts, which are worth billions of dollars today. There's no telling how much gold that was stored there. These people brought in billions of dollars in gold and silver. And they hid it and it was all carried to Rome, every bit of it, every last shekel of it. Well, so much for gold and silver and the power in gold and silver. No power there, as anyone can see.

74 Your Only Power, brethren, is in **YAHWEH**. Your Only Hope is in **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're now asking the question, are you ready for nuclear war? How do you get ready for nuclear war? You better get yourself to The House of **YAHWEH** and repent and make things right with **YAHWEH**. That's the way to get ready for this nuclear war.

75 The armies do not have the solutions and now they're admitting that. In fact, the top--what do they call them, colonels, they said that there is no military solution now for Syria and said it's going to be a mistake when we invade Syria. No military solutions. This won't solve anything. What this is going to do, according to the news analysts and according to Prophecy, will bring us more hatred, more retaliation, more fear and then the strike first, the strike first attitude. That's going to be increased into the minds of these people by Satan herself, by placing fear into the mind and this, "hit him before he hits me." This attitude then, with no love or care, no concern for the end results, just hit him first, that will protect you, they think. Well, that won't protect them, of course.

76 Once the buttons are pushed, nothing is going to stop it and once one is fired, then here comes the

others and they're all going to come. And China now, they're saying has over 3,000. They thought they had 800, now they find out that China has over 3,000 nuclear bombs. 3,000! Think of the thousands that the United States has. Think of the thousands that Russia has, Pakistan, India; they all have them and they're all willing--their minds are willing now. Satan has got them, the reprobate minds so thickened in the skulls of the whole world that some of them are actually anxious to see the flesh and blood fly through the air.

77 I remember this thing in New York where the nightclubs, they were losing business. And then this man, this owner comes up with a new idea. He gets him a big fish aquarium, he gets him some of these man-eating fish, flesh-eating fish that tears the flesh apart and he starts advertising the feeding time. And when the feeding time came, their business filled with people to see these fish go in and tear up another fish, a live fish. I saw that myself and I got rid of the aquarium that I had in my office because somebody brought one of these goofy things and I said no more. I don't want that in here. We shut it down.

78 But I don't want to see people hurt. I've never in my life ever wanted to hurt someone else, never. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But I was raised being taught the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, as best my mother and dad could teach it. Today, you know, we have it to perfection. We have books. We have tapes. You can even play it to your children while they sleep and it does bring peace. You're the greatest example on earth of that peace.

79 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Your Only Power, brethren, is in  
YAHWEH. Your Only Hope is in  
YAHWEH.**

---

---

# Chapter Twenty-Three

## The Prophecies Are Being Fulfilled–We Can See Them Day After Day. YAHWEH Said You Are A Fool If You Don't Believe All That The Prophets Have Spoken 12/17/11

---

*K. Tesphanyah: I'd like to present to you The Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! A little more! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There you go! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Well, what is the world coming to? [laughing] You know, I wanted to bring these out quite a while ago but I was--I said, no, let's wait. There're better things coming to show on this. I don't know if you could hear that news or not but for those who can't, I want to just repeat just a little of it.

3 One thing, they just passed me a note that we'd reached another 19 million people. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They let us know that we reached them.

4 But the articles, the news there, it's so great because it shows the Prophecies of today and what they're coming to and what a short time of space we have here. It shows the brutality, the violence that **YAHWEH** prophesied would be in this time period. Now, if you think about what a strange Prophecy that is because, you know, mankind's been on the earth for 6,000 years. He should be civilized by now, you would think. If he was going the right direction, he shouldn't be doing things

like this. But it's not so. In fact, what he was doing 6,000 years ago, he's doing it ten times over and more openly and pushing it for everyone, defiling the children.

5 You know, the molestation of these children, think, when they can't help themselves. Some of the children that they raped were deaf children but still they keep going back. The people keep going back and looking to this beastly system as if it had Salvation, but it doesn't. **YAHWEH** condemns it throughout the Holy Scriptures.

6 The death there in Florida, I don't know if you could hear that woman, what she said, the mother of the man that they killed, they actually beat the man to death. But the woman said, you just want to wonder what kind of people are these people that are doing this? What kind of people are they? Well, you know, they're all over the world. It's what we've inherited from Cush, from Cain, who killed Abel. And, of course, the Prophecy in **Yahdah** or *Jude* as the *King James Version* has it, says that they've all gone the way of Cain. Well, what does that mean?

7 Yahshua spent most of His time preaching trying to get people to believe the Prophecies. The Disciples did the same thing. The Prophets, the



latter Prophets tried to get the people to believe the first Prophets and, of course, Yahshua kept pointing out, this was done in fulfillment of Prophecy before it. You were actually told these things before they took place. It's the system that's bringing these things about in your life. So don't be a part of the system.

8 But this woman now, what is so great about this now is the fact that they're finally recognizing that there's something wrong with today's society. When we see people getting beat to death, when we see people being shot because he's carving a stick with a knife because he can't hear the man saying drop the knife, then pow, pow. And we wake up to the fact that hey, something is wrong here with the thinking of society. Well, what's their solution? Oh, they want the strictest penalty against this person. Retaliation against the person, but not the system that caused it.

9 If it were Yahshua Who they brought the man before, He'd say, no, he's not guilty. He's not guilty any more than you are. If one of you is without sin, let you first cast a stone at him. This man got caught up. The police officers are now caught up in it. But they got to the point to where they enjoy this. They're enjoying the brutality or they wouldn't be doing it. It used to be that they would refuse to do it and would correct those around them that were doing it in front of them.

10 The rapes from the Catholic church, where did all of these things, these horrible things spring? The answer, of course, I want you to turn over with me to **Mattithyah 23**, and remember when the Savior, rather when the woman was brought to Him that was caught in the very act of adultery. And, of course, they said this and they said the Law says for us to stone her. Well, they were poking fun at the Law was what they were doing. And if they had been keeping the Laws from the times that they were given to them, this woman would have been keeping that Law too, but the Laws were not taught to her. What was taught to her? Fornication, adultery, bestiality, the same things you see going on now in the world today. That's what **YAHWEH** said.

11 As in the days of Noah, that's when it all wound up and **YAHWEH** said He was going to take the second step into His Plan--wipe out this group and then from Noah and his group, who He had chosen in advance, that from there then, He would choose seed of His Son, but He would not take out, of course, the inheritance of the seeds of the

others out of it. They'll be there and you still must overcome it, but He'd have His Laws going along with it--as a reminder, of course, an ever reminder of what you're going to bring upon yourselves, the Laws and the Prophecies.

12 Here in **Mattithyah 23** and if you look at **verse 35, Mattithyah 23:35**. The Savior said, **So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed...** Well, who was He speaking to? He was speaking to the scribes, Pharisees, hypocrites, Catholics, Catholics. They weren't known as Catholics then, but they're doing the same thing the Catholics are doing today, as I've shown you before. The Catholics are the children of these Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. They didn't change their name to universal until they moved to Rome.

13 I'm just saying this. I know all of you know it, but when they moved to Rome, Titus destroyed the temple, carried all the artifacts to Rome. That's history. Look up the word Titus and you can find that history or write to us and we'll give it to you. But they moved to Rome where they now rule the world. They're rulers, guides, teachers of the kings, the kings of the earth, as **Revelation** said.

14 Well, here he says, **...So that upon you...** If you go back to **verse 34, On this account, behold, I send to you Prophets, wise men, and scribes...** Ones sent by **YAHWEH**. **...and some of them you will...** Obey and follow? [laughing] No, it doesn't say that. Notice what He says they will do. **...some of them you will kill and impale...** That is, upon the stake. He was One of them. Yahshua was One of them.

15 You think of the cruelty in that stake, it was not a death sentence that **YAHWEH** announced. The one that **YAHWEH** said, and Yahshua knew it well, was the stoning. The first stone stopped all pain. In fact, the person knew nothing after that and if you read how they did it, the Priest had to do the first stone and he had to be without sin to do it and Yahshua knew this. And it had to be a person who was totally rebellious after knowing or having been taught the Laws and so forth, otherwise his parents would have been to blame or the system.

16 But He said, **...some of them you will kill and impale...** You won't pay any attention to them. **...some of them you will scourge in your synagogues...** Inside your churches, inside your Catholic, whatever you call it. **...and persecute from city to city...** You'll persecute them from city to city. Even, this has come down through the crusades, this Prophecy, through the crusades, even to the land of

Oklahoma where they had concentration camps, where they put the Galileans that had already come to this place we call America.

17 **Verse 35, So that upon you...** You see this? **So that upon you may come...** That is, you'll be carrying the blame here. And if you're a part of this system and won't repent and come out from among them, **YAHWEH** says, you're included in this category here of all the blood that has ever been shed. Think of all the animal sacrifices that were thousands and thousands of years done on the horns of this great altar of death that still stands before **YAHWEH**, horns that we're going to cut off because we're going to cut off death. That's the Power that's going to be given to us eventually. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if you get that great picture now, maybe it will give you more incentive to overcome. Brace yourself up and overcome the world.

18 But He says, **So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the whole earth, from the blood of Righteous Abel...** The Catholic church, even today, is trying to deceive the people. They try to say "contrary to the commentator's thinking, when **YAHWEH** gave the Sabbath Day it was not part of the Laws. That wasn't part of the Laws." He says, "the Laws didn't come until **Exodus 20**." This man knows he's lying. He's got to know he's lying!

19 If you look at Righteous Abel and you know what Righteousness is, *I John 3:4*, it says that throughout the Holy Scriptures; Righteousness is keeping the Laws. And He said to Cain, if you do Righteousness, you will be acceptable. But if you don't... Sin is the breaking of the Laws. But that man says there was no Law until **Exodus 20**, but that Scripture was written in **Genesis 4**?

20 Go back! Scratch your head or better than that, hit yourself a little on the head and get your brain to working pope. Get it to working and try to see what the bible or the Scriptures actually say. He's saying the Law wasn't given. So, then they bring this part, they say it evolved. "As it evolved over the years, then it also changed and eventually became the lord's day. And now we can't live without the lord's day. We can't live unless we have Sunday," he said. "We can't live unless we have the sun God, sun God." That is what he's putting in the minds of the people, the sun God whose birthday is December 25th. Would you even imagine that? How could they, it must have been quite a coincidence when they chose that date,

huh? December 25th, out of 365 other days in the year for the birthday of the Savior.

21 Oh no, it wasn't the birthday of the Savior, it was the birthday of Zeus. I'm sorry, pope. I'm sorry. I misunderstood that. The birthday of Zeus the sun God, which is in combination with two other Gods, which were uprooted, Daniyl said, and brought on to Rome. In fact, they were brought on to Rome and in that combination they added this other little, little worthless one, which **YAHWEH** said changed the Laws. Do you know who did that, pope? History said you did and you're going to give an account--all of the blood from the people, including Abel is on your shoulders right now. That's what the Savior is telling you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 **...Righteous Abel...** Righteous, you've got to keep the Laws. That's what every Prophet and every Apostle and Yahshua Himself said. "What Righteousness must I do?" the man asked. He said, if you want to enter Life, keep the Commandments. That's the Righteousness you must do. Keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That pope, if you don't know where that's found, get you a pencil and paper and I'll tell you again later. But it's found in **Mattithyah** or as you call it *Matthew* because you changed his name too. You admit that you did it. You changed his name. It's in *Matthew 19:17*, *King James Version* or **Mattithyah 19:17** as it should be.

23 **...Righteous Abel to the blood of Zecharyah, the son of Berechyah, whom you murdered between the porch and the altar...** Notice, murder is on their mind--in their line of thinking, totally in their line of thinking.

24 **Verse 36, Truly I say to you: All these things will come upon this generation.**

25 **Verse 37, O Yerusalem!...** Who is He speaking to? **...Yerusalem!...** They're the violent men who took over the temple in Yerusalem. Then later they moved to Rome. And all the Catholic church priests know this. They know this for a fact. They got the artifacts right there with them right now.

26 **Verse 37, O Yerusalem! Yerusalem! You who murder the Prophets and stone those who are sent to you! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings--but you were not willing!**

27 **Verse 38, Behold! Your house is left to you deserted!**

28 **Verse 39, For I say to you: From this moment you will not see Me...** Listen pope, clearly. **...you will not see Me, until you say: Blessed is He Who comes**

**in the Name of YAHWEH!...** [Praise YAHWEH, applause] That's the Name That's the Name you took out of the Scriptures, YAHWEH, and you admit it in your own *Catechisms of the Catholic Church*.

29 Well, here we have now, it says, in this article, tens of thousands of raped children, tens of thousands. Catholic church sexually abused tens of thousands of children, tens of thousands of children. If you go over to **Romans 1**, this was a Book that was written to you after you moved to Rome, after you moved to Rome, by one of the Great Apostles who worked for Yahshua. His name was written in the first part of this Book and you removed it. You removed it and you put one of your rabbis, the title to one of your rabbis before you stopped calling them rabbin. The book of *Unger's* testifies against you. It's one of yours. It's one of your daughter's dictionaries that testifies to the fact that the name rabbis, that's where the name lord comes from.

30 Shaul was his name, the Apostle Shaul. This is **Romans 1:1. Shaul, a Servant of Yahshua Messiah, called an Apostle, set apart to preach the Message of YAHWEH...** The Message of YAHWEH. This is **Roman 1**, found on page 873. **Romans 1:1, the Book of Romans.**

31 **Verse 2, Which He had promised before through His Prophets...** Did you get that? **...through His Prophets...** Yahshua and all the Apostles were always trying to get the people to believe the Prophecies. The Prophecies show you YAHWEH's Plan. The Prophecies show you where you must go for Salvation. The Prophecies show you what's going to take place to those who brought forth this wickedness down through and brought profaneness to all the world, **Yeremyah 23:15** said. **...in the Holy Scriptures:**

32 **Verse 3, Concerning His Son, Yahshua Messiah our King, Who was born of the seed of David according to the flesh.**

33 **Verse 4, And declared to be the Son of YAHWEH with power, according to the Spirit of Holiness...** That's the Laws of YAHWEH. **Yahchanan or John 6:63. ...by the resurrection from the dead.**

34 **Verse 5, By Whom we have received Mercy and Apostleship...** That is, He died for our sins if we will repent and convert, as **Acts 3:19** says. **...Apostleship for obedience...** Did you get that word? **...Apostleship for obedience to the Faith...** Which YAHWEH gave to the nations. **...for His**

**Name;**

35 **Verse 6, Among whom are you also the called out to Yahshua Messiah.**

36 **Verse 7, To all who are in Rome...** Now, he is speaking of people you took captive to Babylon and then to Rome. **To all who are in Rome, Beloved of YAHWEH, called Saints...** That's not you. A Saint, according to Jastrow, according to the Hebrew dictionaries, the Hebrew word for **Saint** means *the one who keeps all of YAHWEH's Laws*, all 613.

37 **...Mercy and Peace to you from YAHWEH our Father and the Ruler, Yahshua Messiah...** Now, this just sets the stage to show you where all of this is going to.

38 Look on over to **verse 21** because the Apostle Shaul is showing you how you went wrong. Why are people, why are policemen taking joy in killing people? Why are they taking joy in stomping that man's foot or shooting that man for carrying a stick and a knife to whittle the stick with. Why are they? And this is just one incidence. This is going on all over the world at this time. Police brutality, if you could see the horrors of this, there're documentaries where they play these things.

39 There're thousands and thousands of cases, tens of thousands of cases. There's not just one rape of a child. There're tens of thousands going on all the time in the Catholic church. This is just one single incident, but people think, "Oh, that's just a bad priest back there. That was a devil worshiper that got in." No, this is what is taught in the Catholic church. They say the God Eros gave them the right to do these things to children. This is their right? Their right to destroy a person's life?

40 **Verse 21, Because that, when they knew YAHWEH...** He's speaking of you, pope, and the ones whose blood you're guilty of, from Righteous Abel clear on down to this present time and yet to come. **...Because that, when they knew YAHWEH they did not glorify Him as Father, nor were thankful, but became idolatrous...** That's God worshipers. **...in their reasoning...** These Gods are the rabbis. They worship their own selves. And when they die, they deify that person, the highest ranking of the bunch, the best thought of, and then they say, "Well, he can answer our prayers now. He's gone to heaven." Well, of course, Scripture said he went the other direction, he didn't go to heaven and won't.

41 But they turn to this God worship in their reasoning. **...and their senseless minds were darkened...** So here's the category that he places

you and all your priests in. Without, without understanding, without understanding as to what would bring peace, joy and love, you brutalize the world and you do it, you do it in force. You're a bully, a big bully. That's what you are and how you stand right now in the eyes of YAHWEH and Yahshua.

42 **Verse 22, Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools...** Yahshua said what a fool is. You're a fool if you don't believe what the Prophets have spoken. They didn't want to believe what the Prophets had spoken so they became fools.

43 **Verse 23, And exchanged the Glory of the Incorruptible Father for images, made to resemble corruptible man...** That's what stands in front of your palaces all over the world and in your courthouses and so forth, these images of the ones who were the most corruptible of all. You made Gods out of them. You deified them and their statues stand here and there for people to go and kiss and get MRSA from it.

44 **Verse 24, Therefore, YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own minds, to dishonor their own bodies...** That's speaking of the Catholic church. This dishonor of their own bodies and the dishonor of the children whom they put in orphanages and rape.

45 I don't know why I thought of this just now but NASA, the space station, they spotted another earth, or something, a planet. It's larger than the earth but they now located another planet and they're saying that it stays about seventy degrees the year round and it resembles earth with water and so forth. The second news article behind that said that Benedict is already sending people there to build an orphanage. Already taking place. Up and at em! The first part of that was true! [laughing]

46 That's how it spread. That's how it spread with their orphanages. Wow, don't that look wonderful? Isn't that righteous? Didn't we do many wonderful works building all these orphanages? Well, what came from those orphanages and what they're still doing today is proof of the pudding.

47 **Verse 25, Who exchanged the Truth of YAHWEH for the lie...** For lies of lords and Christmas. Christmas is filled with lies. Easter's filled with lies. Even your Halloween is filled with lies. The dead know nothing, the Prophets say and you're a fool for not believing what the Prophets say.

48 **Verse 25, Who exchanged the Truth of YAHWEH for the lie; Lords (baalim), Gods, Goddesses (elohim) and demons...** Demon worship, many, as I brought out last sermon. ...and

**worshiped and served the creation, rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever. Praise YAHWEH! HalleluYAHWEH!**

49 **Verse 26, For this reason YAHWEH gave them up to degrading passions: for even their women exchanged the natural use into that which is against nature.**

50 **Verse 27, And the men...** This is all going on behind closed doors. Remember, they separated themselves. Separatists, that's what Pharisees means. It means they separated themselves so their sins couldn't be seen. Now they're called universal separatists. They still separate themselves and do all of this behind closed doors, but it is catching up with them. As **II Thessalonians** said it would be in this time period, the man of sin is being revealed. The man of sin, the lords, the Gods of sin are being revealed.

51 **Verse 27, And the men did the same thing: leaving the natural use of the woman, they burned in their lust for one another; men committing shameful acts with men, and suffering in their own bodies...** Now, it's in the armed forces. Now it's openly in the armed forces, openly in the movies, being taught in every home that has a television set. They're getting it in. Even on the news times they're getting it in.

52 **...and suffering in their own bodies...** Of course. We see the suffering that's going on here in these film strips and the sufferings of these children and men's minds being altered and their lives, their lives, they have no way of ever getting over what was done to them by these brutal acts of people that call themselves "holy priests".

53 **...the penalty for their error, which is their fitting retribution...** And YAHWEH says they're going to be judged for it. The Judgment of them, of you today practicing this, is going to be the same from Abel on down. The blood that was shed, you're responsible. Your system that you're following has never changed and you're the part and the leaders of the system.

54 **Verse 28, And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge...** Yes, YAHWEH gave everyone the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. They rejected it, and we'll see where they rejected it in just a minute. But the Catholic church is still rejecting it totally.

55 **And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge YAHWEH gave them over to a reprobate mind...** Reprobate? What could be more reprobate than bestiality? Well, of course, raping a child would be the next one that would be more wicked and evil than the animals

even, or killing people, brutally beating people to death. These are people in our top colleges and their children. Where did they get such a teaching? Where does it come from? Did it come from their parents? Have you seen any boxing on television? Any wrestling? Have you seen anything like that? Have you seen any shooting? These are the things people are training their children in. Even in the video games, I'm told, though I've never seen one. But I'm told that they're in the video games and they alter the child's mind.

56 All of this is being put out by the world to show how you're putting these things in the minds of the college student before he ever goes to college. So when he gets there, what is he supposed to do? Be a Righteous Saint after all the teaching from the Catholic church doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**? Surely, anyone can see that.

57 The reprobate minds. **...to do those things which are not proper;**

58 **Verse 29, Being filled with all unrighteousness...** That's what you're doing to the people when you do these things and when you rebel against **YAHWEH**'s Laws. **Being filled...** You're filling your children with this same thing. **...with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity...** That's what you're doing. Surely anyone out there in the world hearing my voice can see for a fact what you're doing to your children by following the Catholic church who did away with **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

59 The Catholic church was called priests of Jerusalem in *Jeremiah* and they persecuted the Prophets. They were called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes in Yahshua's time and they killed Yahshua and His Disciples. Many of them were killed in Rome. Read *Foxe's Book of Martyrs* if you don't believe me. If there're any doubts, check me out. Call me! Call The House of **YAHWEH** and we'll send you the absolute proof as what I'm saying! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 **...being filled...** You're filling the people with all unrighteousness, with sexual impurities. **...wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder...** You did it! You put it in them! Murder, yes, murder and **Revelation** says you still won't repent after a third of the people are wiped out over that fourth part of the earth that you're living in now. You'll also be burned there. That's what the Scripture shows, Prophecy shows. I'm looking forward to these Prophecies being fulfilled and a better Kingdom than yours set up. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Here you have, in the world, all over the world, murder. You have strife. It's coming out on

the television sets now, big time. **...murder, strife, deceit, and malice. They are gossips,**

62 **Verse 30, Backbiters; slanderers, haters of YAHWEH, spiteful, arrogant, and boastful. They are inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,**

63 **Verse 31, And without understanding. They are covenant-breakers, without natural affection...**

Without natural affection, killing their own babies. Killing their own babies by the tens of thousands; no, millions! There're as many murders of babies as there are rapes of babies in the Catholic church, or more. **...without natural affection, implacable; truce breakers, and unmerciful:**

64 **Verse 32, Who, knowing the Righteous Judgment...** Yes, you knew the Righteous Judgments. It's here in the bible that you resisted, that you threw away, that you rebelled against. **...Who, knowing the Righteous Judgment of YAHWEH, that those who practice such things deserve death, not only continue to do these very things, but also approve of those who practice them...** Well, here is where it came from.

65 The man who shot the man that was carving the stick, he's not the guilty party. The guilty party, Yahshua wouldn't even blame him. He would tell him, don't sin anymore. Well, that would trigger something in his head, and say, well, what is sin? Well, go get your bible and start reading. Just a thought.

66 Look over again to **Mattithyah** now, **Mattithyah 23**, the Savior's Words. Now, remember what we just read here in **Romans. Mattithyah 23** and look at **verse 35. Mattithyah 23:35. So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the whole earth, from the blood of Righteous Abel to the blood of Zecharyah, the son of Berechyah...** And so forth.

67 Now, go back to **Genesis 4**. Oh! Let me read **Mattithyah 23:36** here. **Truly I say to you: All these things will come upon this generation.**

68 Now, go back to **Genesis 4**. To be acceptable with **YAHWEH**, you've got to be made in **YAHWEH**'s Likeness and **YAHWEH**'s Image. And here, He says in **verse 6**, He says to Cain, **verse 7**, I'm sorry. **Genesis 4:7. If you do Righteousness, will you not be accepted?...** Or acceptable, if you do Righteousness.

69 Well, Righteousness, according to **Deuteronomy 6:25** is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Righteousness, according to **Genesis 6:5** is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Righteousness according to **I Yahchanan** in the second part of *The Book of YAHWEH*, or as you call the New Testament,

*I John* or **I Yahchanan 3:7** is practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. So He says, all the way through the Holy Scriptures, if you do Righteousness you will be accepted.

70 **...And if you do not do Righteousness, sin...** Sin, *I John 3:4*, is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. Can you say the Laws weren't here after reading that? Sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. You say it wasn't given until **Exodus 20**? Read it again. Read it again, Mr. Pope. **...sin is crouching at your door...** Mr. Pope. **...The desire to sin is with you, but you must overcome it!...** You must overcome it in order to be acceptable to **YAHWEH**.

71 Now, that's in your mind. Go over to **Genesis 10**. Yahshua said to the Pharisees, what do you think, Whose Son is the Messiah? And they answered, the Son of David. And then He said to them, in trying to get them to pay attention to what the Prophets said, He said, King David spoke under Inspiration, under the Guidance of the Spirit of **YAHWEH**. King David spoke and said, My Ruler. Now, how could He be his Ruler and yet Him his son? Now, He was trying to get them to think and that's the reason I brought you here to this chapter because I want you to think about the Prophets and the Prophecies. You've got to start believing every word that the Prophets have spoken. And we'll get back to His Writings and see what I'm proving to you and why He said this and, of course, they weren't paying attention to the Prophets. And He told them, you're fools for not believing all that the Prophets have spoken.

72 Well here, He shows the people that didn't get washed away by the flood. **Genesis 10:1. Now these are the begettings of the sons of Noah: Shem, Ham, and Yapheth...** They were the people that all these people came from, from Noah and his descendants. There was nobody else left alive on the face of the earth. They all came from these people here and their bloodlines.

73 If you look down to **verse 6**, He says, **The sons of Ham...** If you look up, Ham, **verse 1, ...the begettings of the sons of Noah: Shem, Ham...** Second son of Noah, Ham.

74 **Verse 6, The sons of Ham were Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.**

75 Then He says, **verse 7, The sons of Cush...** Now, Cush was the son of Ham. Then He gives you the sons of Cush. **...were Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, and Sabtechah; and the sons of Raamah...** He gives them.

76 Then He says, **verse 8, Cush begot Nimrod...** Well everyone thinks that was a man, but it wasn't. It was rebellion. The word **nimrod** there means *he*

*rebelled*, not speaking of Nimrod rebelled. **Nimrod** means *rebellion*. Cush rebelled. Now, if you'll get that in your minds, then they won't be able to deceive you with history as you go on down to Yahshua's day and Yahshua the Messiah, whose Son He was.

77 **Verse 8, Cush begot Nimrod...** Now, this was not Cush's son and the Hebrew means *Cush fathered nimrod*. He became the father of this institution of rebellion. Cush begot rebellion. He fathered rebellion. From the sons of Noah Cush started fathering rebellion against **YAHWEH**. **...he began to be a mighty one on the earth.**

78 **Verse 9, He was a tyrant...** That is, Cush. **...who deceived, who turned against YAHWEH; therefore it is said: Like Nimrod the tyrant who deceived, who turned against YAHWEH...** It's like saying we fathered the United States. We built the United States and it became a tyrant all over the world. Well, you can see that, but you can also see here where it actually came from.

79 **Verse 10, And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel...** And it names the others there. **...Babel, Erech, Accad, and all of them in the land of Shinar; that is, Babylon...** Babylon.

80 The margins of some marked references printing of the *King James Version* say this is the same Babylon spoken of in **Revelation**. Well, it is. He fathered this. Cush fathered this system here and it became Babylon, confusion. This is what it is. If you will read **Leviticus 18**, the whole chapter, and watch for the word **confusion**, you will see where it comes from; bestiality, sodomy, fornication, adultery, which is the fellowship with the Gods.

81 And then from there, **verse 11, From that land he went to Assyria and built Nineveh...** And so forth and went out throughout the earth and showing throughout the earth this was spread.

82 Now, you've got that in your mind. Let's go over to **Revelation 9** to see the same Babylon, the same Babylon that we saw here that **Genesis 49** shows would be in the Last Days, in the twelve tribes of Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl. **Revelation 9:20-21.**

83 Now you have the confusion here and the rebellion, the rebellion. Then you have the word Babylon in **Revelation** here, which means *confusion*. It brings forth confusion or the rebellion against **YAHWEH**'s Laws brings forth confusion to the point to where we see here in **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** That they shouldn't follow or worship

demons.

84 In Yahshua's Work on earth, He cast out demons. He gave His House the Power and Authority to cast out demons, those who follow Him. The demons, in one place, they went to pigs, pigs. Now, get this. They went to pigs. The demons went into pigs. In **Isayah 65, YAHWEH** said that the twelve tribes who rebelled, like Nimrod, following this system, ate swine's flesh. The crusaders, one of the things that they always put before the people, when they had the death penalty waiting upon them because they were accusing them of following **YAHWEH** and His Laws, these crusaders would say, "Eat this pork and we will set you free."

85 Now, the only reason they would resist this is because **YAHWEH's** Laws say don't eat pork because it's unclean unto you. That uncleanness means confusion also. It means it deteriorates the body, brings it down. Satan is shown in **Isayah 14**, as I brought out the last time I spoke, of bringing down the human body, the strength of the human body, the mind. **Romans**, the Apostle Shaul said that when you resisted **YAHWEH's** Laws, then you turn to a reprobate mind, the mind of an animal, a reprobate mind, doing the things that are unprofitable to the human body, to your health, and to others around you. Well, these are the demons that go into the swine's flesh, along with worms called trichina and many, many other parasites that invade the body, including the brain.

86 But he said, **And the rest of the men...** The rest of them. **...who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent...** Would not repent of these things.

87 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders...** That's what you see in the news today, big time murders of babies, so-called abortions, of everything under the sun, of men, women and children. **...repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.**

88 Now, back to **Genesis** here and Cush. The bible dictionaries say *Cush is probably the eldest son of Ham...* Cush is. Well, we know he is because he says here in **Genesis 10:6, The sons of Ham were Cush...** And then he gives the others.

89 *Cush is probably the eldest son of Ham. In the genealogy of Noah's children, it is said Cush become the father of Nimrod (Genesis 10)...* He fathered Nimrod. *...A number of descendants are also mentioned. Benjamite...* Benjamite.

90 If you'll turn to **Genesis 49. Genesis 49:1** says, **Then Yaaqob called...** He's a Prophet now

and Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. And He kept trying to get them to believe what the Prophets had spoken. **Then Yaaqob called for his sons, and said; Gather together, so I may tell you what will befall you in the Last Days...** In the Last Days.

91 Look over to **verse 27** and you'll see Benjamin. **Benjamin is a ravenous wolf: In the morning he devours the foe, and in the evening he divides the plunder.**

92 **Verse 28, All these are the twelve tribes of Israyl...** Benyamin.

93 Now, it says *...Benjamite mentioned in Psalm 7...* Let's go to **Psalm 7**. Hold your place there in **Genesis**. Well, we'll turn back. **Psalm 7**. This was a **Psalm** written by David but it was about the son of Cush. In the *King James Version*, if I have a copy of that, maybe I can show it to you here if it's big enough for you to read. Right here at the head of this, and we didn't put it in. It's not in *The Book of YAHWEH*, but it's written in all the other versions.

94 The words, it says, *Shiggaion of David which he sang unto [YAHWEH], concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite...* Cush the Benjamite. Now, this is **Psalm 7**. I got some things underlined. Now, this is the *King James Version* I'm going to read you.

95 I'll say **YAHWEH**. They say Lord/God, but I say **YAHWEH, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me...** We can see here that David was being persecuted. And in this case, he was being persecuted by a Benjamite who was a Cushite.

96 **Verse 2, Lest he tear my soul like a lion...** That's what it says here in **Genesis**, a ravenous wolf. Benjamin is a ravenous wolf. *Lest he tear my soul like a lion...* Like an animal. *...rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.*

97 **Verse 3, [YAHWEH] if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands...** Iniquity is doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

98 **Verse 4, If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy;)**

99 **Verse 5, Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honor in the dust. Selah.**

100 **Verse 6, Arise, [YAHWEH] in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies...**

101 If you go back again to **Genesis 49**, it says in **verse 5, Simeon and Levi are brothers; their swords are weapons of violence.**

102 **Verse 6, Let me not enter their council...**

Now, this is for the Last Days. Their weapons are weapons of violence; that is, their attitude. ...**Let my glory not be joined to their assembly...** That is, the Catholic churches or their daughters. ...**for in anger they killed a man...** And so forth.

103 Verse 7, **Cursed be their anger, so fierce; and their fury, so cruel! I will scatter them in Yaaqob and disperse them throughout Israyl...** Well, of course, he didn't mean He will do this, but He will allow it. He will allow these traits or characteristics to be in their bloodlines, to come down into the people in the Last Days. From them profaneness has gone out into all the world.

104 Psalm 7:6. *Arise [YAHWEH], in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies... Speaking of Cush the Benjamite, words about Cush the Benjamite. ...and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.*

105 Verse 7, *So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.*

106 Verse 8, *[YAHWEH] will judge the people: judge me, O [YAHWEH], according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.*

107 Verse 9, *Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end...* That is going to take place. In fact, it's a Prophecy. ...*but establish the just: for the righteous [YAHWEH] trieth the hearts and reins.*

108 Verse 10, *My defense is of [YAHWEH], which saveth the upright in heart.*

109 Verse 11, *[YAHWEH] judgeth the righteous, and [He] is angry with the wicked every day.*

110 Verse 12, *If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.*

111 Verse 13, *He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors...* That's in the Last Days for this great war that will take place.

112 Verse 14, *Behold, he travaileth with iniquity...* That is, Cush the Benjamite. ...*travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood...* It's almost like he's saying, talking about Rome or Babylon, which we see in **Revelation**. ...*travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood...* Lies. The Catholic church, in fact, all Christianity is filled with nothing but lies, like Santa Claus, the Christmas tree, also condemned by the Prophet Jeremiah in *Jeremiah 10*, if you have a *King James Version, Jeremiah 10*. He said don't learn this way. It's stupid. It's ignorant. It's foolishness. But it brings forth falsehood and iniquity.

113 Verse 15, *He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.*

114 Verse 16, *His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing...* Violent dealings. The violent are the ones that took over the temple, remember? Violent men took it by force. ...*shall come down upon his own pate.*

115 Well, I know my time is up and I went into overtime here, but we'll take up with this, to finish it. I'm far from finished with what the Savior wants you to see here in this great lesson that we're seeing in the news now. It's a wonderful lesson that we're seeing. It's like seeing the Prophecies in action, you know. **YAHWEH** prophesies that this will be and here the news is showing it, big time. So you're seeing it. And that's what Yahshua said, when you see all these things. So He knew that we were gonna be able to see these thing. Unlike it was in His Day when things would take place and you might hear about them a year later or two years later or something like that. We're seeing it almost as it takes place. Just the very day or the next day we're seeing these Prophecies fulfilled.

116 Well right now, we haven't shown it--one more thing here! Right now, we're seeing the nations lining up and getting ready for this all-out war. And we'll have you, you know, I want to show everything that's on the news now! It's just wonderful the way that the Prophecy is coming to pass in that fourth part of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates.

117 And the nations, when you see them, it's like a big chess game that they're lining up and getting ready to fulfill this Prophecy. Praise **YAHWEH**. Malachi Martin, he actually brought this forth in his book. And he didn't know anything about the Prophecies. He didn't. He didn't quote any Prophecies, but he brought it forth. Well, how did he know it? He knew the plans of the Catholic church. And he said this is a three-way contest between the Catholic church, Russia and the U.S. and each one of them hopes to be on top when four-fifths of the earth are destroyed.

118 Four-fifths of the earth's population are going to be wiped out. About two billion people left and those are going to come to **YAHWEH**. They're going to repent. They're going to see that everything **YAHWEH** prophesied is coming to pass and they'll start trusting then in **YAHWEH** and they'll start saying, "Blessed now is the person who comes in the Name of **YAHWEH**."

119 **YAHWEH** bless you! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty-Four

## The Very First Seventh Day Sabbath Was Commanded To Be An Eternal Appointment With Mankind. Signs From The Son Of Man In The Clouds

12/24/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! You look great! Wonderful! Wonderful praise to YAHWEH! I'm glad you didn't let the snow bother you! [laughing] You may be seated. Oh what a wonderful day! Wonderful praise to YAHWEH. It's a sad world, you know, and that's the reason this news is played. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with you though. The Peace of YAHWEH, may it be with you always. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] That's what YAHWEH is bringing. That's what He's going to bring. That's what His Plan is all about, is to change all this war and fighting and bring peace.

2 The Sabbath Day, I was reading where one of the commentators said that we should re-examine the Seventh Day Sabbath in the Scriptures because it was actually a day of joy and gladness. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Well, Praise YAHWEH, they finally found that out! Wonder why he re-examined it? I think he must

have heard The House of YAHWEH telling him that was a joyous day--Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Yahshua keeps it the way it should be kept. We are too.

3 Maybe we'll get snowed in and we'll just have to stay here and enjoy this for a little bit longer! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] When kept properly, The House of YAHWEH is full of joy and gladness. When they keep the Sabbaths properly.

4 I want to take you back to **Genesis** because we were talking about the pope now. Their plan, what they try to establish in a person's mind is that the Prophets did certain things one way but we don't have to do that today. We can set however we want to worship God, as they call it. We can just set this however we want to. We don't have to follow any guidelines. Now, that's the pope saying, not mine.

5 The Scriptures, the Holy Scriptures teach

---

**May the Peace of YAHWEH be with you though. The Peace of YAHWEH, may it be with you always. That's what YAHWEH is bringing. That's what He's going to bring. That's what His Plan is all about, is to change all this war and fighting and bring peace.**



that you have to keep these Laws. You have to keep Appointments with **YAHWEH**. That's your life or that's your Tree of Life. His House is your Tree of Life. So you have to keep these Appointments with **YAHWEH**.

6 Well, they said, well the Sabbath, the Seventh Day Sabbath, now this is what they're planting in the people's minds, this is what Benedict is doing today, planting in the people's minds that the Sabbath, the Seventh Day Sabbath was not really a memorial of creation. Meaning, if it wasn't a memorial of creation, why should we bother with it? Of course, that's not what **YAHWEH** said. He didn't say keep this as a memorial of creation. He said keep your Appointments with Me on these days and He gave certain days for Appointments when He said, "I will be there with you making it a Holy Convocation, a Holy Convocation, where I will teach you and I will prove you." Prove you for what? Prove you fit for Eternal Life and an eternal position in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom.

7 If you go to the place where **YAHWEH** chooses, the thirteen Attributes of **YAHWEH** will be taught to you there. There won't be war and fighting. There won't be. There won't be the killings that're going on throughout the world. You won't find murders and drugs and druggists and so forth in **YAHWEH**'s House. These are the things that **Revelation 9:20** says the beast will not repent of, their fornications, adulteries, sodomy, bestiality, the God worship. They said the Gods gave them the rights to do this. Well, what God was it? It was rabbi so and so.

8 Speaking of the rabbis, the rabbis now are beginning to call us from Israel and, yeah, I knew it was coming. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Because the Scripture foretells that certain thousands of these people will come out and come to the House. So, you know, they're beginning to call and they're thanking us and praising **YAHWEH** that they have found the Witnesses. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And thanking us for the Message that is in fulfillment of Prophecy that is going out to all the world, not just Israel, but all the world.

9 But there're some of these people now that actually study the Scriptures so they've been looking for this. If you notice the commentators, they say, you know, it's rather hard to distinguish who this person is that this Scripture is talking about. Now, they call him Yisrayl, but who is he? Is that Yahshua? Is that the Savior? Is that Moses? No, Moses was never called Yis-

rayl. Maybe it was King Cyrus. No! That brute! No, it wasn't him! It was somebody who would be like Yahshua. Yahshua had the thirteen Attributes of **YAHWEH**. He wasn't willing that any should perish. He was a very merciful Person Whose heart was set on being a Servant to His People and still is today.

10 We got another sign from him, I think, this last week. It was on the 19th. You know that the sign that I showed you, I know that came from Yahshua, the sign of the donkey, the donkey on the cloud. In the time the world is mourning and you can see how they're mourning. You can see how frustration has filled the earth right now and it's getting worse day by day and the uncertainty has got everyone so fearful that they're ready to make the first strike and keep their so-called enemies from destroying them. But this is the attitude of the world.

11 And, of course, the pope is trying to say, go ahead and do away with all the Laws. Don't pay any attention to these Laws. We've got to have Sunday. We can't live without Sunday. Well, he can't live by refusing to keep the Seventh Day Sabbath. Now, Sunday is a work day, of course, the first day of the week, but it's named after the sun, the sun God and this is the God that they're worshiping, in fact, on Christmas. The reason December the 25th was chosen as the birthday of the "Savior" was because it's the birthday of the pagan God, the pagan sun God. Encyclopedias will tell you that. We have it in our books. We'll be glad to show it to anyone or send it, send them a copy or tell you where you can get it. But that's a fact. It's not the birthday of the Savior.

12 Sunday is not the day, the Sabbath that **YAHWEH** will keep an Appointment with you. You can set your own appointments but **YAHWEH** will not be there. Now, I'm sure the sun God baal would, if he was alive but he's dead and gone. His grave is with us today. That's the only thing that's left of him and that grave has no power to answer prayer. But the pope hasn't the sense enough to know that right now. He may when he's facing the hellfire that **YAHWEH** says that he's going to face in **Revelation 20**.

13 But right now, he's trying to get everyone to stop keeping the Sabbath. Now, this has been a fight from eternity. From the day that **YAHWEH** instituted the Sabbath, Satan tried to keep Adam and Eve from keeping or celebrating this Appointment with **YAHWEH**. And

this may have well been their sin, that they did not keep their Appointment and then **YAHWEH** went looking for them on the Sabbath Day and they recognized that they had sinned, finally.

14 Well, anyway, go back to **Genesis 1**, if you haven't found it there yet because this is where life is taught. This is where you're proved, at The House of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH**, you can rest assured, He sees your face if you're in His House right now. He's looking at you. He knows you're here.

15 In **Genesis 1:26**, we see here, **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness; they will have rulership...** I'm going to give them rulership, He said, rulership.

16 In **verse 27**, He says, **So YAHWEH created man in His Own Image. In the Image of YAHWEH He created the man. Then He created the woman from the man.**

17 Now, with this, you'd be surprised at how much the Catholic church and the popes will try to make you doubt the Words of the Prophets here. Now, Yahshua said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken, but they try to pretend here--they pick it and then they interpret it, instead of letting it interpret itself. And they say that there're discrepancies in the times of creation and see that's all they say. But that's supposed to prove to you that you can't trust what is said here. And after all, after all, He couldn't have done this in six days or seven days. After all, you know, we need to follow the laws of evolution because this is the way we "happen" to be here. We just happen to be here and then some of us became strong. Some of the men became strong, the rabbis especially and that's the reason we named them lords and Gods and that's the ones that answer our prayers today.

18 That's the reason your prayers are not answered today. That's the reason you got frustration all over the earth. Look around you. Wake up a little, you know. Use them eyes that you got all over the world and see the frustration that's going on. Murders! Killings! Suicides! What does it take to wake you up Benedict? Man! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Somebody needs to shake you and open your eyes and get you to see what's going on around you!

19 **YAHWEH** is making man in His Image. He created man and woman. He created man and woman here. Do you see that? **Verse 28**,

**Then YAHWEH blessed him...** Well, where did He bless him? Well, not in that verse, not in that verse He didn't bless him. Oh, that's a discrepancy. Well, we shouldn't believe any of it. Let's throw the thing away. Let's follow evolution. [laughing] Surely Darwin, Darwin has salvation, right? So are you praying to Darwin, Benedict? He has as much power as your other dead Gods. You're following him. You're worshipping him. You're bringing forth his literature. That's a sign of worship. You're serving Darwin. You don't realize it, I know, but that's who you're serving when you say that Darwin has the truth and **YAHWEH** doesn't. And that's what he's putting in your mind by making these little psychological statements that you can't trust the bible. So they got the people to forsaking reading their Scriptures and actually studying them.

20 **Then YAHWEH blessed him...** We'll see where in just a moment. **...and YAHWEH said to him: Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it: have rulership...** Rulership.

21 This word here, the word **fill**, in the phrase, **fill the earth** in **verse 28**, **YAHWEH said to him: Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth...** That word **fill** there, *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance* shows the meaning of the word **fill** as *be full, accomplish, consecrate, be at an end, be expired, to come to an end, to die, breathe out, to fulfill, to fence, to strengthen for establishing exclusive right to possession, to gather together...* To gather together? What would that be talking about? If you remember, **Hebrews 4**, they stopped gathering together because they didn't believe. The reason they don't believe is the same crapola that the pope is putting forward today. Satan put it forth long before you lived.

22 *...gather together...* And then in **Hebrews 10**, He says, don't stop. Don't forsake the gathering of yourselves together as the manner of some is. The *King James Version* says **to replenish** meaning *to make full or complete again, to fill again or anew...* So the word there, it was changed and we wouldn't get that real meaning if we failed to look it up in the Hebrew.

23 Now, **YAHWEH** blessed man, He says. He blessed man. Let me see if I want to cover something else before I go into that word. **Verse 28**, blessed, the reference, **YAHWEH** blessed them. We will come back to that later. **YAHWEH** actually preached them a sermon, if you can see from what this word means. This word carries a lot of

different meanings here that He gave in the original Hebrew without vowel points, as the Great Kohan Yahodah said. And **YAHWEH** preached them all of these things right here that I covered and more, and more on that first Sabbath Day. This is the blessing that **YAHWEH** brought forth.

24 **Verse 28, Then YAHWEH blessed them...** You see the word blessed in **verse 28. YAHWEH blessed them...** Meaning, *to bring forth, lift up, what is born of man...* What is born of man? You remember Yahshua's Words and we'll see it later in print, but He says, all Authority is given to Me because I am the Son of Man. All Authority has been given to Me now because I am the Son of Man. Well, that's what **YAHWEH** is doing in *creating mankind in His Image to give Him Authority. He was the First One to fulfill that, Yahshua, Who is now our High Priest and King over this Last Days' House of YAHWEH.*

25 It means *to bring forth, lift up, what is born of man, the consequence of an action, hence atonement...* Atonement? Atonement for sins. Now, this is speaking of none other but Yahshua. This is a Prophecy of Yahshua that, get this now, that **YAHWEH** is teaching to man and woman and we'll see that He taught it on the very first Sabbath Day. That was the blessing, the blessing of the Sabbath. That's what I'm doing to you today. I'm blessing the Sabbath for you or to you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

26 You know what else? We had people working all week long to make sure that you have food to eat, which is also shown here in this, that He fed mankind, physical and Spiritual food. We have men working for that purpose six days in order to bring forth food for you on the Seventh Day and last night that food was prepared so it would be fresh for you today. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And believe it or not, those who study their Scriptures, they know that food was prepared and eaten, yes, every Sabbath Day. You couldn't do your work, but you could do **YAHWEH's** Work, taking care of His People and the Savior did this very thing and fed thousands on the Sabbath Day. And His Rest that He presented was wonderful. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Well get that Day of Atonement now and look over to **Psalm 58**. We'll come back here to **Genesis** in just a moment. But turn to **Psalm 58** and remember atonement. He's making atonement. He was teaching them about Yahshua and the atonement for sins. Meaning that He fully

expected sin to enter into mankind, but He has a Plan to save mankind from his sin.

28 Well in **Psalm 58:10-11, Psalm 58:10**. He says, **The Righteous shall rejoice because he has seen his deliverance! He shall wash his feet from the blood of the wicked!...** Yes, it's getting that thick and gonna get thicker, **YAHWEH** shows.

29 **Verse 11, And man shall say; Yes! There is a reward for the Righteous! Yes! There is a Father judging in the earth!...** Judging? Well, we'll see that in just a moment where He's judging us.

30 Turn on over now, remember the atonement. The Father is judging all of this and go to **Isayah 53**, because this is speaking of atonement. Later, the Prophets spoke of this, of course, here a little and there a little so you could understand. You can't understand just **Genesis**. You've got to know what all the rest of the Scriptures say and then tie it in with **Genesis** in order to understand it. But **YAHWEH** gave enough there that we can tie the two together or the hundred other writings that go with this, with **Genesis**, and we can see the full story in that manner.

31 Well here in **Isayah 53**, if you'd start with **verse 1. Isayah 53:1. Who has believed our report?...** Well, not very many as Yahchanan said, a few. But a few compared to the billions that have come and gone. **Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm of YAHWEH revealed?**

32 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness...** And every one of these words here is a sermon, the tender plant, the root because that has to do with the Work in the Last Days. And to understand His part in this Work in the Last Days, you have to get these words, to keep them in your mind, and then when they're called to your attention by another Scripture say oh yeah! Yeah! I see what you mean here **YAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing]

33 **...out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness...** This means pomp. It means richly clothed, a throne. I understand that the pope now is going or has been invited to the Muslim mosque and they're going to allow him to sit on their throne inside the Muslim mosque and they're going to try to come to a peaceful decision. I would say about building the temple, that's my guess. Anyway, all of these are in the

plans and Prophecies and so forth, so look for it.

34 **...He has no form nor comeliness...** He doesn't have all this pomp that you see in the popedom--that's what one of the commentators called it. **...and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.**

**Verse 3, He is despised...** He's actually despised. So here's a Prophecy about the Savior Who is to come and die for man's sins. Y'all get that? [pounds on podium] Here's a Prophecy of the Savior Who is to come and pay for everybody's sins and they hate Him. Now this sounds like a ridiculous Prophecy. Who would think you'd hate a Man Who was coming to die for your sins? Who's coming to tell the Truth? Who's coming in Perfect Righteousness? And yet the Prophets said, you're gonna hate Him. He's gonna be despised. They're gonna arrest Him and throw Him in jail. Yes! That's what they said right here in this chapter. They're going to hate the Savior.

35 Well, He tells all about the Savior here and He's going to die. Look at **verse 12**, the last part. **...because He poured out His soul to death...** Willingly did this. Willing to do the Will of **YAHWEH**, knowing that the Will of **YAHWEH** is what will be--the Will of **YAHWEH**, what's it's going to bring forth. **...and He was numbered with the transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors...** Atonement. He made atonement for the transgressor. **YAHWEH** made atonement in bringing Him forth. Then Yahshua made atonement in dying for our sins.

36 Let's look back to **Psalm 110**. Keep it in mind. I used to think why, how could a Man, you know, knowing what He was going to suffer, how could He face that? Because He knew that He was going to suffer much and, of course, when you think about that and if that's all you think about in your trials and tests today, and believe me, **YAHWEH** is trying you. He knows your thoughts. He wants to know, yes, He actually wants to know how mean you can be, how hateful you can be, what kind of a sourpuss face you can put on to make everybody feel bad around you. He wants to know that so He won't allow you in the Kingdom. He certainly don't want you forever. What He wants is somebody who'll bring joy on the Sabbath Day, who will be a blessing like He was and is. You've got to be made in His Image. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

37 Well here in **Psalm 110**, notice **verse 1** now, still speaking of atonement, of course, but keep in mind what the Savior went through. How He went through it? He kept thinking of the Glory that this is going to bring to mankind. Well, why would He think of the Glory that it's going to bring to mankind? Mankind is going to be given Glory throughout the universe in order to solve the problems, problems just like we're facing on earth. But we're going to be ruling; that is, guiding, teaching, bringing forth this to the universe. The universe now mourns waiting for the revealing, the manifestation as the *King James Version* says, that's the revealing of the sons of man. So you're being proven right now, proven, so that you can take your place in the Tree of Life. The Tree of Life to bring Life Everlasting to the universe, Life, Peace, Joy, Love, everything that makes for abundant living.

38 Okay. **YAHWEH**, in **Psalms 110:1** now. **YAHWEH said to my Ruler... and King: Sit at My Right Hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** Saying Yahshua, the Savior, was actually going to be caught up to heaven and sit at **YAHWEH's** Right Hand. When though? When? Well, the rest of the Prophecies show this. First, He had to come and suffer and die. Then He had to be resurrected in three days, after three days, at the end of three days. If He hadn't stayed in the grave three days and three nights, He wouldn't be our Savior. That was a proof. And He stayed there three days and three nights. He rose, He rose, yes, on the Sabbath, as it was beginning to dawn towards the first day of the week. Yes, He rose. He was out of the grave and gone on the Sabbath.

39 So, Pope Benedict, why don't you change? You say you're celebrating the resurrection. Now, since I told you this, I can also prove it to you if you want me to. Write and get our literature and I'll show you. It's in the Scriptures. You can believe the Scriptures. He rose on the Sabbath. So why don't we celebrate the Sabbath in honor of His resurrection and in honor of **YAHWEH**?

40 You're lying when you say that Sunday is the resurrection day. You want to celebrate a lie? Yes, you do. That's the reason you're pushing it, to keep the people from keeping their Appointment with **YAHWEH**. That's your purpose in life and I'm here to expose your purpose in life! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 Check the Scriptures! When the women

went there, Yahshua was already gone, as it was beginning to dawn towards the first day of the week. He was already gone. He wasn't there. He rose at the same time He was put in the grave. You know when He was put in the grave, Benedict? In the afternoon. Check it! Check it out! Check me out! Don't bring forth these lies. Repent now and we might get the world to repent. We could, you know. Everybody could repent and change right now. I know you won't, but they could. **YAHWEH** gives it to them.

42 Okay. He says a Ruler. **Psalms 110:1. YAHWEH said to my Ruler and King: Sit at My Right Hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...** Well, He's gonna use some other people to do it and that's what He's telling him right here. I'm going to use a Last Days' remnant to bring Your enemies to their knees in front of Your feet and You're going to be guiding them as High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. For in the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations.

43 Now, **verse 2, YAHWEH will send the Rod...** What in the world is the Rod? Well, of course, you've got to know the Prophecies to know what the Rod is. I've got it written at the top of my *Book of YAHWEH*, maybe you do too, in **Psalms 110**. It means branch. Strong's can show you this **mattab**. It means branch. I'll send My Branch, My Chosen Branch, My Chosen Branch. His name is Yisrayl. That's what **YAHWEH** says his name is. He's one of the Two Witnesses. I will send him.

44 **YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength...** Well, what is the Strength? My Strength is My Laws, My Statutes, My Judgments that I am giving to mankind. That's the Strength and all things can be done through this love that it teaches. All things can be accomplished through it, but you've got to prove that you will bring this Strength forth.

45 **Verse 2, YAHWEH will send the Rod of Your Strength out of Zion. You will rule in the midst of Your enemies!**

46 **Verse 3, Your People will have proved themselves obedient to the Laws on the day You go forth in Power. They will unite with You, arrayed in their Holy Garments. Like the morning dew, they will completely cover the earth, governing with You...** Yes, that's, of course, the resurrection and the covering the

earth, it's at the resurrection where all who have been, who actually lived by **YAHWEH's** Laws will be resurrected and won't be hurt by any second death. Not ever. Not ever. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 **Verse 4, YAHWEH has vowed an oath, and will not relent nor change His mind: You are a Priesthood forever after the order of Melchizedek...** The governing, this whole unit is a Priesthood that **YAHWEH** had in mind from the beginning and told the twelve tribes, if you'll do these things, you'll be a peculiar people unto me, a very chosen treasure unto Me and you will be a Chosen Priesthood unto Me. Well, of course, they slid back with their illegal lust and let Cush, who created and spread rebellion take them into the God worship. But **YAHWEH** says, **...You are a Priesthood forever after the order of Melchizedek...** The Righteous Priest and King.

48 **Verse 5, The Rulers and Kings at Your Right Hand, O YAHWEH, will strike through... kings in the Day of His Judgment...** In that day. Well, this is the Day of His Judgment. Remember, the nations were angry and Your Judgment has come, **Revelation 10:9**, I believe it is. The nations were angry. Of course, we see this. Extremely angry is what it should be right there. Over-exhausting themselves with hatred and anger, willing to destroy the whole earth, all of mankind, just to keep Iran from building a bomb or because we want some oil somewhere or something.

49 **Verse 5, The Rulers and Kings at Your Right Hand, O YAHWEH, will strike through kings in the Day of His Judgment...** The word **strike**, the word **strike** there, it means *dipped*. They will baptize. They will actually be baptizing is what that phrase means, but they put **strike** and we did too. Strike through, baptize **...baptize the kings in the Day of His Judgment...** The kings of the nations or kings of the heathen. One says gentiles, but it's actually *heathen*, heathen, who do not believe in Your Laws.

50 **Verse 6, They will execute Judgment among the nations...** Heathen in that day. In fact, that was one of the things that the King James Version got right there. They actually have this translated **heathen**. **...they will fill up the earth with dead bodies...** That's not true. They will not fill the earth with dead bod-

ies. Let's see what they will fill the earth with. **...they will wound...** That word there means jubilee, also means baptize. They will baptize. **...they will fill...** Leave out the extra words there. It's not that. They won't kill anyone. The word there actually means resurrect. They will fill or resurrect those that have been killed. We will resurrect the dead and baptize them in that day. **...subdue...** Also means *baptize*. That word **subdue**, the Hebrew word means *subdue*, also means *baptize*. Let's see. We're in **verse 6**.

51 **Verse 7, The One Who bestows succession, will set them on their thrones...** Remember **Revelation 20** now because that is the time when you receive this reward that you're being loyal to at this time.

52 Let's go back now to, I think it's **Genesis 1:28**. That's where we stopped a while ago, speaking of an atonement, which was Yahshua, and the job that He's going to bring forth or is bringing forth right now that's actually making a dent but you're going to see a big mountain fall here really, really soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 Now, for the details here. In **Genesis 1:28** He says, **Then YAHWEH blessed him...** That is, He blessed man, mankind. **...and YAHWEH said to him: Be fruitful and multiply...** He preached him a sermon right here, a long sermon. **YAHWEH** blessed him with that sermon and with His Appointment. He kept an Appointment with mankind there for that purpose.

54 Look over now to **Genesis chapter 2** and notice **verses 1-3**. **Genesis 2:1. Thus the heavens and the earth, and all the host of them, were finished...** You got that? The heavens and the earth, and all the host of them, were finished.

55 Then, **verse 2, And on the Seventh Day YAHWEH ended His Work which He had done, and He rested on the Seventh Day...** Well, we know what that word rested means. He served mankind. He served mankind on that day. **...from all His Work...** He preached him a sermon. He taught him. He diligently taught mankind His Plan and His Laws.

56 **Verse 3, Then YAHWEH blessed the Seventh Day...** This is part of the rest of Him. He rested the Seventh Day; this is how He did it. He blessed the Seventh Day. **...and set it apart to be Holy...** That is, we'll find out later it was

for Holy Convocations. Holiness is when you have your mind like Yahshua did, willing to die in order to bring forth this Plan of **YAHWEH** for mankind and for the universe. You have your mind on service, service; not selfishness, but service to mankind.

57 **...because in it He rested...** He rested. We know what the word **rested** means. He actually worked! [laughing] The heavens and the earth were His Work to get this done. Then He did a Work of teaching; that is, blessing mankind. That was a different Work, but it's Work. I'm working right now doing the same thing, blessing you on this Sabbath Day with **YAHWEH's** Words. **...from all the work which YAHWEH had created...** He rested from the Work which He had created. Then He started another Work blessing man and on each Appointment Day He did the same thing. Now, this was **verse 3**.

58 Look down to **verse 8** and remember what you just read there in **verse 3**. Blessed the Seventh Day, set it apart to be Holy. Look at **verse 8** now, **YAHWEH planted a garden eastward in Eden, and there He put the man whom He had formed...** He planted a garden.

59 Now, if you'll look back to see, Benedict, there's no contradiction here like you're trying to say. He planted a garden? Look at **Genesis 1:11. Then YAHWEH said: Let the earth produce vegetation: seedbearing plants and trees on the land that bear fruit with seed in it, according to their various kinds. And it was so.**

60 **Verse 12, And the earth produced vegetation: seedbearing plants according to their kind and seedbearing trees according to their kind. And YAHWEH saw that it was right...** And that was the third day, notice in **verse 13**. There's no contradiction here at all. **Verse 8** merely shows you where He put the man that He or that was already created--the garden was already built in day three. And He put him in that garden.

61 Now, notice what else He did, no, let's look at **verse 8** again, **Genesis 2:8. YAHWEH planted a garden eastward in Eden, and there He put the man...** Last part. **...there He put the man...** There He put the man in the place that He worked to invent on the third day. Y'all got that? Everybody got it? Last part. The garden, **Genesis 2:8**, the garden. (I went too far.)

62 **Genesis 2:8. YAHWEH planted a garden eastward in Eden...** That word **eastward**, it

means first or before, first or before or aforesaid or a forever or everlasting. So He had already planted the garden. This wasn't another creation at all. He had already planted it and He put the man there. Now, that word (if I can find it here), it also means protection, protection.

63 Now, if you'll look at **verse 9** here--yes, **garden**. The word **garden**, it means also *protected place*, protected place. Now, you ought to mark that in your Holy Scriptures there. That word **garden**, it means protected place because the only Protected Place of **YAHWEH** is The House of **YAHWEH**, His Work, and that's the only thing He protects. And He allows mankind to have his way with everything else. And He says nothing is withheld from them until they bring this destruction upon all the world. The Protected Place is The House of **YAHWEH**. This was the very first Sabbath, the Seventh Day, **YAHWEH** rested, was making the Sabbath a blessing to mankind. There with him, making it a Holy Convocation which He declared later.

64 Now, look at **Genesis 2:3** again. **Then YAHWEH blessed the Seventh Day and set it apart to be Holy...** He blessed it in that manner. Blessed, blessed. He didn't just say it. Just hold your place right there, ah, you can find it well enough. Let's go over to the **Book of Yaaqob**.

65 **YAHWEH** didn't just say, "Well, blessed be the Sabbath!" [laughing] This is not just words. He never does that. And to find out how He would do it and why it wouldn't be so that He would just say, well "Blessed be the Sabbath," you know, this is not so. When **YAHWEH**, when Yahshua pronounced the blessings, these blessings were actually made possible, of course, and ones to receive them. That was all made possible. Well, here in **Yaaqob** we see what is meant here. If you have a *King James*, it's *James*, the book of *James*, it's actually **Yaaqob**. Go to **chapter 2** and notice **verse 16**.

66 **Yaaqob 2:16**. Lets go back to **verse 14**, **What does it profit, my brothers, if a man says he has Faith...** Or the Faith or following the Faith that **YAHWEH** has given us, which is His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. **...but does not have works? The Faith is not able to save him...** Well, this kindly does away with your "only believe" junk, right? He plainly says it. Your Faith, you have Faith, well just have Faith? Because they heard Yahshua say, have Faith, so

they say, "Well that's all there is to it." Then they heard one of the Disciples hint at it, allude to it. [laughing] They use these words to throw you off and make you believe that they've done something. "Well, the Disciples alluded to keeping the first day of the week." No, they didn't! They worked! They worked intensely doing their own work on the first day of the week. They used the Holy Sabbath to do **YAHWEH's** Work. They rested on the Sabbath according to the Commandment. Now, that's plain. They don't just allude to it. They actually said they kept the Sabbath according to the Commandment. That should be plain enough, Benedict, if you'd just listen. What does it profit you? It means nothing. It's not able to save him.

67 **Verse 15, If a brother or sister is naked, and destitute of daily food,**

68 **Verse 16, And one of you says to them: Depart in peace, be warmed and filled...** That's like saying blessed be the Sabbath, right? Depart, be you warmed and filled. Bye. That's what they say at Salvation Army, isn't it, when they kick you out? "Be you warmed and filled, men, all of you" [waving bye] Well, when's the next meal? Oh, next year! [laughing] Seemed to me like I saw a commercial to that effect here recently! Next year. Well, what would that help? He's trying to show how ridiculous this thinking is.

69 **Verse 16, And one of you says to them: Depart in peace, be warmed and filled, but you do not give them the things which are needed for the body; what does it profit?**

70 **Verse 17, In the same way, the Faith...** That **YAHWEH** gives us. **...if it does not have works, is dead, being alone...** (Let me see how far I want to go here.)

71 **Verse 18, Yes, a man may say: You have Faith, and I have works. Show me your faith without your works, and I will show you my Faith by my works!**

72 **Verse 19, You believe that there is one Father? You do well; the demons also believe...** But they won't have Eternal Life. I added that part!

73 **Verse 20, But are you willing to know, O vain man, that the Faith without works is dead?...** He said it again.

74 **Verse 21, Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?...** That was in **Genesis 26:5**

where Abraham actually kept the Laws, Statutes and Judgments. He was willing to obey **YAHWEH** and that was his reward, brought his reward.

75 **Verse 22, Do you see that the Faith worked together with his works, and by works the Faith makes perfect?... Makes the person perfect if he will work to perform or practice the Laws.**

76 **Verse 23, And the Scripture was fulfilled which says: Abraham was faithful... Well, Genesis plainly says that he was faithful. Genesis 26:5 says because Abraham kept My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments. And the Scripture was fulfilled which says: Abraham was faithful in all The House of YAHWEH, and it was accounted to him for Righteousness... It's counted to you for Righteousness if you will do it. ...and he was called the friend of YAHWEH.**

77 **Verse 24, You see then that a man is also justified by works, and not by the Faith alone.** Then he gives Rachab and what she did. She put her life at stake because she knew the Plan of **YAHWEH** and helped to fulfill it.

78 **Verse 26, For just as the body without the Spirit is dead... The Spirit, as John 6:63 or Yahchanan 6:63 shows, it's the Laws and Prophecies of YAHWEH. For just as the body without the Spirit is dead, so the Faith without works is dead also.**

79 Now, back to **Genesis** now. **YAHWEH** blessed the Sabbath by bringing the Teaching, His Teaching to mankind. **Genesis 2:9. And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight, and desirable for food...** Spiritual, physical, both. And here we see the Tree of Life now. Here is the invention of the Tree of Life, The House of **YAHWEH**, which **YAHWEH** set in the Garden, the Great Garden of **YAHWEH** and that's what the Prophet calls it and I've brought sermons on that, that you need if you don't have it.

80 **...The Tree of Life...** Seven Lamps. It includes Seven Lamps to bring forth His Plan of making man in His Image. That's the Tree of Life. The Tree of Life that shines like a Lamp, Seven of them in the Plan of **YAHWEH**.

81 I see my time is up and actually was up a little while ago. But I asked for permission to go over just a little because our news was a little bit long. Keep, keep all of this in mind. I

want to continue it next week.

82 Can I show you something before we quit. I mentioned it. I just got one more thing I want to show you. The sign from Yahshua, I said I believe Yahshua sent us another sign. Now, on the 19th, there were two teachers. If I got this story right, there were two teachers, who went outside, I guess, for a break with the children, from the school's classroom. They went outside and they were watching the children, guarding the children as they played and all of a sudden, something caught the eye of one of the teachers. She turned and was so astonished she couldn't believe it because it was actually writing in the sky or print.

83 She looked over, she saw a cloud over the Sanctuary, underneath the cloud was a rectangle, a rectangle box. It was a box. In the box were letters. I said, was this really plain? Yes, there's no making any mistakes here. I questioned them quite a bit about it. Yes, it was plain. The letters in this box, they were S-sam, H-henry, D-david, H-henry, F-frank. Those five letters. SHDHF. Now that's pretty astonishing to see something like that in writing or in print underneath a cloud, in a box. All clouds, but in a box where it looked like a painting.

84 I'm gonna show you this because one of them painted it for me. Now where she was viewed, she couldn't see the F but the other one, the other teacher could see the F behind the tree. The other teacher was standing in a position to see the F but the first one, the one who drew this, didn't. The cloud is up here at the top and underneath the cloud was this box. And all of this was over the Sanctuary.

85 Now, at that time, to the left of this cloud, another box appeared and this was a square box. And they said it was a perfectly perfect square box. And in the box looked like mountains, little mountains coming up. Here's the way they drew it. [showing on monitor] You see the letters G and E with an extended bottom on the E and then it has a period at the end of that extended bottom. G, E. Now, this box here, she said it looked like little mountains sticking up in this box. The little mountains receded and an A came up out of the box. I think that would get anybody's attention! [laughing] Then the A went back down in the box and the mountains came back.

86 Remember mountains means promotion.

And think of the times that we have raised up, you know, over these mountains and then the mountains kind of declined, then the mountains came back up again. And I said we need to be baptized again. Well, think of all these times and I think that's the meaning.

87 But the mountains, the A then went back down in the box, the mountains came up. The A came back stronger then. The mountains went back and the A came back stronger. And the third time it was really plain and stayed there. This is what they drew. [showing on monitor] And you can see the period here at the end of it. A-G-E, AGE.

88 Now we know, I know this has a meaning. I called some Priests to get to work on this and we're working on it now. And hopefully, **YAHWEH** willing, I know it, like I say, I know it's a sign from **YAHWEH**. At the time the earth mourns, then you will see the sign from the Son of Man in heaven. The first sign that I can say was a sign was the donkey on the cloud, which was also astonishing. When I saw it, I didn't

think much and then I got to looking at it and it was too plain and it was just stationary. And they said, this sign was stationary, right over The House of **YAHWEH**. And it stayed there for a certain amount of time until they could write it down, and then it started moving to the north fast, they said, and quickly disappeared.

89 So think on this and go to work on it you Priests and Priestesses! Go to work on it and whatever you come up with, I'd like to have it in writing. But I know **YAHWEH** is showing us something here. The AGEs, I think this means we're in the last age and **YAHWEH** extended it, as **Revelation** said. The other letters, we're not sure but we're working on it so everybody, think about this. Talk about it. See if you can come up with anything on this sign. I know it's from the Son of Man. You will see signs in the clouds from the Son of Man.

90 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Twenty-Five

## The Destruction Is Overflowing The Earth And YAHWEH's Righteousness Is Overflowing The Earth. YAHWEH's Righteousness Will Endure

12/31/11

---

*K. Tsephanyah: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful praise and cheering to **YAHWEH**] There you go! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What we're seeing here, of course, is of the nations lining up, getting ready for this great confrontation that, **YAHWEH** willing, I'll be able to show you today. Now, I was told that this is the last sermon going into the 2011 *Book of Yisrayl* and so I have to finish this today! [holds up large notebook stuffed full of papers] Hope you brought your lunch! [laughing]

3 What we're seeing here, the pope, the pope is given, of course, he's given power over the strongest nations to bring about the final proof of what rebellion will bring. Let me read it again. The pope is given power over the strongest nations to bring about the final proof of what rebellion brings. What we're seeing right now, of course, we're seeing what man can invent and nothing has been withheld from him. He started out, you know, with his swords and spears and weapons, the weapons that we see today.

4 Now, listen to me boys. Listen closely. The weapons that we see today are like one of the men said there, you know, drinking a glass of water. I mean it's so easy to do these things with the power

that mankind has. They can destroy the earth. They could destroy the earth. **YAHWEH** has not given mankind the Power that you're going to have. Now, if you'll think about this. Yahshua, He was given all Authority because He's the Son of Man and the promise is to the Son of Man; those who overcame. But Yahshua only got this Power after He proved Himself and after He overcame every, every thought contrary, as Scripture shows. Then He received this Power. And it was only then that He received the Power.

5 Well, what was the Power? The Power was, He could command a fish in the deepest part of the ocean to pick up a coin and bring it to shore and get on the hook of a Disciple. Think about that. The wind, He could command the wind and it would obey His Voice. Obey. Think about the six-day war that hit Jupiter. **YAHWEH** didn't use explosives. However, He invented them. That's what He guides the stars with.

6 This nuclear fission, I don't know if you've read this or not but the thermo-nuclear weapons that are going to be used, they actually use the same power that **YAHWEH** uses to guide the stars. It's amazing. [laughing] It's amazing the Power that **YAHWEH** has, but that's not the greatest Power He has. You think about it.

7 Now, this Power that He gave to Yahshua, we



actually see it when it rains. The raindrops falling in a certain way, that's micro-organisms that fill the firmament that keep the water from coming down in bucketfuls instead of tiny drops. The wind, which you can't even see, you can't see the wind, but Yahshua had the Power, He was given the Power where the wind would actually obey Him.

8 When you receive, are you listening to me, boys? When you receive the Power that Yahshua has, you will be able to command the micro-organisms that your body is made of to, you can command that and put together a man, a bird, an animal, whatever you want or think of this now. You could command a hailstorm, a hailstone, that is limited now in size, but you could command it to be as big as an asteroid and you could aim it at any place you wanted to on earth. And it would hit and destroy what you want it to destroy without destroying the earth, without burning the earth where it couldn't be used. Like the nuclear fission that they have now, that actually burns the earth. It gets so hot it burns the earth. Now, that's exactly what the Prophets said they would have. That's the power that mankind, the beastly system would have. They would be able to invent that on their own, **YAHWEH** said.

9 But they won't be given the great Power that you will have that can actually raise healthy food, with healthy enzymes, create red worms. Think of how much power it would take to create a red worm. Think of that. No way you could do it right now, right? You'll be able to one day, one day soon. Yes! You'll have Power unlimited. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 Well these talks between Iran, the lining up and getting ready to, you know, hurt not the oil. Well, the Strait of Homuz--if you've looked at that and the maps that go with it, you'll see that I think about thirty percent of our oil supply comes through that strait. And, of course, the Scripture tells you, now why am I telling you this? The Scripture! The Scripture prophesied in advance to you. **YAHWEH** told you in advance what is going to take place, right? Well, the Scripture tells you that they're going to be fighting over this oil and saying hurt not the oil.

11 Well, what is the threat there today? You just saw the articles there. You just saw the news. I couldn't say it any better than how they're saying it except I know where it's going to take it. And the powers that they've given the Catholic church, which is over the greatest armies of the earth, to try to bring about a forced will over the people. This

is the school that Cush invented, the rebellious schooling that he invented to have power over the people, to control the people by force. We don't control the people by force. We will never control people by force. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Remember what Yahshua said? How we will control the people when we have our Power? Through Righteousness we will accomplish all things.

12 Now, right now, we see the greatest powers ever given to mankind in the hands of the beastly system. We see the Greatest Powers that will bring the Greatest Powers like **YAHWEH** has in my hands right now. [holds up *Book of YAHWEH*] This is the Source of all Knowledge. If you learn it and obey **YAHWEH**, then you're going to receive--all the rest of it, Yahshua said, will be added to you. Remember, seek first the Kingdom and its Righteousness then the rest of this, all the rest of it, which includes wealth. You can't imagine the wealth, that **YAHWEH** would stack you up with it, you know. You'll probably get to where you say, "**YAHWEH**, don't give me any more. This is it! I don't want any more!" [laughing]

13 But that's how easy it will be at that time. **YAHWEH** wants to shower you with gifts, but He wants to shower you with the gifts that are needed, not the gifts that you would use contrary. And He won't give it to you unless you prove yourself capable of using it for the benefit of others instead of destruction for others.

14 Well, I won't read these articles. I may refer back to them. This was handed to me here. The people who let us know that they're watching, another 22 million people, over 22 million people since August. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well that is the Work of **YAHWEH** that's going side-by-side with this work of the beast that I started bringing out back in the seventies in the Books, *The Mark of the Beast*, two of those Books, two volumes. That was the one that the Great Kohan Yedidiyah used to say--he kept saying all the time, you need to read that *Mark of the Beast*. It shows you everything, he said, that is taking place. And, of course, you do need to read it if you haven't read it. You need to study it. You need to mark it, refer back to it. And if you will really pay attention and read these Scriptures, you'll start loving these Scriptures as much as I do. And your interest, you won't be able to get enough studying done.

15 What I hope to show is the fact that the Plan for this Last Days' Work and **YAHWEH**'s preparing for this Last Days' Work is actually shown in the beginning, every bit of it is shown in the beginning,

referred to. And with everything in the 6,000 years to follow of Inspired Scriptures, leading to this time period, which is you and me. All of that's shown in the beginning and Yahshua. You, me and Yahshua over The House of **YAHWEH**, High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, High Priest and King over this Last Days' Work, that's why you are learning or hearing me teach today. That's why you're sitting here today, because you were preordained.

16 Look over at **Ephesians** right quickly before we go into this sermon. **Ephesians**. You were preordained to be here. You were preordained to be called. Sometimes a family will come and we find out that one person out of that family, after a few months or years, one person out of that family was called and actually took root and they took or they actually enjoyed it and started working and making a place for themselves in **YAHWEH**'s House and you couldn't pull them out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You know, Satan is trying daily. They're still hanging on, some, from the beginning. Some from the beginning of the Last Days' Work I mean.

17 But here in **Ephesians 1** now and **verse 11**. He said, **Ephesians 1:11. In Whom also we are allotted an inheritance...** That is, in the Work of **YAHWEH**. **...being preordained as He set forth, as all things work according to the purpose of His Plan...** Now, the Plan is shown in **Genesis** and then, of course, it's talked about by the Prophets. And the more you watch for this, the more you'll see the Prophets are speaking of what was prophesied in **Genesis**. In **Revelation**, the last Book, the last Inspiration given, it shows this too and it shows this Last Days' Work with you and I, and Yahshua giving us orders and saying, "I sent My Messenger to tell this in The House of **YAHWEH**." But no one pays any attention to what He's saying. What He's saying is, "I give My Witness the order and he's standing before you right now telling you these things." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's **Revelation 22:16**.

18 But see, you were preordained, **YAHWEH** said. In **verse 9**, He says, **Having revealed to us the Great Secret of His Plan...** This is a Vision of His. **...according to His Righteous Pleasure which He has purposed to Himself.**

19 And then **verse 11, In Whom also we are allowed an inheritance...**

20 **Verse 10, For the Administration of His House...** For the Administration of the House. That's what He set forth in **Genesis**. **...the Administration of the House at the completed time...** Now, if you'll remember Daniyl saw this. He saw this that he's

speaking of right here and he said he saw the Two Witnesses. One of them dressed in linen, holding up his hands and saying it's going to be for this time period. And then, of course, **Revelation 10:7** says when that Seventh Messenger, which is one of the Two Witnesses, the last one of the Two Witnesses, speaks, the Secrets are going to be revealed, all of them and the Work finished, the finishing Work. We're it! We're bringing this to the finish. It's all gonna take place in our time period, this generation. Yes! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

21 **...to gather together in one to Himself, under One Head, the Messiah, both the things which are yet in the heavens, and the things also for the earth, in Him...** Now this time period that we're in, you can see the earth mourning and fading away, as **YAHWEH** said, or failing, failing. Babylon is failing. The confusion set forth by Cush, the rebellion, he rebelled, you can see this failing. And, of course, **YAHWEH** shows how the destruction is going to come, overtaking them in their own destruction that they have set up because they really can't control it. They can't control it like **YAHWEH** can.

22 But he says at the time of the mourning now, you're going to see the sign of the Son of Man in heaven also, the sign in the clouds. You'll see the sign of the Son of Man in the clouds. Now, first came the donkey and you really need to remember that. I put it on my phone. I look at it about a thousand times every week! [laughing] I'm sorry that I can't get back to all these phone calls, but I'm taking them as fast as I can.

23 But I put it. I put that picture on my phone of the donkey so I'd see it every time I opened the phone. **YAHWEH** says He puts these things in front of Himself, like the Seven Lamps on the Lampstand, you know. We're the Western Lamp on that Lampstand that sits before **YAHWEH** all the time. And He said by the Prophet, "Yisrayl, I'm not, I'm not going to forget you." And then He says, "I'm going to guide you and you're going to do this Work and there will be two billion people that you're going to bring to me. They're gonna come to you, yes, at The House of **YAHWEH**." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 Well, the last, last thing, now we're working on this now. Still working on this sign that was over The House of **YAHWEH** and there're been several things turned in and I'm still waiting for everyone to turn everything in that you have on it. But I told you about the rectangular box that contained the sign of the letters, which we're working to figure

out what **YAHWEH**-Yahshua is showing us. And I know it is important or He wouldn't have showed it to us.

25 But the rectangular box that the sign was in, now get this, everybody get this. The rectangular box, rectangular box that the sign was in, that's actually a Hebrew letter. And it's the one, it's the letter that Abel used. It's the letter that Abraham used, but it was given to Abel before Abraham. And Abel, they asked at Abel. He answered with this Hebrew writing that the beastly system started changing later. They never completely got rid of it. They were never completely successful with it, so we still have records of it today.

26 But that box, that letter, it actually means House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, this is House of **YAHWEH** sitting over The House of **YAHWEH** with some letters inside that we're still working on today. The box to the left, there was a GE then the E had a long line and then a period. Now, the box itself had what the lady described as little mountains sticking up in it. Well, you know mountain means promotion in Hebrew and in the Last Days the mountain of The House of **YAHWEH**, which means the promotion of The House of **YAHWEH**. It had an A come up out of the mountains and quickly disappeared, went back down. It came up the second time, went down slower, but it went down. It came up the third time strong and then it stayed until as far as they could see it before it disappeared, the whole thing disappeared, was taken north of us.

27 The first Abel, A, Abel was only for a short time, went back down, the mountains, the uplifting--then rebellion came. The second one, the second Abel, the Scripture says, is Yahshua. It stayed for a while and went down. I'm not saying this is it. I'm saying a possibility that it could be. The third A or Abel comes up and you got The End of the AGE. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I didn't see this sign in the clouds. I would I had. I've got a camera now on my phone and I'm gonna take pictures the next time! If I don't, if I don't forget the phone, go into shock and forget the phone! [laughing]

28 But the letters, we're working on it and the people are still turning them in and I'll bring them to you as quickly as we can but I know that was not accidental. I know it was from Yahshua, Who said you will see My sign in the clouds and I know I'm seeing it in the clouds right now. That's what we've seen twice now.

29 Now, last week, last week, we were talking about the blessing. Let's go back over to **Genesis 1**.

In the beginning, the Laws were in the beginning. Yahchanan says it was in the beginning. The pope says no, they wasn't in the beginning. He's a liar! They're in the beginning. I can prove it. But Yahshua said he was a liar and he'll follow that lie clear to his death, clear to this viscous burning that is about to take place.

30 Remember that burning, burning. Thermo-nuclear. In fact, the news analyst this week said it's not nuclear, it's not atomic, it is thermo-nuclear that is going to be used. The hottest heat that mankind can invent is going to be used on this earth and it will burn the earth, burn the earth. How would the Prophets know that? The disbelievers, any disbeliever out there listening to me in radio or TV land, how would the Prophets know there was going to be a thermo-nuclear power invented that would burn the earth? It's not a grass fire. We've had plenty of them here in Texas but the green is still coming. But we know one thing for sure, in Hiroshima and Nagasaki, the grass is not growing there. And it may be, they said, a thousand years before it would ever grow. Well, this is man's invention and the destruction. Remember the destruction that comes with man's invention.

31 Well, in **Genesis 1:26-28** we see here that **YAHWEH** invented an Appointment with mankind. He invented, He made mankind and then He blessed mankind. Well, we saw last week that He blessed him with Appointments with Him forever. The Sabbath being the first Appointment that He blessed him with, the Sabbath. And, of course, if you think about the blessing, if you just ponder it and think, this Being, **YAHWEH**, He has a tremendous amount of Work, a tremendous amount of Work before Him all the time. He's got the universe to run.

32 Now, in that blessing that He got ready for Abel to teach, Abel was his first Righteous Priest and Abel is the one who taught Adam and Eve all the Laws and everything of **YAHWEH** and taught them how to keep the Feast. In fact, that's what they were doing, as it showed in **Genesis 4**. They were keeping **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath and the pope knows this. He's the one that changed the times. That is, his forefathers did. He's just a child of the ones who did it, the ones who rebelled and still rebelling. He's changed all the Laws now. He's attacking everything that is Holy, everything that is Righteous. All the Righteousness of **YAHWEH** he has totally done away with in the minds of the people.

33 Well, **YAHWEH** now--He has the universe at

His disposal. Of course, this universe. He doesn't like rebellion. **YAHWEH** is very merciful. He is. He is very sympathetic to His creatures. You can see this in His creation and how He gives Laws to take care of the animals, even on the Sabbath Day, as Yahshua showed. And these hypocrites that were saying, you know, you can't pick a grain of corn and eat it; well this is the Catholic church. See, they strain at a gnat and they swallow a camel as Yahshua said, a mountain or something! [laughing]

34 But this is what they're still doing today. And they came up with all the ridiculous things about the Sabbath like, you know, well we have to keep this Sabbath now. Not knowing, not even teaching the people why the Sabbath was made for man, which it was made for man to be a great joy to mankind, to actually enjoy this day above others and rejoice before **YAHWEH**. And that's what we're commanded to do. And this rejoicing will actually bring you Eternal Life. Being mad and angry won't bring you anything, but the lake of fire.

35 Well, the beast is angry. The nations are angry because that's what they're being taught. You get that? The Catholic church teaches anger. It teaches hatred. The crusades started with the pope saying, y'all stop fighting among yourselves. Come join me. We'll go over here and kill all these Galileans. We never could control them in Israel so let's go kill them, take their property here. Hitler said the same thing. Was he a Jew? [laughing]

36 You know, they had this big study this week, was it the Jews that killed Christ? Ah, it's almost funny how stupid they are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, laughing] Their ignorance is amazing. Once you find out, you know, it just comes through. And the Apostles said, I don't want you to be ignorant about these things. Well, of course, he was speaking to this same group of people. They're ignorant about everything that **YAHWEH** invented and the Plan He's bringing forth and, of course, reality. They're ignorant about reality and what they're doing to each other right now.

37 Well, in this Plan now, they ask, well did the Jews kill the Savior? The Jews. Well, I told you, the Jews, that word Jew is a false word. It was given as a slanderous word to slander people who kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The Galileans, they hated them. And when the Galileans were taken captive to Rome and to Babylon, of course, they went off and created nations--they went to other places and created nations. They became a multitude of nations, along with all the other people. And the Books that were written, you know, about them and

to them, like the **Book of Romans** was written to the captives, the captive Galileans who were keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws, but had been taken captive to Babylon and Rome.

38 Well, those people spread throughout the nations and became a multitude of nations. Hitler was a Jew if you want to call him that. He was a Hebrew killing Hebrew people who kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** or had a Sabbath candle in their house or a manuscript of some kind, who would not come to mass. The way they got their names, as I showed you. I read you the history of Francisco Franco, the beast, who from the orders of the Catholic church, got the ones that did not attend mass and went out and killed them. Took their land, killed the people, killed the husbands and the wives. The children that they wanted to use, they kept them and put them in their orphanages.

39 The same thing they did in the United States, as it was--before it was "settled" properly and they're still doing it today, but they called them the Indians there. They were Galileans too. And the Hebrews who came to that land, the United States, who came to this land, they were Catholics and they killed the Galileans. It's always been Hebrews killing Hebrews.

40 Well, they were from the family of Ham probably. Well, who was Ham? It seems to me like he was the son of Noah. Noah was the one who was saved alive, remember? And from him and his family came Abraham and the twelve tribes and they took over the nations. They became a strong people blessed by **YAHWEH**.

41 But the blessing here, the blessing, back to this blessing, the universe **YAHWEH** is controlling. The stars govern the earth. The stars are managed. They are in motion and we know now, from their own scientists, they've figured it out, that the nuclear fission is the fuel they run on. And **YAHWEH** creates it. It's a never-ending thing. They won't run out of gas like the automobile does! [laughing] They'll go forever. We won't run out of oil either, but they haven't got sense enough to know yet that our oil supply is being replenished all the time and they're fighting over it like it's going to run out any minute. That's another lie that is coming forth.

42 But on this first day, first Sabbath Day, **YAHWEH** set it up with the heavens. Now you think of the Government in heaven that He has in charge of certain stars or all the stars, all the planets. Things that we don't even know of, they're in charge of. And He established it that the earth has to be

protected because He has a creation going on there that belongs to Him. Now, that's what the Scriptures show. You belong to Him and the earth belongs to Him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Well, the ones that have trespassed to earth, they were taken care of in a suitable way. But **YAHWEH** established this in the heavens and said to the heavens, "I'm going to prove to you what I'm going to bring here." And, of course, that's what we see and that proof has been foretold throughout the Holy Scriptures.

44 The commentators know this. I showed you last week how this word **atonement** comes with that word **blessing**. He created an atonement. He showed the heavens that and the managing of this earth has got to know this and they've got to take certain special care to provide that this Plan is not destroyed. **YAHWEH** is not sitting here looking at this, but He has certain individuals informing Him all the time what's going on here, here and here and He has to make decisions to take out certain people. We see that. We see that in *The Book of YAHWEH* where they were trying to destroy His Plan.

45 Well, of course, Yahshua said **YAHWEH** has messengers carrying messages back and forth to **YAHWEH** all the time about this widow, about this widow. Yes, about every individual in The House of **YAHWEH**.

46 So on the Sabbath Day, in preparing this to where He would have Appointments with His People. **YAHWEH** blessed the Sabbaths, not just one, and He actually has the stars, He said, managing this. This is all shown in **Genesis 1**. We'll get deeper into that later because it's a long, long subject that we'll get to somewhere down the line here. But if you'll notice, the stars, He put them in control, the stars in control of the earth. I often said the earth and the stars or the heavens that control this earth in which He made His creation for mankind, which He intends to make more powerful than you could ever imagine. You know, if you could set your mind to this, you would stop this stupidity of getting--losing your temper and saying, "**YAHWEH**, why did you do that to me." You know, "Why do I have to put up with this?"

47 I started looking on my phone calls. I started hating them at first and I saw that hatred building. And then **YAHWEH** said, look at it this way. Each one of these phone calls is a worker of yours that I've given you. I said, oh man! Why didn't you think about that before! Stupid jerk! [laughing] Of course! Call me! I may, I may not have the ability

to answer all your calls, but I'm certainly gonna be thankful that you did call, every one of you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 Okay. If that is clear now. He set this up. He had to set this up. This was part of the blessing of blessing the Sabbath where He could bring forth a Righteous Priest, who was Abel, inspired Abel to actually teach these things until Abel disappeared. He was killed. He let him. He let him be killed to show what would take place, how quickly the earth would be corrupted by mankind because there wasn't the Righteous Priest and He proved that. You will not allow that to occur, will you? [audience yells out, "No!"] Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Prove it to **YAHWEH**! He's setting up proofs for you right now.

49 He created this atonement, that was part of the blessing. I showed you that last week. Then, I want you to go to **Isayah** and this is **Isayah 10**. And I want to start tying this in now with the Prophecies, the Prophets and what they spoke. In **Isayah 10**. And I want to show you that the commentators too, now they know something here. They don't know what I'm going to show you but they are puzzled and they show how easy it is to get puzzled about these Scriptures.

50 We should be praising **YAHWEH**, thanking **YAHWEH** every day that He's giving us this Inspiration so we can understand these Scriptures. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I can tell you for sure that Yahshua knew these Holy Scriptures and He quoted them. He knew what they meant. He was able to stand up under pressure with the so-called lawyers of that day who used the Scriptures to their own advantage and still doing it even today. But He was ready--He knew those Scriptures.

51 Well, here in the Last Days, **YAHWEH** said I will give a certain person the ability to understand these Scriptures. And that's the reason that I'm speaking to you today. And I know this is coming from **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] What **YAHWEH** shows me, that's what I show you.

52 If you'll look at **Isayah 10** and notice **verse 12** first. Notice. **Therefore it will come to pass, when YAHWEH has performed His whole Work...** So this man is speaking of a Plan that was made in **Genesis**, that was actually set forth in **Genesis** here. His whole Work includes, of course, **Revelation 10:7**. That's the Last and Seventh Messenger of which Isayah also speaks, the Last and Seventh Messenger, called the Branch. That's in **Isayah 4:2** and this is **chapter 10**. Now, the whole Work also includes Daniyl where he looks, **Daniyl 12:6** where

he looks in the future time period and sees two men speaking, two men teaching. That's what **Daniyl 12:6** shows. And one of them is wearing linen and tells you when The End will be. Now, that's what Daniyl saw.

53 So what Isayah is telling you here, he's referring to that time period that, here a little and there a little, that the other Prophets spoke of; **Revelation** being the last one that spoke of it, the last Inspiration.

54 But the whole Work, **...His whole Work on Mount Zion... The promotion of, that word Zion. ...and on Yerusalem...** It actually means the Work of **YAHWEH**, those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

55 Now, look on down to **verse 16, Because of this our Father, YAHWEH will send leanness...** That's famine. **...among his fat ones; and under His Glory He will kindle a burning...** Burning. Now, this burning that takes place here, is going to come from the thermo-nuclear that they're going to use and we just saw the news on that. And we'll bring you a lot more on this because the analyzers of today's news who work with Washington and also the other nations, are putting these things together and saying, "Here is how it's going to be." But this burning is also shown in **Isayah 24:1-6** and the reason for it is shown there. Because they have transgressed the Laws, **Isayah 24:1-6** shows you the reason this burning is going to take place.

56 In Israyl, when the twelve tribes started fighting, they wanted a king. Well, each group in each colony wanted a king. It wasn't like foreigners were coming in and trying to take these people's land. They didn't even want it. They had their own thing. In fact, these twelve tribes reached out to foreigners, took their tribes over and became a multitude of nations. That's what is taking place or that's what took place and that's what we see today. The fight wasn't with outsiders. The fight was inside like it still is today. "Stop fighting and let's go destroy these other people. Stop fighting among yourselves," the Catholic pope said. They're still fighting among themselves, but choosing this way is a way of battle. It's a way of continual war as He told Cain. That's what the rebellion brings, a way of continual war. And they were fighting against each other.

57 So the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and this strong army, this little horn, this little religion that got the army, the armies to stand on their behalf, this is what took over Jerusalem, the temple and they built a strong army in Babylon. They built another strong army in Rome and this

is where they would take their captives and try to train them. We see this in Daniyl. Daniyl was taken himself and they tried to train him in their schools of higher learning. He wasn't trainable in that. He was trained in the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Plan of **YAHWEH** and that's the reason he stood strong for **YAHWEH**. But he showed the kings their end. He wrote it for them. It's also written for us that he showed them what their end would be. Praise **YAHWEH**.

58 And of course, the armies that stood on these religions' part, four religions, four religions, and we've brought that out in the books too, showing you those four religions. It's called Catholic today because it's universally taken over the world. In the days of the "holy" roman empire? That's what they call themselves, the "holy." But they call sodomy holy. So it was the sodomy roman empire. That's right! But the world don't have sense enough to see that, even though they are still trying to push sodomy throughout the whole world today. They called it qadash roman empire. Meaning, not what we think of as Holy, Just and Righteous, but it meant to them, it meant sodomy. Look up the word sodomy and you'll see in Hebrew that's what they called it. They called sodomy holy. The sodomy roman empire that took over the whole world.

59 The man that led the roman empire to this great point died from diseases caught from sodomy. Why can't the world wake up and see this? They're too busy punching buttons. They couldn't be interested in anything else. As the senator told us, one of the great leaders in Israel told us, he said, I can't get my children to read more than one line. Well, they played video games and it had their mind ruined, as we have told you that's what it does. And his children were hooked on this so they couldn't concentrate.

60 Their concentration span was very short so they've stopped reading. Satan has managed to ruin the minds of all the world today to where they can't read a page, one page out of a book. They can read one line and then it's gone. Their concentration is gone. They're having this trouble in the schools and they're giving them drugs to try to expand their concentration span to where they can read two lines instead of one. That's how bad it is today in what we're seeing in the reproduction of mankind right now. They're whipped already. Their brains are gone.

61 Okay, back in **verse 16**. He's going to give this burning. (And if you'll go over, we got to read these right here. Well, we don't have time.) In

**Isayah 24** and then **Isayah 3**, let's go there. Hold your place right here because we got to come back to it. But look over to **Isayah 3** and notice **verse 24**.

62 **Isayah 3:24** first. **It will come to pass: instead of a sweet smell, there will be a stink; instead of a sash, a rope... A rope of hanging. ...instead of well-set hair, baldness; instead of a rich robe, a girding of sackcloth...** This was what the children of Israyl once were. They were strong and healthy, healthy bodies and no sickness. Children--the women could have babies before the midwife got there, as **YAHWEH** said and showed in Scripture. And the children were healthy without defect. **...and burning instead of beauty...** Burning, this is the same burning.

63 Look to **verse 25** there, **...mighty in the war...** It's the burning that comes from the war or the wars. (Now let's see if I want to go on here. Yes.)

64 Look on down to **Isayah 4** now and he said, **Isayah 4:1. In that day...** In the day of this burning, this mighty mourning in the Last Days or last generation. **In that day...** You see those words? In that day. And He shows something that will take place in that day.

65 And then look at **verse 2, In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH...** So you see how he's tying the two together here. Destruction, destruction and the Work of **YAHWEH**.

66 If you look over to **Isayah 11**, now we were in **Chapter 10**, now look over to **Isayah 11:1** and you see the Branch here mentioned again. Well, you see over here now, he's taking that away in **chapter 10**. And just across on the other page, you see here, **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai... Who is Yahshua. ...and a Branch will grow out of His Roots...** That's us. That's the Branch, The Branch, the Olive Branch. As **Revelation** said the two Olive Trees and then **Zecharyah**, remember **Zecharyah 4** and **5** show the two Olive Trees and one of them called the Branch. And here He refers to the Branch.

67 And then in **chapter 4** there, **Isayah 4:2**, along with this burning, **In that day will the Branch of YAHWEH be beautiful...** At that time, excellent, comely, he said.

68 Well, here in **Isayah 11**, he says this Branch will grow out of the Roots of Yahshua. Well, the Roots of Yahshua, of course, the Roots that He left were His Twelve Disciples who He fully trained in the Perfect Laws of **YAHWEH**, who were willing to give up their lives for those Laws.

69 Well, this is what continually haunted the

Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes and the sodomites of Rome. It continually haunted them because they brought forth the fact that the Savior Who was prophesied came and died. Well, this word spread throughout the land and in actual fact, the Apostle Shaul, when he was writing the **Book of Romans** to the captives, he was writing about Yahshua. At the very first, he said he was a Messenger, a Servant of Yahshua Messiah, the same as we are today. And he wrote that **Book of Romans** to those people who were taken captive, showing their forefathers, the sodomites, shown in **Jeremiah** or **Yeremyah 23**. **Yeremyah 23:15** shows that the whole land was like Sodom and Gomorrah to **YAHWEH**.

70 Okay now here, back to **chapter 10. Isayah 10:11**. I'll show you one thing here and then we will end this *Eleventh Book of Yisrayl*. Now, in **verse 17, Isayah 10:17. So the Light of Yisrayl...** Well, this is not speaking of the land of Israyl now, it's speaking of a man. **...the Light of Yisrayl...** That **YAHWEH** is going to bring forth in this time period of mourning. **...will be for a fire...** That is, it will show this Prophecy. **...and His Holy One...** That's Yahshua. Yisrayl and Yahshua. Remember, between the two of them, as **Zecharyah 6** shows, between the two of them, Yahshua, the High Priest and the Branch, between the two of them.

71 **...for a flame. It will burn and devour his thorns and his briars in one day...** Well, if you look over to **Revelation**, don't go there now but remember it, **Revelation 18**. He says come out from them. It's going to be burned and this is the burning that's going to take place.

72 **Verse 18**, look, **And it will consume the glory of his forest...** That's the beastly system. This he showed earlier. You can read the history of it but the sodom roman empire, they went out and they said, "We got all of this on our own. We did all this, this and this and this." And **YAHWEH** says, here is how it's going to wind up and it will be shown by Yahshua, the High Priest, through Yisrayl by The House of **YAHWEH** in this last generation. It's all right there if you'll just put it all together with what I said in **Genesis** and everywhere.

73 But notice, **And it will consume the glory of his forest...** This beastly system's forest. **...and of his fruitful fields, both soul and body; and they will be as when a sick man wastes away.**

74 Look on down to **verse 22** now. This is really important that you get this part. I can't stop without giving you this. **But though your people, O Israyl, be like the sand of the sea, only a remnant of them will return...** Notice, **...the**

**consumption...** This is destruction. In fact, that word means destruction. If you look it up, it will show you it means destruction or it also means failing. Remember, Babylon is fallen, is fallen or failed, failed. It means the same thing that you see in **Revelation**.

75 Now, this is where the commentators get screwed up. The way this is worded, it's not worded right--and you have to know the Hebrew and as the Great Kohan Yahodah has brought out continually for several years now, you have to know the Hebrew. Do away with the vowel points. You can't use them here to understand this.

76 Let me read it again. . **But though your people, O Israyl, be like the sand of the sea, only a remnant of them will return; the consumption...** That is destruction. **...destruction decreed...** We added the words **destruction** and **decreed** but it is the decree that He said, that He decreed in **Isayah 14** for the whole earth. So, **...will overflow with Righteousness,**

77 Now, I've got to read you this from the commentators--at least one. I'll just read you one. And he says, *For though thy people Israel...* Now, he says. *...I have endeavored to keep to the letter of this text as nearly as I can in this obscure passage, but it is remarkable that neither the Septuagint nor...* He says Saint Paul. Well, you might turn over there if you're not familiar with that, but it's **Romans, Book of Romans 9**. Because the Apostle Shaul spoke of this.

78 **Romans 9** and notice **verse 28**. Keep your place back there in **Isayah** now. Don't lose it. **Romans 9:28**. The Apostle Shaul. Go back to **verse 27, Isayah also cries out concerning Israyl: Though the number of the children of Israyl...** See, he's speaking of the children of Israyl. So you know that this is speaking not of the man Yisrayl, but the children of Israyl, that is the twelve tribes of Israyl. Though the twelve tribes of Israyl, **...Though the number of the children of Israyl be as the sand of the sea...** And they were. **YAHWEH** had predicted that. They became a multitude of nations. They took over all nations. There wasn't anything left that they didn't take over. There was no pure bloodline across from anybody else today. [laughing] They are lying if they tell you they are.

79 **...be as the sand of the sea, only a remnant will be elected...** Now he uses the word here **elected** or **chosen** or **preordained**. It all comes from the same thing.

80 **Verse 28, For He will finish the Work...** You see the Work? The Work He's talking about is prophesied

in **Genesis 1**, the Tree of Righteousness. And there're only two trees: The Tree of Righteousness and the tree of Righteousness and evil mixture. Which some of these churches, they try to be Righteous to a certain extent, to a certain extent and then they go the other way.

81 **Verse 28, For He will finish the Work, yet cut it short in Righteousness...** So you see the Righteousness and evil here together as he is speaking of this, trying to explain what Isayah said. **...because YAHWEH will make a short Work upon the earth...** If you compare what **YAHWEH** said we were going to do in this time period, we're going to take this Message to all nations. Well, **YAHWEH** made that possible. This Message that I am speaking right now to you, it's going to all the earth. We have people all over the world now contacting us. Praise **YAHWEH**. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

82 So He's gonna make a short Work. This is a short Work, but this is going to be the finishing Work that will actually bring two billion people to us before this or when this thing is over. But during this time period, they're being called out at this time period.

83 I told you, we have people from all nations contacting us right now. Yes, and the land of Israel is fully aware of these and they're watching us right now as I speak on internet. They're seeing it live right now on internet. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 Okay now. **...yet cut it short in Righteousness because YAHWEH will make a short Work upon the earth.**

85 **Verse 29, And as Isayah said before: Unless YAHWEH of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we would have become like Sodom... Itself. ...and we would have been made like Gomorrah...** Totally destroyed.

86 But **YAHWEH** saved back those who would not bend the knee to lord, remember. Same thing in Yliyah's time. He says, I have this many people over here that will not bow to lord; that is, to the rabbis. Before they were called rabbis. Secretly they were called rabbis throughout this whole thing. Even in Egypt, they were called rabbis. In fact, that's where the worship of the dead came to their attention and they fell for it.

87 Well, back to **Isayah 11** now. He says, this obscure passage. *...but it is remarkable that neither the Septuagint or Saint Paul who, except in a few words of no great importance...* He says. *...follows them nearly in this place, nor any one of the ancient Versions, take any notice of the word overflowing...* None of them, he says, takes any notice of the word. *...overflowing, in this*

passage... Well, the word overflow in **Isayah 10:22**, the *King James Version* and I don't have a *King James Version* here. (Maybe I got it here. Let's see.)

88 *Isaiah 10:22*. This is the *King James Version*. ...yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

89 Now, he says here, they pay no attention at all to this word **overflow**. ...which seems to give an idea not easily reconcilable with those with which it is here joined... And then he names several people. Let's see here, he says, oh yes, the words ...with righteousness... *The Septuagint might think this sufficiently expressed in righteousness. One MS, with Saint Paul and Septuagint Alex., omits...* Omits this all together and 69 other copies do too. He says, ...*The learned Dr. Bagot...* in some observations on this place, ...renders the word... by accomplishment... Accomplishment. So this word **overflow** also means *accomplishment*.

90 Now, I'll explain this all in just a moment. ...and makes it refer to the predictions... That is, the Prophecy. ...of Moses, the blessing and the curse... Which is exactly what you see here.

91 But let me explain something about the Hebrew, as we have found over the study in years. Where you have a Hebrew word, you can't just take that one Hebrew word. You've got to take the sentence before or after. Now, if there is not meant to be a conjunction here, then it refers to the Scripture both before and after. And here's the trick that Isayah used here.

92 ...*At the same time...* This man figured it out. He hit it almost right, but he made some other errors after that, but this is what he's talking about here. ...*At the same time...* you see this great destruction, you see an overflow of destruction, but the overflow also is applied to Righteousness. You see an overflow of Righteousness going out to all the world, flowing over the whole world here that **YAHWEH** has made possible for this time period. Well, that's what the other Prophets and Apostles also show here, this overflow.

93 Well, right back to the first--this curse here. If you look back to **Genesis 2**, you will see this that is given here in **Genesis 2** that he knew nothing about, but he did know about Mosheh and the Prophecy in **Deuteronomy**. But in **Genesis 2:9** now. He shows you here, they're running side-by-side, abreast of each other here. And then in **Genesis 49** now, He shows that this will be in the Last Days, the Tree of Righteousness and the tree of

Righteousness and evil and shows the destructive character that they have in **Genesis 49**. You see that? The tree of Righteousness and evil.

94 Now, if you go on over to **Deuteronomy** now, **Deuteronomy 30**, you will see what this man was talking about that he tied it together with, which he was right, he just doesn't know the Plan of **YAHWEH** so couldn't put together the rest of it. **Deuteronomy 30**. And **YAHWEH** says here, **Deuteronomy 30:15**. See, **I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness, and death and destruction**.

95 So if you go back now to **Isayah 10**, you should be able to understand what He's showing here. And right now, brethren, we're in it. The nations are lined up. They're ready for destruction. And this time though, if **YAHWEH** doesn't cut it short, which Yahshua said He would, if you remember in **Mattithyah 24:21-22**, He said even the very Elect will be killed out. No flesh alive, no flesh left alive in this time period.

96 In **Isayah** now, back to **Isayah 10** and he says the consumption here. Well, this consumption is spoken of in the Last Days now, in the Last Days, where everyone would be destroyed. There're too many Scriptures to cover, and we're way overtime. But if you look at **verse 25** you'll see, **But yet only a very little while, and the indignation will cease...** The indignation will cease. ...**and My Judgment will be directed to the destruction...** So, allowing it to come and, of course, that's what **YAHWEH** shows that He's holding back this destruction.

97 **Daniyl 12:1** shows this great time of destruction. Then **verses 4-5** shows the Two Witnesses; the time of destruction right along with the Two Witnesses. **Isayah 2:2** shows the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH** would be established. Then **Isayah 24:1-6** shows this great burning that we see here that the nations are getting lined up for.

98 Right now even as I speak, Iran is getting her ships ready. And she said she's going to--she promises she's going to give retaliation, retaliation, the same thing that was promised, that **YAHWEH** said you're bringing, you've chosen. You've chosen it for yourself and this is now the showdown. And the Righteousness is overflowing, as also the destruction overflows in this time period. Gonna be a very short Work now from here on and two billion people are going to come here looking for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**Gonna be a very short Work now from here on and two billion people are going to come here looking for you.**



---

# *Chapter Twenty-Six*

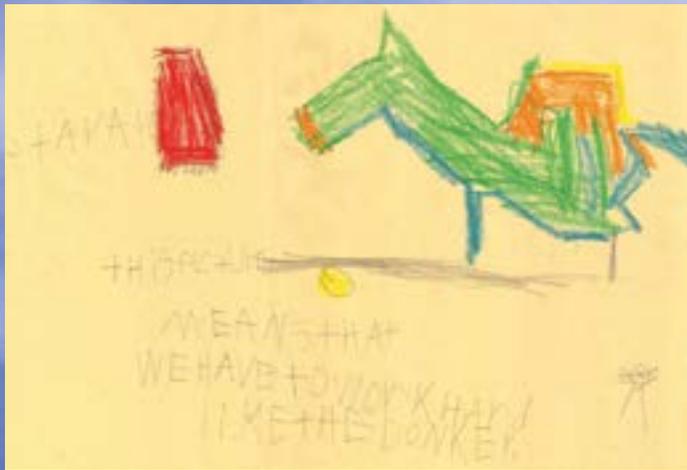
## **Great Signs From Heaven**



*Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven.*  
— *Luke 21:11*







Donkey in the Clouds

Donkey Cloud Seen Over Yehusha's House

The Donkey Cloud seen near the House of Yehusha proves clearly that Yehusha acknowledges His House, the Cloud shows clearly that the Branch, that the Donkey's Full Attention with Ears Pointed up the Donkey is gathered to the House with unity and willful. The sign of the Donkey appeared August 2011



... there will be great signs from heaven. - Luke 21:11

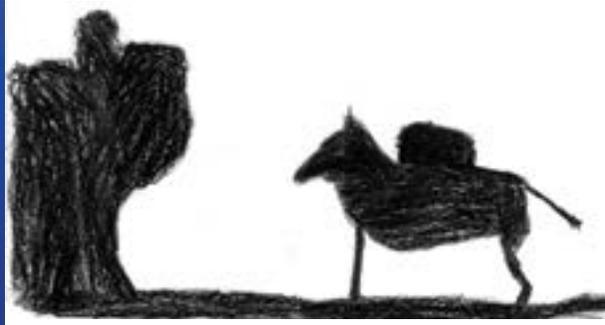
Yehusha My interpretation of donkey in the clouds!!

- The sign of the donkey in the clouds to me it means that Yehusha is with His house (The House of Yehusha) and His work which is in Tiphrah and Jechezqel.
- The donkey in the clouds is a great sign from heaven!
- A donkey is a great worker but the donkey is not tied with a rope its tied with loyalty and humility!
- I think Yehusha is reaching His house and Yehusha is pleased with us and how we are coming along. Yehusha is giving his house so we can be in his family.

NAME: RELAYAH AGE: KIMBERLY: 8 DATE: 02/20/12



D. Donkey.  
GO TO THE HOUSE OF YAHUEH  
DOSE HIS JOB AND DOSE JOB  
CORRECT



NAME: H/2012W AGE: 8 DATE: 2/10/12

The olive tree represents the two witnesses the donkey is the house of Yehusha

The Donkey In The Cloud

It is showing that Yehusha is well aware of what we are doing here at the House of Yehusha. It is also showing that the prophet of the end times to see signs in the heavens is being fulfilled. The donkey is paying attention to the colts and The Branch.

Nish

**We are the colts of the donkey!**

# ...and your daughters will prophesy

Riquel Mendez Hawkins

This donkey means to me that Yahweh and his people are well pleased in what he sees his people doing. We are all working together as one body so we can enter into the Kingdom of Yahweh. We all want Yahweh to say to us, "Come on in, my faithful servants."



that we should start getting working

and be baptised



Sharon Beckley, Melissa Edson, Hawkins

This donkey means to me that Yahweh is working with his people and that his Kingdom is coming soon. Also that Yahweh and his people are well pleased in what they see in Yahweh's people. I see that the signs are coming soon.



Thannah Hawkins

The sign of the donkey means to me that we are the colts of the donkey tethered to the highest branch of the tree built on the foundation of the church and the apostles who are tethered to the Word of God. We are in the last days and are welcoming Yahshua ride down on two donkeys. And this donkey looks like to be tethered to the highest branch because that is the in front of him.



Thannah Hawkins

I think the donkey means that Yahshua is coming soon. I am glad that Yahshua should take this sign. I think we should all work in Yahshua's House. From Rosharon, Texas. I love you very much.



Yahshua's Sign to Pastor

I feel great about the sign that about the tree of life!



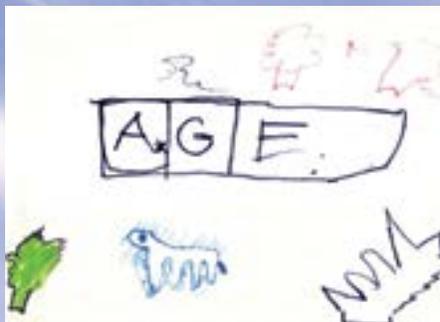
Adrian Simon

**We are the colts of the donkey!**

# ...and your daughters will prophesy

Charmayah Hawkins

Yahshua said that we will see signs from heaven and then we should know that Yahshua's coming is near in Mattithyah 24:30. I like where Pastor said that he would pay attention to the clouds. We saw sign #1 and now sign #2 in the clouds. The 1<sup>st</sup> sign was the donkey and now the letters. I think that it means that we are going to be delivered if we keep the Laws and keep the Feasts. I think that maybe the nuclear wars will come during a Feast and all those who are reverencing Yahweh will be saved from the prophesied hours. We will see the wars in this Last Age. You will be protected if you're at The Last Abel. Then we will see the (period) end, where we will see all of the pain and suffering and Yahweh's government put in place. May Yahweh bless your understanding.

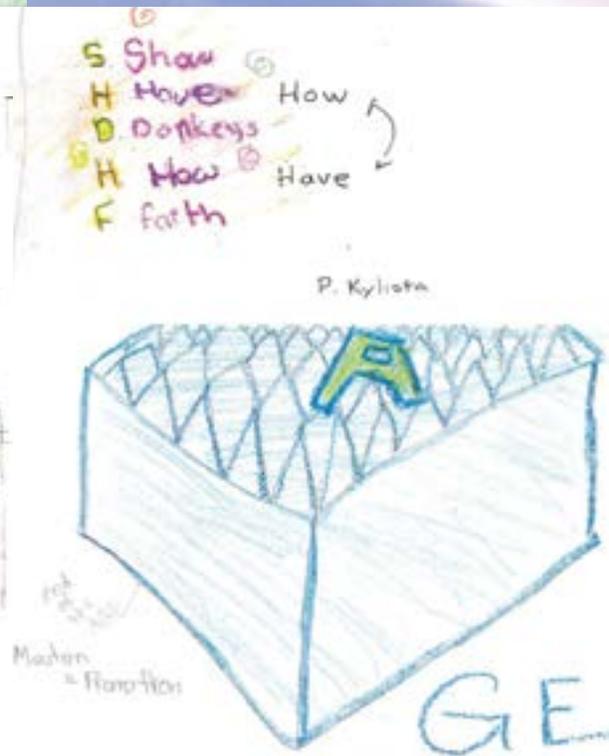




Jayash



Bakayyah



P. Kyliota

Mashen  
+ Flaminon



Means - House of  
S.H.D.H.F

...great signs from heaven

# ...and your daughters will prophesy

On 11/18 Rd. F.C. Teachers with students saw [77] in a cloud it was stretching from north to south right in front of the House of Yehush mainly above the 2<sup>nd</sup> row, joy and peace sign for about a total of 1 minute then it started to dissipate then the students and teachers went inside the trailer while the teachers and some students pass out the food the students tried to figure out what it meant. So what they did is they tried to put all the signs together what we come up with is Yehush will increase his multitude & strengthening

H. His  
D. Donkey

H. His  
F. Family in the end age at the House of Yehush

77 = HoY donkey = us  
from Isaiah



D. Yuseph  
Age 19

When I see the **AAGE**, it reminds me of when Pastor talked about the time period(s) we are in being extended so that we can overcome and so that we are ready when Yehush comes. It also brings to mind the sermon where Pastor talked about the end and he said its not the end of the world its the end of a Plan or a finishing of a Plan. He also said that in the Hebrew its not written end of the world but its the end of the age. That sermon was given on 2/5/11.

When Pastor said that the **A** appearing and disappearing gets increasing in strength each time and when he said the **A's** come up and went down at different speeds. Then he said the first **A** come up after the mountains went down and remained a very short time. The first **Abel** was only a short time. The second **Abel** is Yehush who stayed for a little while longer (than the first **Abel**). The third **Abel** come up and your work was strong. Then came the second **Abel** - Yehush and his work was even stronger by the time the last **Abel** come his work continues to get stronger as the work proceeds.

The mountains in the box reminds me of what mountains mean which is promotion. In Isaiah 42:1b says that the HoY will be promoted and eventually all nations will bow to it. Also when the mountains go down and come up and continue that proceeds says it brings to mind how the HoY gets persecuted and then gets stronger. It gets persecuted again and gets even stronger and gets persecuted again and gets stronger than it was before.

Here's an idea of the snows -

- S - Serve on the Sabbath
- H - Honor Yehush by
- D - Diligently teaching your children to be
- H - Humble in all their ways
- F - Forever serving Yehush





...your young men will see visions...

NAME: Reuben AGE: 11 DATE: 2-20-12



THE END OF THE AGE  
 Let the Cheese AGE  
 eat the Cheese Yum Yum YUM

prahyah  
 SHHF AGE  
 safar  
 Has Donkey  
 perceived  
 her  
 followers  
 all  
 Gods  
 exposed

NAME: Deacon AGE: 11 DATE: 2-19-12



height 200 + the 2012

Deacon Twahyah Age: 11 2-19-12  
 From what Yisroel Hawkins has taught me  
 it is a hebrew word which means House of Yahweh.  
 Praise Yahweh for a teacher of righteousness.  
 SHHF  
 The word AGE with an extended bottom of the E.  
 What I think this means is the end of the  
 age. We are waiting for the finishing of an  
 administration. The extended E means it has been  
 along time and we are waiting for a finishing of  
 the administration. The period could mean that it is  
 coming to an end.  
 Deacon Twahyah  
 Age 11

blayah

S H D H F

What I think this sign means is that Yahuwah is protecting his house and if you look closely you will see that the face of the mountain is smiling at the denizen. So what I think it means is that Yahuwah is Joffull with his horses!

What I think this sign means is that the end of the age was extended and then the final!

luke 21:11  
there will be great signs from heaven

**AGE.**  
I think the AGE...  
or mean the  
END OF THE AGE and  
the period (e) at the end  
of the extended (e)  
it means what I think  
it is the last  
seventh week the end  
time work  
**PERIOD !!!**

Yahagdi

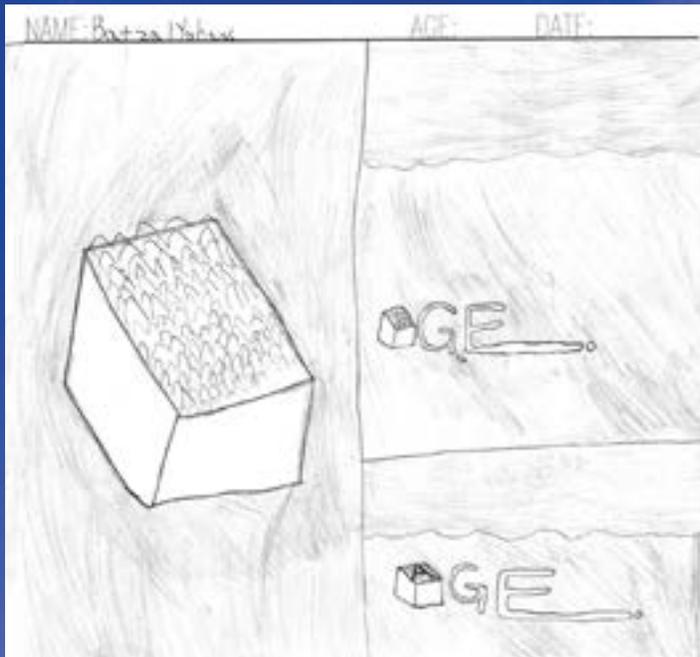
<b>S H D H F</b>
S H D H F
t a e o e
o t v l e
p e e y l
l r
o n
p q
s

NAME: D. Davy James      AGE: 14      DATE: 2

The house of Yahuwah at Abel being promoted above all congregations during the end of the age written of in Mattithyah 24:330 which has been extended. The A appearing three times to me means: the first time the A appears is the first Abel the first righteous priest, The second A is the second Abel which is Yahshua our high priest. And the last time it stays up which is Yerayl Hawkins who is here to stay.

...great signs from heaven

# ...your young men will see visions...



Signs from heaven 1/2/11

The Age sign means promotion.  
 Kishu sent the sign to us



SHDH means - Sign He Home De Day  
 Hithere 1/2/11

We'll SHDH I think Vabhu sent it as some  
 sort of sign to say that we are his people  
 And that He is protecting us, and watching  
 us, guiding, leading us in this work He is here with us

D.Yorayl Abil

I totally agree with the definition that Pastor Yisrayl Hawkins gave to us about the signs like SHDHE and A G E and how the signs show how Yahshua is pleased with The House of Yahweh.

Pastor Yisrayl Also told us that the first a that appeared in the box was the first Abel the mountains meant promotion the second A means the second Abel then the last time the a came up stronger is the last Abel. The House of Yahweh

The extended E may mean that this age was extended or drawn out for a certain amount of time for Yahweh's People to come to perfection.

G E

SHDHE  
The Extended one which gives us once more and even three more

Satan has Dwell in her foolishness All Garbage Exposed

Satan has Dwell in her foolishness

SHDHE	Age
a a e e a	0 2 1
+ s e r l	1 1 1
a i o	1 2 1
n v n	1 1
e	1 1
a e	2 1
r	1
s	1

Sharon Yisrayl Hawkins 2-19-12

SHDHE A G E  
Surely Holiness Dwells Here Forever All Gods Exposed

Some Houses Don't Have Faith  
Yahweh has shown us signs from Heaven.

A G E Age means that we are in the end of the ages.

Demon Michael Young's Outline

"Signs in the Clouds" Possible Meanings

SHDHE = Possible Meanings

From what I have learned in my studies and research that it is not an acronym and it cannot be solved by our thoughts but I have learned from my studies that it is a Hebrew word pronounced [SHADHE] (שדח) I believe that's what it is, and many other Kingdoms Believe this too. The Great Khan Yehoshua said to me "I don't see how it will be solved with an acronym, I don't see how it can be an acronym, also

A G E = Possible Meanings

The A means the Abel, the mountain is the promotion of the gods, the extension  
"E" means the long [AGE] the period means the end of the ages  
So the "end of the age" period.

D.A.L.H.

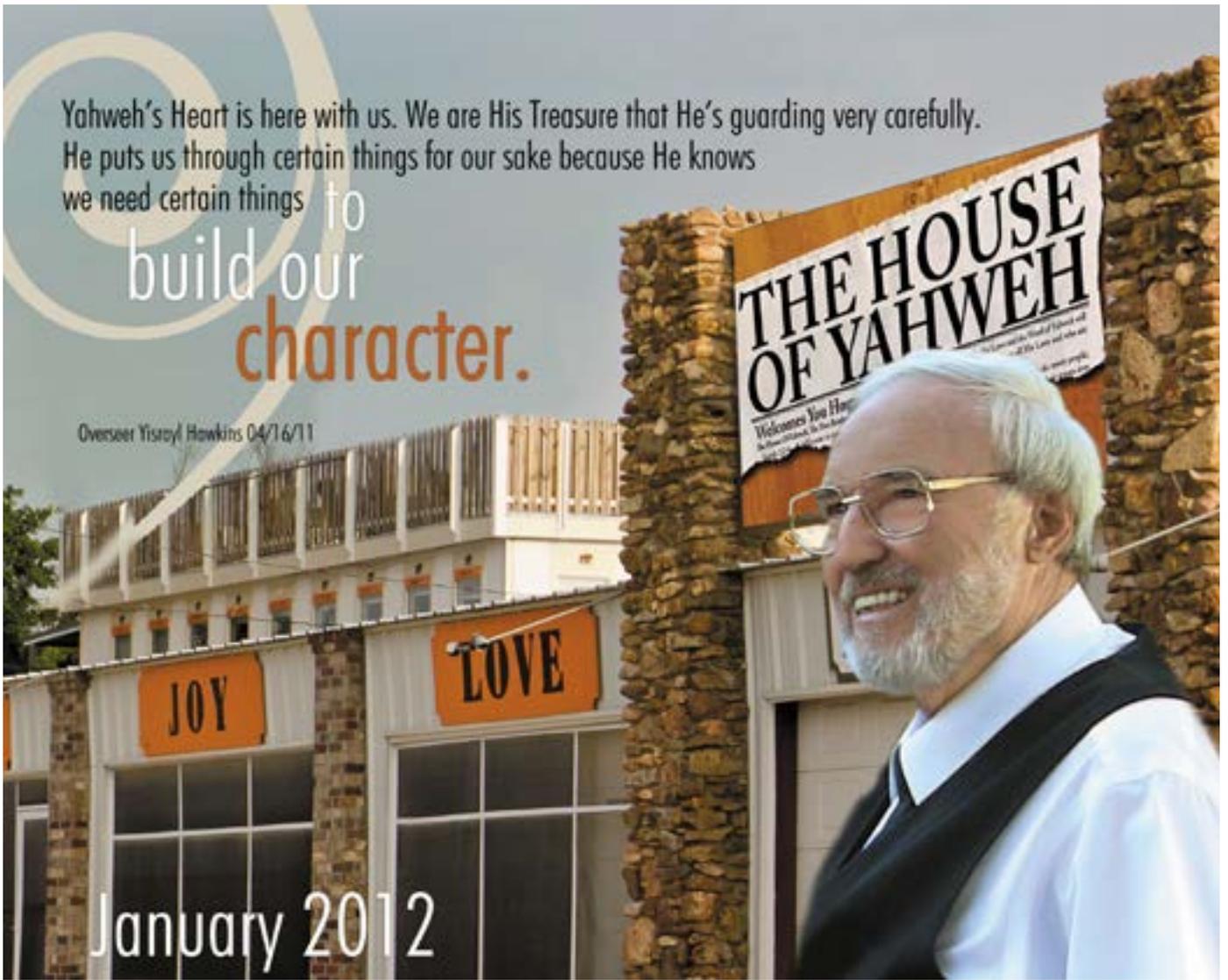
...great signs from heaven



Yahweh's Heart is here with us. We are His Treasure that He's guarding very carefully.  
He puts us through certain things for our sake because He knows  
we need certain things to

build our  
character.

Overseer Yisroyl Hawkins 04/16/11





*The ancient Plan for man,  
in it we take our stand,  
A life that's clean and free,  
from curses that we see.  
Yahweh's Seed, He has sown,  
in Children that He owns,  
A People, pure and clean,  
from sin, we'll be redeemed.*



*Be on guard from deception, this world lives in a dare,  
Deception is everywhere, this world, they just don't care.  
Don't listen to what they say, don't trust their evil ways,*

*It's so great to be with Yahweh's People,  
Yes, it's great to be among Yahweh's People,*



*It's so great to be in  
Yahweh's House!*

*With His establishment, this time Yahweh has spent,  
To make His Covenant, with us, the last remnant.  
Coming is nuclear war, protection won't be far,  
With the things that we have learned, so that we won't get burned.*



*Beg and ask Yahweh for more, so our walk will be sure,  
Through His Servant, Yisrayl, Yahweh will open the door.  
As we put away all sin our lives will become pure,,*

*It's so great to be with Yahweh's People,  
Yes, it's great to be among Yahweh's People,*



*It's so great to be in  
Yahweh's House!*



*Yahweh called us to His House to learn of His Plan,  
That He had for mankind from the beginning,  
to prove and to test us to see if we would be,  
fit to become a part of His Priestly Family.  
Yahweh has given us all the tools we need,  
To bring about the peace, the joy and the health that this world needs,  
If we humble ourselves, we will achieve this goal.  
We'll follow the One Sent, and we'll never go wrong,  
Then we'll be serving with Yahweh.  
We'll be living with Yahweh.*



*We are truly blessed to be in Yahweh's House today.  
When we look upon the world we see the pain and misery.  
It's humbling to know the Creator of all things  
has brought us to His House to train from the One Remaining Witness.  
Yes, Yisrayl Hawkins, the Last Days' Witness,  
who's prophesied to warn the world and reveal their sins  
so don't be deceived by those who say they have the truth.  
This is the only Work that's prophesied in advance so just believe...  
all the Prophets have spoken.*



*The House of Yahweh will teach the nations.  
The House of Yahweh will stop all wars.  
We will stand in our place. No, we will not waiver,  
We will remain in The House of Yahweh forever.*



*We love The House of Yahweh...  
More than all else!!*

















